ISSN 0256-954X

Papua New Guinea

Journal of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries

(Formerly the Papua New Guinea Agriculture Journal)

EDITOR: JAMES LARAKI VOLUME 39 NUMBER 2, DECEMBER, 1996

DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE AND LIVESTOCK

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

JOURNAL OF AGRICULTURE, FORESTRY AND FISHERIES

(Abbr. Key Title = P.N.G. j. agric. for. fish.)

(Formerly the Papua New Guinea Agriculture Journal)

Published by the Department of Agriculture and Livestock (DAL)

Department of Agriculture and Livestock, P.O. Box 417, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

PUBLISHED BIANNUALLY

		Airmail	Surface Mail
Annual Subscriptions:	Australia/Asia/Pacific	K35.50	K30.50
	Other countries	K45.30	K38.56
	Domestic	K23.62	K23.02

(Prices are subject to change without notice)

DAL PRINTSHOP, HOHOLA, PORT MORESBY

Cover Design by Jackson Kaumana

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

JOURNAL OF AGRICULTURE, FORESTRY AND FISHERIES

(Formerly the Papua New Guinea Agriculture Journal)

Vol. 39 **No. 2** **December, 1996**

CONTENTS

Physico-chemical and organoleptic properties of traditional rice varieties from Finschafen. **B. Amoa, S. Fuba, R.Y. Nigo and R. Chris Dekuku** 1

A new mutation of taro (*Colocasia esculenta*) observed at Bubia Agricultural Research Centre. **Ivancic. A and T. Okpul** 6

The crazy ant, *Anoplolepis longipes* (Jerdon) (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) on coconut palms in New Guinea. **G.R. Young** 10

Effect of sheep manure and Phosphorus fertilizer on potato and succeeding maize and cassava crops. **S. Sivasupiramaniam, A.K. Benjamin and J.A. Pitala** 14

A bibliography of the flora and vegetation of Papua New Guinea. **Simon M. Saulei** 20

Section I. Flora and Botany 22
Section II. Exploration and Expedition 95
Section III. Phytogeography 100
Section IV. Forest ecology and Vegetation 108
Section V. Forestry 127
Section VI. Ethnobotany 155
Section VII. Conservation 163
Section VIII. Subject bibliographies 167

Book Review 169

Instructions for Contributors 170

PHYSICO-CHEMICAL AND ORGANOLEPTIC PROPERTIES OF TRADITIONAL RICE VARIETIES FROM FINSCHAFEN

B. Amoa,[1] S. Fuba,[1] R.Y. Nigo[1] and R. Chris Dekuku[2]

ABSTRACT

Studies of the physico-chemical characteristics of six traditional rice varieties grown in the Finschafen area of Papua New Guinea, revealed significant differences in the physical characteristics. All the varieties had grain of medium shape and size and soft gel consistency. They belonged to the intermediate amylose group. The high final gelatinization types (Qangwaneng, Sunlong white and Sunlong red) took longer time to cook and absorbed more water than the high-intermediate (Sikong and Brown) and the intermediate (Padibengbeng) types. There were significant differences in the cohesiveness, texture and flavour of the varieties. Overall, Brown possessed sensory qualities closest to those of Trukai, a commercial modern variety, while Sunlong red was the least liked. The relatively low protein content of Sikong could be of nutritional concern.

Keywords: *Traditional Finschafen rice, physical, chemical, organoleptic evaluation.*

INTRODUCTION

Rice (*Oryza sativa* L.) was introduced in Papua New Guinea (PNG) about one hundred years ago. Time, location and climate selected what is called "local germplasm". The traditional rice growing areas are Finschafen in the Morobe Province, Maprik in the Sepik Province and Bereina in the Central Province. (Wohuinangu and Kap 1982). Even though rice is a very important staple crop, the areas sown to rice are very small. The traditional rice vareites have poor yield and are also said to have low milling quality. The country depends almost entirely on imported rice to meet consumers demand. Intensive research is currently being undertaken to identify agronomically superior varieties. The trials are being carried out with modern varieties. It is generally accepted that the rapid spread of high yielding modern varieties are leading to the disappearance of the unimproved indigenous varieties and wild strains. These unimproved varieties are irreplaceable germplasm which could be used in breeding programs.

There is a need to collect local Papua New Guinea rice germplasm, evaluate them for their quality characteristics and recommend novel types if any for crosses for future use. This is the first work on the physico-chemical and organoleptic properties of Papua New Guinea's traditional rice varieties.

METHODOLOGY

Samples of six varieties of paddy rice (Sikong, Qangwaneng, Sunlong red, Sunlong white, Brown and Padibengbong) were obtained from local farmers in the Finschafen area of Morobe Province. These varieties are grown by the Finschafen farmers mainly for home consumption and are rarely sold. Sunlong red and Sunlong white are different from Sunlong, an improved modern variety, not grown in PNG but imported solely for direct sale in the commercial outlets. Milled Trukai rice, also an imported commercial variety was purchased from a local supermarket in Lae and was used in the organoleptic tests only. The paddy samples were dehulled (Satake Rice Mill JHU), milled (Satake Rice Testing Mill) and stored at 4°C until tested for physico-chemical properties. Grain length, width and average weight of 100 healthy kernels were measured with a travelling microscope and by weighing (Khan and Reddy 1991).

[1] Department of Applied Science, University of Technology, Private Mail Bag, Lae, Morobe Province, Papua New Guinea

[2] Department of Agriculture and Livestock, Erap, P.O. Box 1984, Lae, Morobe Province, Papua New Guinea.

Moisture, ash, crude fat and protein content were estimated by methods of AOAC (Helrich 1990). Amylose content was determined by the simplified method of Juliano (1971) with some modification. 10 ml of 0.1N HCl were used instead of 2 ml acetic acid. Gel consistency and alkaline digestion gelatinization temperatures were estimated by the method of Cagampang *et al.* (1973) and Little *et al.* (1958) respectively. Water uptake was determined by the method of Myklestad *et al.* (1968).

Flavour, texture and grain separation of the warm, cooked rice samples were determined according to Lamond (1977). Eleven trained panelists were used. Cooking times were previously established by the method of Perez *et al.* (191993). 0.1% salt was used.

The results were analysed for their variance and Duncan's Multiple Range Test was used to detect statistical differences using IRRISTAT 93 soft ware.

RESULTS

There were significant variety differences in the dimensions of the rice grain, with the length to width ratio ranging from 2.1 to 2.7 (Table 1). All the varieties were classified as medium size and medium shape in accordance with Juliano (1993).

The ash and crude fat did not vary but protein content differed significantly. The means for protein content ranged from 5 to 8.1% (Table 1). Sikong variety had the lowest protein content. The differences in protein content could be important in ensuring adequate protein intake from a rice staple. The amylose content differed significantly but not greatly with the values ranging from 23.7 to 25.1% (Table 1), thus classifying all the samples as of intermediate amylose type (Juliano 1979). The alkali spread values showed that all the varieties were fairly resistant to alkali digestion (2 to 3.5 for spreading and 1 to 2 for clearing), placing them in the intermediate to high

Table 1. **Physico-chemical properties of traditional rice from Finschafen.**

	Variety					
Property	Sikong	Qangwaneng	Sunlong red	Sunlong white	Brown	Padibengbeng
Ash %[1]	0.25 a	0.17 a	0.24 a	0.21 a	0.13 a	0.26 a
Crude fat %[1]	0.23 a	0.63 a	0.61 a	0.64 a	0.42 a	0.41 a
Crude protein %[1]	5.00 a	6.85 bc	6.30 b	7.40 bc	8.11 c	7.35 bc
Amylose %[1]	24.3 ab	23.7 a	24.0 a	24.8 bc	25.1 c	24.4 bc
Alkali spread value	2.5 a	2.3 a	2.3 a	2.0 a	3.0 a	3.5 a
Alkali clearing value	1.0 a	2.0 a	1.3 a	1.5 a	1.5 a	1.5 a
Gel consistency (mm)	100 a	100 a	100 a	100 a	100 a	90.5 a
Length/width ratio	2.1 a	2.5 b	2.5 b	2.0 a	2.7 c	2.1 a
100-grain weight (g)	20.1 b	23.2 d	18.4 a	20.4 bc	22.6 c	23.3 d

Note: 1. - Dry Basis
Means with the same letter in a row are not significantly different ($P < 0.05$).

Table 2. **Classification of traditional rice from Finschafen.**

	Variety					
Property	Sikong	Qangwaneng	Sunlong red	Sunlong white	Brown	Padibengbeng
Amylose Type	Intermediate	Intermediate	Intermediate	Intermediate	Intermediate	Intermediate
Final GT Type	High-Intermediate	High	High	High	High-Intermediate	Intermediate
Gel Type	Soft	Soft	Soft	Soft	Soft	Soft
Shape	Medium	Medium	Medium	Medium	Medium	Medium
Size	Medium	Medium	Medium	Medium	Medium	Medium

Table 3. **Cooking and eating properties of traditional rice from Finschafen.**

	Variety						
Property	Sikong	Qangwaneng	Sunlong red	Sunlong white	Brown	Padibengbeng	Trukai[2]
Cooking time (min)	13.5 a	16.0 b	14.0 ab	14.0 ab	13.5 a	13.0 a	-
Water uptake g H_2O/g rice	2.50 a	2.60 a	2.53 a	2.74 a	2.30 a	2.20 a	-
Grain separation[1]	3.2 b	3.5 b	2.0 a	4.7 c	5.0 c	3.6 b	3.8 b
Texture[1]	4.2 ab	5.1 abc	3.9 a	5.2 abc	4.8 abc	5.7 bc	6.3 c
Flavour[1]	3.6 ab	4.3 abc	3.4 a	4.6 bcd	5.1c d	4.6 bcd	5.5 d

[1] Based on a scale of 1-7:7= best score 1 = worst score.
Means with same letters in a row are not significantly different ($P < 0.05$)

[2] Cooking time and water uptake not determined. Rice cooked using time from an unpublished report of Amoa *et al.*

final gelatinization temperature groups (Table 2), in accordance with the classification by Juliano (1973). All the varieties had a gel consistency value of 100 mm with the exception of Padibengbeng which had a value of 90.5 mm. All the varieties therefore belong to the soft gel type (Cagampang *et al.* 1973) (Table 2), meaning that the cooked rice will not set to a hard gel. Soft to medium gel consistency is preferred to hard gel consistency in rice (Juliano 1993). While significant variation in the cooking time was observed among the varieties, water uptake did not vary significantly (Table 3). Comparing Tables 2 and 3, Padibengbeng, an intermediate gelatinization type, took the shortest time to cook (13 mins), while Qangwaneng, a high gelatinization type, recorded the highest cooking time (16 mins). The rest of the varieties with either high or high-intermediate gelatinization temperatures had cooking times in between 13 and 16 mins. The results are in accordance with those of Juliano and Perez (1983), who stated that rice with higher gelatinization temperatures required more time to cook than those with low gelatinization temperatures.

The organoleptic scores for grain separation, texture and flavor are summarized in Table 3. There were significant differences between varieties in all the attributes tested. With regards to grain separation, varieties Trukai, Padibengbeng, Qangwaneng and Sikong were equally liked. Varieties Sunlong white and Brown were the most liked. Panelists disliked the cohesiveness of Sunlong red. There were no significant differences in the texture of varieties Qangwaneng, Sunlong white, Brown, Padibengbeng and Trukai. Sikong and Sunlong red differed significantly from the rest of the traditional rice varieties with the texture of Sunlong red being the least liked. Trukai was the most liked. Sunlong white, Brown, Padibengbeng and Trukai possessed the most desirable rice flavor. The flavour of Sikong and Qangwaneng were intermediate, while once again that of Sunlong red was found to be poor. Over all, Sunlong red was the least liked with regards to all the characteristics tested. Trukai, the imported variety was the dominant rice with the most desirable sensory characteristics.

DISCUSSION

Quality in rice encompasses storage, milling and market quality, cooking and eating qualtiy and nutritive quality of the grain. Papua New Guineans prefer medium to long grain rice, that remains reasonably soft when cooked. The cohesiveness of the cooked grain should be low. Grain size, shape and appearance largely determine the market acceptability of milled rice. These physical properties are among the first characteristics evaluated in any rice breeding program. All the Finschafen traditional rice varieties were of medium shape and size. Both long and medium grained modern rice varieties are sold on the market in Papua New Guinea with the long grain rice fetching a higher price than the medium grain.

It is possible to translate consumer preference for cooking quality into measurable chemical properties. Cooking quality depends on a number of characteristics such as the amylose content, gel consistency, grain elongation and aroma. The cooking of rice results in the swelling of the starch granules in the endosperm. Cooking and eating characteristics are therefore largely determined by the properties of the starch that make up 90% of milled rice. It has been shown that amylose content of the rice starch is the major eating quality factor, and is thus used in rice breeding studies. It correlates directly with volume expansion and water absorption during cooking and hardness of the cooked rice (Juliano 1985). The higher the proportion of amylose, the greater is the tendency to cook dry and fluffy. None of the Finschafen rice varieties were of the waxy or glutinous type (amylose content < 7%). The 23.7 to 25.1% amylose values obtained put all of them in the intermediate amylose group (amylose content 20-25%). Their cooking characteristics would therefore seem to be similar to those of Sunlong, an imported commercial variety with similar amylose content, as opposed to those of Trukai, an imported variety, but of the low amylose type (7-20%) (unpublished report of Amoa 1995 *et al.*).

Gelatinization temperature (GT) of starch granules refers to the water temperature at which at least 90% of the starch granules have gelatinized or swollen irreversibly in hot water and is indexed in the rice breeding program by the alkali spreading value (Little *et al.* 1958). Rice with low GT disintegrates completely, whereas rice with intermediate GT shows only partial disintegration. Rice with high GT remains largely unaffected in the alkali solution (Khush *et al.* 1979). The alkali spread values of the Finschafen rice place them in the intermediate to high gelatinization temperature gradient from the surface to the core of the grain. The cooking times recorded for the traditional Finschafen rice varieties seem to follow this trend (Table 3). Because GT correlates directly with cooking time, a low GT favours fuel conservation, provided eating quality is not adversely affected. The GT and the cooking times of the Finschafen varieties seem to contrast from those of Trukai which

has a low GT (unpublished report of Amoa *1995 et al.*).

Varieties with the same amylose content may have different consumer acceptabilities. This is because within the same amylose group, varieties with softer gel consistency are preferred and cooked rice is more tender. Padibengbeng seems to be an exception in that even though it had the lowest gel consistency value, its texture was the most preferred after Trukai.

CONCLUSION

All the six varieties of traditional rice grown in the Finschafen area showed physico-chemical characteristics for rice in the medium grained, intermediate amylose classification group. None of them was aromatic. Their organoleptic characteristics were also inferior to those of Trukai, with Trukai being preferred in most of the organoleptic characteristics. Over all, Brown possessed organoleptic characteristics closest to Trukai while Sunlong red was the least liked. Despite the seemingly inferior organoleptic qualities, these traditional rice have been growing in the area for years and are likely to have developed resistance to various diseases and other adverse environmental conditions. They could be cross-bred into modern varieties to produce varieties that are consumer acceptable.

REFERENCES

CAGAMPANG, G.B., PEREZ, C.M. AND JULIANO, B.O. (1973). A gel consistency test for eating quality of rice. *J. Food Sci. Agric* 24: 1589-1591.

HELRICH, K. (ed.) (1990). *Official Methods of Analysis of the Association of Official Analytical Chemists (AOAC)*, 15 th ed. Association of Official Analytical Chemists, Washington, D.C.

JULIANO, B.O. (1971). A simplified assay for milled rice amylose. *Cereal Science Today*, 16 (10): 334-340.

JULIANO, B.O. (1979). The chemical basis of rice grain quality, pp 69-90. In: *Proceedings of the workshop on chemical aspects of rice grain quality*. International Rice Research Institute, Los Banos, Philippines.

JULIANO, B.O. (ed.) (1985). *Rice: Chemistry and technology*. 2nd ed. Am. Assoc. Cereal Chem., St Paul, MN, USA. 774 pp.

JULIANO, B.O. (1993). *Rice in human nutrition,In:* pp. 37 - 59. FAO Food and Nutrition Series No. 26. Rome.

JULIANO, B.O., and PEREZ, C.M. (1983). Major factors affecting cooked milled rice hardness and cooking time. *Journal of Texture Studies*, 14: 235-243.

KHAN, T.H. and REDDY, N.S. (1991). Quality attributes of four rice varieties. *International Journal of Food Sci. Technol.*, 26:(2) 153 - 156.

KHUSH, G.S., PAUL, C.M. and DE LA CRUZ, N.M. (1979). Rice grain quality evaluation and improvement at IRRI, pp. 22 - 31. In: *Proceedings of the workshop on chemical aspects of rice grain quality*. International Rice Research Institute, Los Banos, Philippines.

Lamond, E. (1977). Laboratory methods for sensory evaluation of foods. Pubc. 1637. Canada Dept. Agr. Ottawa.

LITTLE, R.R., HILDA, G.B. and DAWSON, E.H. (1958). Different effects of dilute alkali on twenty-five varieties of milled white rice. *Cereal Chem.*, 35: 111 - 126.

MYKLESTAD, O., CHRISTIE, E.M., COOTE, G.G. and McDONALD, D.J. (1968). *Chemical, physical and aroganoleptic properties of twelve varieties of rice*. Division of food preservation technical paper No 33. Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Organization, Melbourne, Australia, 19 pp.

PEREZ, C.M., JULIANO, B.O., BOURKE, M.C and ANZALDUA-MORALES, A. (1993). Hardness of cooked milled rice by instrumental and sensory methods. *Journal of Texture Studies*, 24: 81- 94.

WOHUINANGU, J.S. and KAP, J.M. (1982). An overview of rice research in Papua New Guinea, pp. 393-407. In: *Proceedings of the second Papua New Guinea food crops conference*. DAL, Port Moresby.

A NEW MUTATION OF TARO *(COLOCASIA ESCULENTA)* OBSERVED AT BUBIA AGRICULTURAL RESEARCH CENTRE

Ivancic A.[1] and T. Okpul[2]

ABSTRACT

An unusual mutant of taro (Colocasia esculenta) *was discovered in the cycle-2 population of the recurrent selection programme at the Bubia Agricultural Research Centre, Papua New Guinea. The mutant plant developed a thin elongated stem (about 95 cm long). The stem had several nodes, each carrying one leaf. The leaf size decreased with distance from the corm top. The stem was filled with soft, aerated spongy tissue. Side stems were thin and relatively long, growing from lower nodes of the main stem and the corm top. Their structure was similar to that of the main stem. The plant had a normal corm. It was susceptible to the leaf blight and was not flowering.*

Key words: *Taro,* Colocasia esculenta, *breeding, population variability, mutation.*

INTRODUCTION

Taro (*Colocasia esculenta* (L.) Schott) belongs to the monocotyledonous family Araceae or the aroids. The aroids are a large and a very variable family with about 110 genera and more than 2,500 species (Bown 1988). The differences among some of the species (e.g. *Acorus calamus, Amorphophallus campanulatus, Colocasia esculenta, Pothos scadens* and *Monstera* spp.) are large.

The majority of the aroids are climbers and epiphytes of tropical rainforests. Many of the species are associated with humid or aquatic conditions. The most common characteristic of the aroid species is the spadix - spathe type of inflorescence. The small individual flowers can be bisexual or unisexual. If the flowers are unisexual, the spadix is divided into two parts (male and female) which are separated by a sterile tissue.

C. esculenta plants are herbaceous, with cylindrical starchy corms and relatively large peltate leaves borne on thick petioles. The height of the plants generally varies from 0.5 to 1.5 m. It is a very variable species with numerous forms and cultivars. They can be differentiated according to the shape, size and pigmentation of their corms, pigmentation and size of the leaves, plant height, floral characteristics, eating quality and several other characteristics.

The variability of the genetically controlled characteristics is extremely important for plant breeding. Natural genetic variation can be augmented through hybridisation, self-pollination, biotechnological methods or mutagenesis.

Taro varieties are clonal varieties and are propagated vegetatively. In natural conditions propagation by seed is very rare, although, it is essential for the evolution of the crop. The majority of the varieties are highly heterozygous. The genetic recombination between two randomly chosen clones generally results in high variability of the first offspring generation. Each of the superior genotypes from the segregating offspring generation can represent a new potential variety. Stabilisation of the variety by breeding for genetic homozygosity is not needed because of the vegetative propagation of the species. When mutations are not taken into consideration, one taro cultivar (one clone) consists of only one genotype.

[1] University of Maribor, Faculty of Agriculture, Vrbanska 30, 2000 Maribor, Slovenia

[2] Department of Agriculture and Livestock, Bubia Agricultural Research Centre, P. O. Box 1639, Lae, Papua New Guinea

The Papua New Guinea taro improvement programme

The Papua New Guinea (PNG) Taro Improvement Programme started in 1993. The main objectives are the improvement of yield, eating quality, resistance to pests and diseases, earliness and adaptability to specific environmental conditions. It is based on the population approach, aiming at the improvement of the average performance of a population. The process is divided into cycles and each cycle consists of three steps: (a) development of a population, (b) evaluation of the individuals in the population and (c) selection of the superior individuals for crossing to form a new population.

The genetic sources used for forming the basic population (the population from which the breeding process started) were wild genotypes from PNG and South-East Asia, hybrids from a previous breeding programme in the Solomon Islands and cultivated varieties from PNG and other Pacific countries. Recombinations between these genetic materials resulted in a large range of variation. This variation could be considered to be a result of genetic segregation, mutagenesis and environmental effects.

The number of genetic recombinations per cycle generally exceeds 500 and the number of individuals germinated in each cycle averages more than 150,000. The time period needed to complete one cycle depends mainly on the evaluation procedure of a population and varies from 7 months to more than a year.

Genetic variability and rare genotypes of taro

The populations used in the recurrent selection of taro are generally characterised by high genetic variation. The average genetic variation within a population remains more-or-less unchanged from one cycle to another. Some of the traits, however, are reduced in frequency due to strict artificial selection. These are mainly undesired traits (small corm size, high % of oxalate, susceptibility to some of the diseases). A general decrease in genetic variation can result in genetic erosion, where some of the important genes can be lost from the population.

The taro breeders at Bubia continually follow the changes within populations (Ivancic *et al.* 1995, Ivancic 1995). These changes can be studied through an analysis of variance within each cycle or by analysing the genotypic and/or phenotypic frequencies within populations.

The analysis of genotypic frequencies is usually very simple for rare traits which are controlled by one or a few major genes (genes with strong effects) and which can be easily detected.

Rare genotypes or plants carrying rare genetically controlled characteristics appear constantly. The majority are probably the result of genetic segregation but some are the result of mutagenesis. Within the PNG taro breeding populations several rare genotypes have been determined such as plants with extremely dark purple leaf laminae, double spathe, fasciated male part of the spadix, double and multiple inflorescences, blue pollen, red and black seed, corms above ground, extremely elongated type of corm and semi-albino plants. Rare types of taro inflorescences were described by Ivancic (1995). The most atypical characteristic found so far is the plant type with an elongated stem (Fig. 1).

Elongated stem

A taro plant with an elongated stem was found in July 1995 in one of the sub-populations (U 1/95) of the second cycle of the recurrent selection programme at the Bubia Agricultural Research Centre. The stem of the plant was characterised by thin, green and extremely elongated internodes filled with spongy, colorless tissue. The height was about 95 cm. The internodes near the base were relatively short. As the stem elongated, the internodes became longer, but near the tip they became shorter again (Fig. 1).

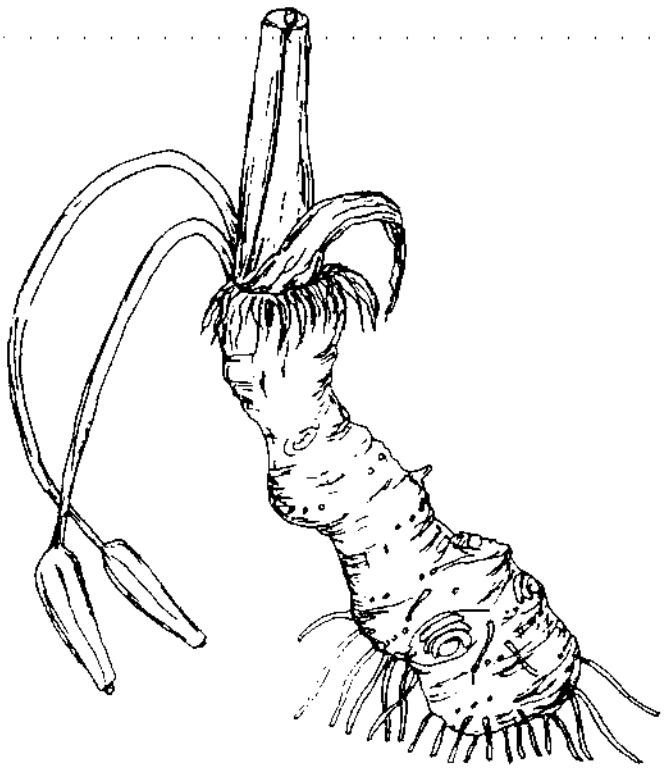
The leaves (petioles and laminae) arose from the nodes and were highly susceptible to leaf blight (*Phytophthora colocasiae*). The size of the leaves decreased with distance from the corm top. Side stems emerged from auxilary buds on the corm top and from the lower nodes (leaf axils) of the elongated stem(s). Side stems were elongated in more-or-less the same way as the main stem.

The elongation of nodes of the mutant plant are different from the elongation of the corm of some 'normal' genotypes (Fig. 3). Several wild genotypes and cultivated varieties of taro produce very long corms (similar to *Alocasia* spp.). This elongation is associated with the general expansion of the corm and there is no formation of a 'true' stem.

The mutant plant had a normal corm and did not flower. Vegetative multiplication by cuttings, which were very similar to stolons (runners), was not

Figure 1. **A drawing of a taro plant with an elongated stem (a), and a normal plant (b).**

Figure 2. **An elongated corm of a wild taro genotype.**



successful. The nodes of the main elongated stem and side stems did not produce a normal root system. It is possible that the plant with the elongation of the stem(s) is expressing a lethal character or that stem elongation is genetically linked with it.

Conclusion

Taro breeding work in Papua New Guinea is based on a large scale programme of genetic recombinations and has resulted in enormous genetic variation within the breeding populations. In such populations it was possible to identify genotypes which could not be found in natural populations. The plant with the elongated stem is one example. It is difficult to say whether it is the direct result of mutagenesis, the result of a specific genetic combination or both.

Elongation of the taro stem is presently not an important trait for agriculture. However, it indicates that the taro plant may have completely different forms, resembling plants with indeterminate growth of the stem and creeping or climbing habit. In the future, genotypes with such charcteristics could be used as a genetic source for breeding which would be able to grow in deeper swamps or along rivers with variable water level. These environments represent an additional potential area for taro production.

The elongated stem may also be of interest in evolutionary studies of the Araceae family since it resembles the stem of creeping and climbing aroids.

References

BOWN, D. (1988). Aroids, Plants of the Arum Family. Century Hutchinson Ltd, London, Melbourne, Auckland, Johannesburg.

IVANCIC, A., SIMIN, A., OSOSO, E. and OKPUL, T. (1995). Wild taro (*Colocasia esculenta* (L.) Schott) populations in Papua New Guinea. *Papua New Guinea J. of Agric., Forestry and Fisheries* 38(1): 31-45.

IVANCIC, A. (1995). Abnormal and unusual inflorescences of taro, *Colocasia esculenta* (Araceae). *Australian J. of Botany* 43: 475-489.

THE CRAZY ANT, *ANOPLOLEPIS LONGIPES* (JERDON) (HYMENOPTERA: FORMICIDAE) ON COCONUT PALMS IN NEW GUINEA.

G. R. Young[1]

ABSTRACT

Nests of the crazy ant Anoplolepis longipes, *in the crowns of coconut palms, contained all castes and life stages except queen brood. The ant was attracted to the male flowers on the coconut inflorescence rather than honeydew-producers. Workers fed on nectar from male flowers and sap extruded from scars resulting from recently shed male flowers. Workers foraged on the inflorescence over 24 hours with maximum foraging activity at temperatures of 27.3 and 30.3° C.*

Key words: Anoplolepis longipes, *Nesting, Carbohydrate source , Foraging behaviour on coconut palms.*

INTRODUCTION

The crazy ant, *Anoplolepis longipes* (Jerdon) is widespread throughout the tropics (Way & Khoo 1992). In Papua New Guinea (PNG) *A. longipes* is particularly prevalent in disturbed habitats (Wilson and Taylor 1967).

The ant is frequently a pest of plantation crops because it increases the numbers of sap feeding insects, for example the coccids; *Ceroplastes rubens* Maskell, on citrus and cinnamom, and *Coccus celatus* DeLotto, on coffee (Haines and Haines 1978 a, Williams 1982). Copius amounts of honeydew, produced by these sap-feeders, subsequently lead to the growth of sooty mould on the leaves. Additionally, the ant often encourages pest species indirectly by harassing predators and parasites of the pest (Young 1982, 1996).

In some circumstances, *A. longipes* is regarded as beneficial because it disrupts the feeding and egg laying behaviour of pest species (Room & Smith, 1975; Young, 1982).

Premature nutfall on coconut palms infested with *A. longipes* has been recorded from a number of localities in PNG (Young 1996). In one instance, it was found that premature nutfall was due to attacks by the coconut spathe moth, *Tirathaba rufivena* Walker (Lepidoptera: Pyralidae). Moth populations were high on palms infested with *A. longipes* and low on palms without the ant. It was suspected that *A. longipes* disturbed the foraging behaviour of moth predators.

A. longipes is predominantly a ground nesting species and on heavy or relatively impervious soils the majority of nesting sites are found under fallen vegetation and leaflitter (Haines & Haines 1978 b; Young 1996). It has been presumed that the presence of honeydew producing insects attract the ant to the coconut palm (Way 1953; Greenslade, 1971; Haines & Haines 1978 b). However, I had marked large numbers of *A. longipes* workers on coconut inflorescences (unpublished data). The coconut palm produces a branched inflorescence. Each branch carries the more numerous male flowers apically and the female flowers on the basal part. Male flowers open progressively from the apical end of each branch over a period of 15 days. For this research I decided to investigate if honeydew-producers were attracting *A. longipes* to palms or whether the attraction was the inflorescence.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Observations were made on palms infested with crazy ants at Maralumi Estates, Markham valley, PNG, over a 17 month period from November 1976 to March 1978. Each month five palms were climbed and the nests in the crowns were examined for the

[1] Bubia Agricultural Research Centre, PO Box 1639, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Present Address: Entomology Branch, Department of Primary Industry and Fisheries, P. O. Box 79 Berrimah, N.T. 0828, Australia.

presence or absence of various castes and life stages of *A. longipes*. Additionally, the palms were searched for the presence of honeydew producing insects and samples were returned to the laboratory for identification.

In order to determine whether *A. longipes* was obtaining carbohydrate from honeydew-producers or some other source, three healthy palms were trunk injected with 12 g a.i. of monocrotophos to eliminate sap feeding insects. Three healthy palms were selected as controls. Observations on the ant and honeydew-producers were made over the suceeding three weeks.

The foraging activity of *A. longipes*, on coconut inflorescences, was recorded over a 24 hour period. Three palms were selected, each with an inflorescence which had emerged within the previous 48 hours. A wet and dry bulb thermometer was placed in a sheltered position close to each inflorescence. Every two hours an observer climbed the palm and made counts of the numbers of workers foraging on the inflorescence over a three minute period. Additionally, wet and dry bulb readings were recorded for each palm.

RESULTS

Ant nests on palms were located in the crowns or amongst the roots above soil level. Nests in crowns were either in the axils of palm fronds or between the inner spathe and the base of the peduncle of dead inflorescences, as described by Way (1953).Throughout the 17 month period, the crown nests contained all castes and life stages with the exception of queen larvae and pupae.

Crazy ants were observed foraging on palms throughout the day and night. Workers constantly trailed up and down the trunk except during high winds, very high temperatures or heavy rain. The gasters of some workers, trailing down the trunk, were often distented, suggesting that the ants had been feeding on liquid. There was always a small number of workers foraging on the fronds, however most workers were congregated on recently emerged inflorescences. Exudate from the stigma of female flowers was attractive to the ant, as described by Corbett (1932). However, the main attraction was the male flower. Male flowers were observed to open early in the morning and to have fallen by late afternoon. Workers were observed feeding on nectar oozing from the bases of unopened male flowers and inside open flowers, as well as sap extruded from scars resulting from recently shed flowers. When all the male flowers had fallen, and the resulting scars had healed, the inflorescence was no longer attractive to the ant.

Three species of honeydew - producers were tended by *A. longipes* on palms. *Palmicultor browni* Williams (Hemiptera: Coccidae) was the most common, being located in the axils of fronds and in the spear of the palm. *Ceraphis lataniae* Boisduval (Hemiptera: Aphidae) and *Aleurodicus destructor* Mackie (Hemiptera: Aleyrodidae) occurred on the undersides of leaflets. There was little sooty mould present, indicating that populations of homopterans were low in palms infested with *A. longipes*.

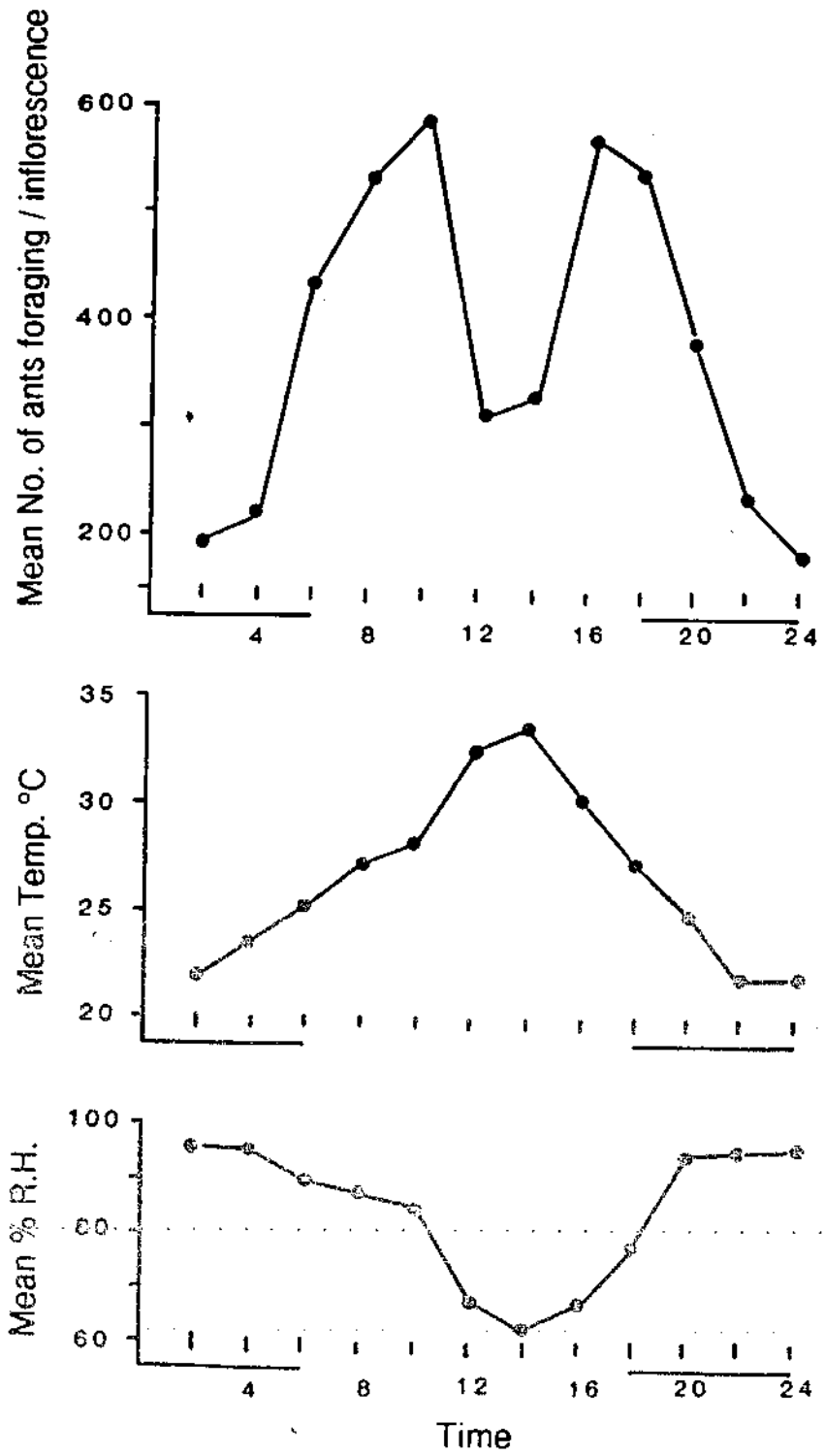
Prior to trunk injection it was not possible to accurately estimate the numbers of homopterans on the trial palms, however all three species were present. Three weeks after the trunk injections, crazy ants continued to ascend and descend the palms. No live homopterans were found on two of the palms, while 3 *P. browni* were on the third palm. Homopteran cadavers were found on all injected palms, indicating the effectiveness of the monocrotophos treatment. Populations of the three species of honeydew-producers were present on the control palms throughout the observation period. The foraging behaviour of *A. longipes* on control palms did not appear to be different to that on trunk injected palms.

Workers foraged on the inflorescences throughout the 24 hour observation period (Fig. 1). Mean numbers of workers peaked between 0800 and 1000 hours , and again between 1600 and 1800 hours. Mean temperatures at 0800 and 1000 hours were 27.3 and 28.3°C respectively, while temperatures at 1600 and 1800 hours were 30.3 and 27.3°C. Peak foraging activity occurred at relative humidities ranging from 67 to 88 percent. During daylight the lowest numbers of workers were recorded at 1200 and 1400 hours, when temperatures were 32.6 and 33.6°C respectively. Numbers of workers were lowest from 2200 hours to 0400 hours, when temperatures ranged from 22.0 to 23.5°C and the relative humidity was greater than 95 percent. The foraging observations were repeated on two subsequent occasions and while the numbers of workers varied from the original observations, the pattern remained essentially the same.

DISCUSSION

The crown of the coconut palm possibly provides more stable nesting sites than under fallen vegetation and leaflitter on the ground. The absence of queen

Figure 1. **Number of *A. longipes* workers foraging on coconut inflorescences over a 24 hour period.**



larvae and pupae from crown nests is puzzling and may suggest the ant is unable to collect sufficient protein in the crown to sustain queen brood.

While the monocrotophos injections did not kill all the honeydew-producers on the injected palms, populations of honeydew-producers were sharply reduced by comparison with those on the control palms. Since the ant continued to forage on the injected palms, it is reasonable to conclude that nectar from male flowers, and sap resulting from the abcision of male flowers, was the most important source of carbohydrate for the ant on the Maralumi coconut palms. *A. longipes* colonies are continuous rather than discrete (Greenslade 1972, Haines & Haines 1978 b). As a result, carbohydrate from the inflorescence is probably taken by workers and distributed to ground nests some distance away. This would explain workers with distended gasters trailing down the trunk. The ready availability of carbohydrate from the inflorescence could provide an additional reason for the ant nesting in the crown.

Low populations of homopterans suggest that nectar and sap are quantitatively, and perhaps qualitatively, a better source of carbohydrate for the ant than honeydew. Alternatively, if *A. longipes* is of African origin as suggested by Way & Khoo (1992), the ant may not be adapted to the honeydew-producers found at Maralumi, since *P. browni* is native to New Guinea and the Solomon Islands, *A. destructor* to South East Asia and *C. lataniae* to Central America (Lever 1969, William and Watson 1988). However, Way (1953) found that *C. lataniae* was the main source of food for *A. longipes* on coconuts in East Africa. In the Solomon Islands, Greenslade (1971) observed that *A. longipes* was not as dependent on honeydew as other species of ant nesting in palms. Additionally, both Greenslade (1972) and Haines and Haines (1978 b) state that *A. longipes* is essentially a scavenger, being dependent on protein collected on the ground. At Maralumi, the population density of *A. longipes* was high, and perhaps in this situation the ant has to utilize nectar and sap since it is unable to efficiently tend the homopterans present to supply sufficient carbohydrate.

Workers foraged on the inflorescence continuously over the 24 hour period, with peak numbers foraging in the early morning and late afternoon. Maximum foraging activity occurred between 27.3 and 30.3°C, which is in broad agreement with the results of Haines and Haines (1978 b). The morning peak coincided with the maximum availability of nectar and the afternoon peak with the maximum availability of sap. Therefore the numbers of ants foraging may have been the result of a combination of optimum temperatures and availability of food.

References

Corbett, G. H. (1932). Insects of coconuts in Malaya. Department of Agriculture, Straits Settlements and Federated Malay States , General Series 10:99-100.

Greenslade, P. J. M. (1971). Phenology of three ants species in the Solomon Islands. *Journal of the Australian Entomological Society*, 10:241-252.

Greenslade, P. J. M. (1972). Comparative ecology of four tropical ant species. *Insectes Sociaux*, 19:195-212.

Haines, I. H. & Haines, J. B. (1978 a). Pest status of the crazy ant, *Anoplolepis longipes* (Jerdon) (Hymenoptera: Formicidae), in the Seychelles. *Bulletin of Entomological Research*, 68:627-638.

Haines, I. H. & Haines, J. B. (1978 b). Colony structure, seasonality and food requirements of the crazy ant, *Anoplolepis longipes* (Jerdon) in the Seychelles. *Ecological Entomology*, 3: 109-118.

Lever, R. J. A. W. (1969). Pests of the coconut palm. FAO, Rome. pp 190.

Room, P.M. & Smith, E. S. C. (1975). Relative abundance and distribution of insect pests, ants and other components of the cocao ecosystem in Papua New Guinea. *Journal of Applied ecology*, 12: 31-46.

Way, M. J. (1953). The relationship between certain ant species with particular reference to biological control of the coreid, *Theraptus* sp. *Bulletin of Entomological Research*, 44:669-691.

Way, M. J. & Khoo, K. C. (1992). Role of ants in pest management. *Annual Review of Entomology*, 37:479-503.

Wilson, E. O. and Taylor, R. W. (1967) The ants of Polynesia (Hymenoptera: Formicidae). *Pacific Insects* monograph, 14

William, D. J. (1982). The distribution and synonymy of *Coccus celatus* De Lotto (Hemiptera:Coccidae) and its importance on coffee in Papua New Guinea. *Bulletin of Entomological Research* 72, 107-109

Williams, D. J. &Taylor, R. W. (1985). The scale insects of the tropical South Pacific region. Part 2. The mealybugs (Pseudococcidae). Wallingford, C. A. B. International. pp 260

Young, G. R. (1982). Recent work on biological control in Papua New Guinea and some suggestions for the future. *Tropical Pest Management*, 28:107-114.

Young, G. R. (1996). An association between the crazy ant *Anoplolepis longipes* (Jerdon) (Hymenoptera: Formicidae) and the coconut spathe moth *Tirathaba rufivena* (Walker) (Lepidoptera: Pyralidae) on coconut palms in the Morobe Province of Papua New Guinea 1. Surveys to determine the extent of crop loss and the incidence of natural enemies of the moth. *Papua New Guinea Journal of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries*. 39(2) 1-6.

EFFECT OF SHEEP MANURE AND PHOSPHORUS FERTILIZER ON POTATO AND SUCCEEDING MAIZE AND CASSAVA CROPS

S. Sivasupiramaniam[1], A. K Benjamin[1] and J.A Pitala[1,2]

ABSTRACT

A trial was conducted at the Menifo Sheep Research Centre located in the Eastern Highlands to examine the responses of potato, maize and cassava to application of sheep manure and inorganic phosphorus(P). Potato, maize and cassava were grown sequentially after the application of sheep manure and P fertiliser. Potato tuber yield increased with increasing rates of sheep manure. When manure was applied either at 10 or 20 t ha^{-1}, inorganic P significantly (P< 0.05) increased tuber yield but had no effect when either 0 or 40 t ha^{-1} of manure was applied. At the same level of manure application, yield response to band application was significantly (P< 0.05) higher. Inorganic P failed to influence tuber yield significantly (P< 0,05) when manure was applied in bands. Residual effect of manure was observed in both maize and cassava. Manure significantly (P< 0.05) increased the number and size of the marketable ears of maize , and the fresh tuber yield of cassava. Residual P increased the number and size of marketable ears of maize significantly (P< 0.05) at 10 t ha^{-1} of manure application only, and had no effect on cassava yield.

Key words: *cassava, central highlands, cropping sequence, inorganic phosphorus, maize, potato, residual effects, sheep manure.*

INTRODUCTION

In many parts of the central highlands of Papua New Guinea, soil fertility is a major factor limiting intensive cropping (Humphreys 1984, Bourke and D'Souza 1982). Crop responses to application of organic fertilisers like cattle manure, chicken manure, pig manure, compost and coffee pulp have been reported (Kimber 1982; Thiagalingam and Bourke 1982; D'Souza and Bourke 1986; Floyd *et al.* 1988). However, most of these studies were restricted to food crops which can tolerate relatively low soil fertility. Potato yield response to application of compost on volcanic ash soils have been observed (Preston and Kowor 1987). Preliminary studies indicated that potato and maize respond to sheep manure (Sivasupiramaniam 1989). However, long term effects of sheep manure on different crops planted in sequence have not been studied.

Most soils in the highlands are deficient in available phosphorus (P). While the traditional highlands crops like sweet potato are tolerant to low soil P, recently introduced crops like potato and maize are not (Radcliffe 1985) and require P fertiliser. Organic manures improve P availability by reducing its fixation (Tripathi and Hazara 1987) and also by providing P directly to the crops through the soil (*Biswas et al.* 1970, Mugwura 1984).

This paper reports the results of a field trial conducted to examine the effects of sheep manure and inorganic P on the yields of potato, maize and cassava planted sequentially on a sandy clay soil in the Eastern Highlands.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

The trial was conducted at Menifo Sheep Research Centre farm in the Eastern Highlands Province (1405 m a.s.l). It was initiated in October 1988 and ended in April 1990. The soil is a sandy clay of mixed sedimentary origin which was deficient in nitrogen (N) and Phosphorus (P), low in potassium (K) and organic matter (OM) and the soil has a high P retention. The site was an old sweet potato garden fallowed for two years.

[1] Department of Agriculture and Livestock, P.O Box 1075, Goroka, Eastern Highlands Province, Papua New Guinea.

[2] Department of Agriculture and Livestock, P.O Box 1984, Lae, Morobe Province, Papua New Guniea.

The treatments included four levels of manure (0, 10, 20 and 40 t ha^{-1}) broadcasted and also two levels (10 and 20 t ha^{-1}) applied in narrow bands. All manure levels were applied in combination with 50 kg P ha^{-1} (P50) in the form of triple superphosphate (TSP).

The experiment was laid out as a randomised block design with three replicates. The plots were raised beds of 5 m^2 in size. Manure was applied four weeks before planting of the first crop (potato) and mixed with the soil. For band application, manure was applied in 35 cm wide rows which were 35 cm apart. The sheep manure applied contained 1.2% N, 0.5% P and 1% K on a dry matter basis.

Four weeks after application of manure, Potato (*Solanum tuberosum* Linn cv. Sequoia) was planted in furrows (70 cm x 30 cm). For band application of manure treatments, the planting rows were positioned at the centre of the band. TSP was furrow applied just prior to planting and normal cultural practises were maintained. Plant emergence count was taken 30 days after planting (DAP) and samples of the third compound leaf from the top of the plant from all plots were collected 60 DAP for N, P and K determination. Potato tuber yields and total marketable tuber numbers were recorded at full maturity. Tubers less than 3cm in diameter were considered nonmarketable.

A local variety of maize (*Zea mays* Linn.) was planted immediately after harvesting the potato, at a spacing of 70 cm x 20 cm. Ears were harvested at the stage suitable for direct consumption and the number and weight of the marketable ears recorded. The maize stover was cut and used as mulch and a local variety of cassava (*Manihot esculenta* Crantz) was planted at 4 plants per plot. The cassava crop was harvested 12 months later and the shoot and tuber fresh weights and tuber numbers were recorded.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Marketable potato tuber yield

Application of sheep manure up to 40 t ha^{-1} significantly ($P< 0.05$) increased the marketable potato tuber yield. At the same level of manure, band application produced significantly ($P< 0.05$) higher yield (Table 1). Neither the manure rate nor method of application influenced the non-marketable (< 3 cm) tuber yield (data not presented).

P alone failed to influence marketable tuber yield but at lower manure rates (10 or 20 t ha^{-1}), P significantly ($P <0.01$) increased marketable tuber yield. There was no yield response to P when manure was applied either in bands or at 40 t ha^{-1} (Table 1).

Total and marketable tuber numbers

The total tuber numbers per plant was significantly ($P< 0.01$) increased when manure was applied at 10 t ha^{-1}, but further increases to higher manure levels were either small or negligible (Table 2). Neither method of application of manure nor inorganic P influenced total tuber numbers markedly. Manure significantly ($P< 0.05$) increased the number of marketable tubers except when applied at 10 t ha^{-1} and spread evenly. Inorganic P had no effect on marketable tubers.

Mean tuber weight of marketable tubers was significantly ($P< 0.01$) increased by manure and the response varied with the rate and method of application (Table 2). In the presence of manure, inorganic P additively increased the mean tuber weight of marketable tubers. Higher tuber yield to manure application has been achieved mainly through increased tuber number at the lower manure levels and through increased tuber number and size at the highest manure level. The relatively higher response to band application may be explained by greater availability of nutrients from the manure concentrated near the root zone.

The lack of response to P in the absence of manure may possibly be attributed to K deficiency. This is reflected in the K concentration in the third compound leaf (Table 3). It appears that when sufficient K was available from the manure there were responses to applied P. However, at 40 t ha^{-1}, it appears that P supply from manure alone was adequate to meet the crop demand.

N, P and K concentrations in the leaf were found to show high correlations with tuber yields in potato. The critical concentrations used to define deficiency limits of N, P and K in the leaf 50 DAP were 3.8, 0.3 and 3.8% respectively (Singh and Brar 1983, Singh 1987). In the present study, the relative sufficiency levels of leaf N, P and K for maximum tuber yield were observed in the 40 t ha^{-1} treatment which produced the maximum tuber yield.

Residual effect of manure and phosphorus

Residual effect of manure was apparent on both maize and cassava, particularly at the high rates (Tables 4 and 5). In another experiment, manure

Table 1: **Effect of sheep manure and inorganic phosphorus on marketable tuber yield of potato.**

Manure level (t ha^{-1})	Marketable tuber yield (t ha^{-1})		
	No phosphorus	phosphorus (50 kg ha^{-1})	Mean
0	5.60	6.14	5.87
10	8.95	15.16	12.05
20	10.64	15.05	12.84
40	20.04	20.89	20.46
10 (banded)	13.65	15.45	14.55
20 (banded)	16.15	18.28	17.21
Mean	12.50	15.16	

ANOVA: Manure **
P **
M x P *

** - Significant at 1% level
* - Significant at 5% level

LSD to compare treatment means: 2.79 (5%); 4.26 (1%). CV (%) = 11.9

Table 2: **Effect of sheep manure and inorganic phosphorus on total and marketable tubers and mean tuber weight of marketable tubers**

Manure rates (t ha^{-1})	Total no. tubers plant^{-1}			No. of marketable tubers plant^{-1}			Mean marketable tuber wt. (g)		
	P0	P50	Mean	P0	P50	Mean	P0	P50	Mean
0	3.85	5.10	4.47	1.82	2.12	1.97	80.7	72.5	76.6
10	6.78	6.72	6.75	2.88	3.73	3.30	77.7	103.3	90.5
20	6.92	7.37	7.14	3.12	4.07	3.59	85.4	92.9	89.1
40	7.49	7.43	7.45	4.25	4.02	4.13	112.8	136.4	124.6
10 (banded)	6.80	7.28	7.04	3.97	4.05	4.01	85.3	95.4	90.3
20 (banded)	7.70	7.43	7.66	4.35	4.25	4.30	93.0	111.6	102.3
Mean	6.59	6.89	3.40	3.03	89.1	102.0			
ANOVA: Manure		**			*			**	
P		NS			NS			**	
M x P		NS			NS			**	
CV (%)		13.3			33.9			14.3	
LSD Manure 5%		1.12			1.45			12.8	
1%		1.52			-			17.2	
LSD P 5%		-			-			9.5	
1%		-			-			9.5	

applied at 15 t ha^{-1} on the same soil failed to have any effect on sweet potato planted in the following year (Sivasupiramaniam 1989). The significant residual response to manure in the present study may be attributed to the shorter planting cycle, higher manure levels used and the types of crops planted.

The lack of residual response to applied P in maize, except at the lowest level of manure rate of 10 t ha^{-1} (Table 4) indicates that at higher manure rates, sufficient P has become available to maize from decomposing manure and perhaps may have reduced fixation.

Lack of residual response of cassava to applied phosphate (data not presented) may partly be due to the inherent capacity of the crop to tolerate low soil P.

CONCLUSION

This experiment demonstrates that sheep manure is a potentially useful organic fertiliser. High yields of potato and maize can be realised by using high rates or moderate rates by band application. Relay cropping of the land would be a good strategy to maximise

Table 3: **Effect of sheep manure and inorganic phosphorus on the nitrogen, phosphorus and potassium concentration (%) in the third compound leaf at 50 days after planting.**

Manure (t ha^{-1})	N			P			K		
	P0	P50	Mean	P0	P50	Mean	P0	P50	Mean
0	4.86	4.14	4.50	0.22	0.28	0.25	2.98	2.92	2.95
10	4.29	3.72	4.00	0.25	0.29	0.27	4.09	3.72	3.90
20	4.14	4.02	4.08	0.30	0.30	0.30	3.60	3.82	3.71
40	4.04	4.24	4.14	0.30	0.34	0.32	4.24	4.26	4.25
10 (banded)	4.20	4.08	4.14	0.28	0.32	0.30	3.80	3.51	3.65
20 (banded)	4.16	4.16	4.16	0.27	0.29	0.28	3.59	3.54	3.56
Mean	4.28	4.06		0.27	0.31		3.72	3.63	
ANOVA: Manure		NS			*			**	
P		NS			**			NS	
M x P		NS			NS			NS	
CV (%)		9.1			12.3			10.5	
LSD Manure 5%		-			0.042			0.65	
P 5%					0.024				
1%					0.032				

Table 4: Residual effect of sheep manure and inorganic phosphorus on the productivity of maize.

Manure (t ha^{-1})	No. marketable ears ha^{-1}			Marketable ear size (g ear^{-1})		
	P0	P50	Mean	P0	P50	Mean
0	14,650	15,600	15,125	156	152	154
10	21,340	25,000	23,170	168	186	177
20	25,340	27,340	26,340	181	179	180
40	32,000	37,340	34,670	190	194	192
10 (banded)	17,340	31,340	24,340	167	165	166
20 (banded)	30,660	27,340	29,000	181	191	186
Mean	23,555	27,327			174	179
ANOVA: Manure		**			**	
P		**			NS	
M x P		**			**	
CV (%)		14.1			8.6	
LSD M x P 5%		4800			6.6	
1%		6520			8.9	

Table 5: **Residual effect of sheep manure on cassava fresh tuber and shoot yields***

Manure (t ha^{-1})	Fresh tuber (t ha^{-1})	Fresh shoot (t ha^{-1})
0	23.7	6.4
10	30.1	7.4
20	38.7	9.3
40	51.8	10.7
10 (banded)	34.8	7.3
20 (banded)	37.9	10.4
ANOVA:	**	NS
CV (%)	38.7	53.8
LSD 5%	9.14	
1%	12.42	

* As there was no response to inorganic P, data for P levels were pooled.

benefits from sheep manure. At lower manure rates, application of P fertiliser would enhance potato tuber yield.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We are grateful to G. Wiles and R.D. Ghodake for their comments on the manuscript. V. Bidi helped with the field work and the Department of Agriculture and Livestock for providing the resources.

REFERENCES

Biswas, T.D., M.R. and Sahu, R.N. 1970. Effect of different sources of organic manures on the physical properties of the soil growing rice. *J. Indian Soc. Soil Sci.* 18 - 42.

Bourke, R.M. and D'Souza, E. 1982. Intensification of subsistence agriculture on the Nembi plateau: Preliminary results,pp 202-207. *In: Proc. of the second Papua New Guinea food crops conference*, Eds R.M. Bourke and V. Kesavan, DPI, Konedobu

D'Souza, E. and Bourke, R.M. 1986. Intensification of subsistence agriculture on the Nembi plateau, Papua New Guinea 2. Organic fertilizer trials. *Papua New Guinea J. Agric. Forestry and Fisheries*, 34: 29 -39.

Floyd, C.N., Lefroy, R.D.B. and D'Souza, E.J. 1988. Soil fertility sweet potato production on volcanic ash soils in the highlands of Papua New Guinea. *Field Crops Research*. 19: 1-25.

Humphreys, G. S. 1984. The environment and soils of Chimbu Province, Papua New Guinea with particular reference to soil erosion. *Research Bulletin No 35*, Port Moresby.

Kimber, A. J. 1982. The effect of pig manure on sweet potato yields. *Harvest*, 8 (2): 81-82.

Mugwura, L. M. 1984. Relative effectiveness of fertiliser and communal area manures as plant nutrient sources. *Zimbabwe Agric. J.* 81 (3): 85-90.

Preston, S and Kowor, A. 1987. Composting, intercropping and potato production on volcanic soils in Enga Province. *In: Working papers of the 1987 potato and sweet potato workshop*, Eds. A. J. Pitt and H. R. Yandani, pp. 65-77.

Radcliffe, D. J. 1985. The management properties of Andisols in the Southern Highlands Province, Papua New Guinea. *Technical Report 85/7*, DPI, Konedobu.

Singh, B. and Brar, M. S 1982. Leaf analysis in maximising potato yield. *J. Indian Soc. Soil Sci.* 31: 220-223.

Singh, J. P. 1987. Role of phosphorus and potassium content of leaf in maximising potato yield. *Indian J. Agric. Sci.* 57 (8): 565-566.

Sivasupiramaniam, S. 1989. Sheep manure for crop production in the highlands of Papua New Guinea, pp 102-108. *In: Smallholder Animal Production in Papua New Guinea. Proc. 1st Symp. of PNG Soc. Anim. Prod.* Ed. R. C. Malik.

Thiagalingam, K. and Bourke, R. M., 1982. Utilization of organic wastes in crop production, pp 218 - 226. *In: Proc. of the second Papua New Guinea food crops conference*, Eds R.M. Bourke and V.Kesaven, DPI, Konedobu.

Tripathi, S. B and Hazra, C. R. 1987. Effect of different sources of phosphorus on the herbage yield of sweet clover and soil properties. *Indian J. Agric. Sci.* 57 (11): 809-819.

A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THE FLORA AND VEGETATION OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

Simon M. Saulei[1]

ABSTRACT

This bibliography includes all items, many virtually inaccessible to most workers but considered relevant to the flora and vegetation of Papua New Guinea .It is divided into eight sections: flora and botany,explorations and expeditions, phytogeography, ecology and vegetation, ethobotany, conservation and subject bibliographies. This work is intended to stimulate interest in the flora and vegetation of Papua New Guinea.

Key words: flora,systematics,, ecology and vegetation, forest and forestry, non-timber products, conservation.

INTRODUCTION

Despite increasing concern about sustainable development and management, as well as conservation of the country's forest resources, far too little is understood about the ecological basis for the planning of their exploitation and management. The creation of the Forest Research Institute in Lae, together with other related institutions throughout the country is an attempt to address this problem. However, due to manpower and financial limitations and, more importantly, the lack of information and data, very little information is disseminated to decision makers, forest managers, developers and resource owners. Much of such information and data are unavailable and are mostly found in centralized libraries within the country and abroad or in Government files and archives.

As part of an overall effort to manage and conserve the forest resources in the country on a sustainable basis, one of the most urgent tasks is to improve our understanding of the dynamics, ecology and the biology of the forests.

One approach is to look at what kind of data and information are available. This bibliography was compiled to encourage better communication among forest managers, owners, developers, researchers and decision makers and to stimulate further research into areas which are not well understood.

The focus of this bibliography on Papua New Guinea's forests or vegetation is justified, given the extent of its forest resources and the rapid rate of deforestation and their important role in national economy and the global environment. Further, due in part to lack of access to information, many investers believe that natural forest management does not generate sufficient financial returns to be justified for wood production as compared to plantation forestry. Similarly, it is also believed that logging is incompatible with the extraction of non-timber forest products. Nevertheless, it is hoped that this bibliography will assist in providing useful references for information. This would serve as a foundation upon which appropriate management, utilization and conservation practices could be developed that will be sustainable and contribute to the well-being of the forests, owners, the nation and the world as a whole.

The bibliography is divided into eight Sections: **Flora and Botany** which includes plant systematics; **Exploration and Expeditions; Phytogeography** which is largely regional, but also includes references on factors influencing plant distributions such as continental drift, changes in sea level and climate, etc.; **Ecology and Vegetation,** including the descriptions of forests and other vegetation types, the general plant ecology, habitat and zone descriptions; Forestry; mostly covering forest industries, exploitation, management, ownership and its role in the country's socio-economic developments; **Ethnobotany** which deals with uses, including chemical analyses; **Conservation;** and **Subject Bibliographies.**

[1] Department of Biology, University of Papua New Guinea, P.O. Box 320, UNIVERSITY Post Office, National Capital District.

SOURCES OF MATERIAL

This bibliography does not pretend to be complete and is not exclusively about Papua New Guinea, but includes all items considered relevant. It includes many entries from Australia, Irian Jaya, Solomons, South east Asia and much of the Asia-Pacific region. Almost all Government Agencies, Institutions and Libraries in the country were solicited to provide information, but very few responded. However, information is still coming in, new projects are being started all the time, and books and journal articles on the flora of Papua New Guinea are appearing weekly. A number of references had no publication dates, they are refered as u.d (undated) in this paper. I sincerely hope that reviewers of this bibliography will send me additional references and advice on how to make future editions of the bibliography more useful. Please send additions/corrections to the author.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The compilation of this bibliography was made possible through a generous grant provided by UNESCO (Grant Contract No. 853.203.0). Quite a substantial amount of literature compilation was done by Assoc. Prof. D.G. Frodin while he was teaching at the University of Papua New Guinea, Biology Department from 1976-1985.

I am very grateful to the PNG UNESCO National Commission, in particular Ms. Marilyn Alok the Scientific Coordinator and the Science Sub-Committee Chairman Professor Lance Hill for their encouragement and assistance. The assistance provided by Joe Ngawen, New Guinea Collection, Sir Michael Somare Libray, University of Papua New Guinea; Dr. Philip Siaguru, Department of Forestry, Papua New Guinea University of Technology; Robert Kiapranis, Neville Howcroft and Wilson Unua of the PNG Forest Research Institute is greatly appreciated.

SECTION I.

FLORA AND BOTANY

Adema, F. 1992. New species of *Elattostachys* (Blume) Radlk. (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 36: 541-550.

Airy shaw, H.K. 1965. Notes on Malaysian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. XLIX-LV. ***Kew Bulletin*** 19(2): 299-328.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1966. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. LVI-LXVI. ***Kew Bulletin*** 20(1): 25-49.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1969 a,b. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. LXXXIII-CXIX. ***Kew Bulletin*** 21: 353-418 (LXXXIIII-XCVI, a); 231-132 (XCVII-CXIX, b).

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1969 c. New or noteworthy Asian species of *Antidesma* L. (Stilaginaceae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 23: 277-290.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1971. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. CXX-CXLVIII. ***Kew Bulletin*** 25(3): 473-553.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1972. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. CXLIX-CLXIX. ***Kew Bulletin*** 27(1): 3-93.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1973. New or noteworthy species of Antidesma (Stilaginaceae): III. ***Kew Bulletin*** 28(2): 269-281.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1974 a. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. CLXX-CLXXXVI. ***Kew Bulletin*** 29(2): 281-331.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1974 b. Noteworthy Euphorbiaceae from tropical Asia (Burma to New Guinea) *Hooker's Icones Plantarum* Vol.38, Part I. Bentham-Moxon Trustees, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1978 a. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. CLXXXVII-CCVI. ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(2): 361-418.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1978 b. New or noteworthy species of *Antidesma* (Stilaginaceae): IV. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(1): 15-18.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1978 c. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. CCVII-CCXXI. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(1): 25-77.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1979 a. New or noteworthy species of *Antidesma* (Stilaginaceae): V. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(3): 423-427.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1979 b. Notes on Malesian and other Asiatic Euphorbiaceae. CCXXII-CXXVIII. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(3): 529-538.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1979 c. New Euphorbiaceae from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(3): 591-598.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1980 a. The Euphorbiaceae of New Guinea. Additional Series Vol.VIII. ***Kew Bulletin***, 243 pp.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1980 b. Notes on Euphorbiaceae from Indomalesia, Australia and the Pacific. CCXXIX-CCXLI. ***Kew Bulletin*** 35(2): 383-399.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1981 a. Notes on Asiatic, Malesian and Melanesian Euphorbiaceae. CXLII-CCLII. ***Kew Bulletin*** 36(3): 599-612.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1981 b. New species of *Antidesma* (Stilaginaceae) from Malesia and Australia. *Kew* ***Bulletin*** 36(3): 635-637.

Airy Shaw, H.K. 1982. New Euphorbiaceae from Sumatra, New Guinea, Australia and New Caledonia. ***Kew Bulletin*** 37(3): 377-381.

Alberts, L.M.d' 1877. Letter on flora of New Guinea quoted. *Nature* 15: 438.

Allen, C.K. 1942. Studies in the Lauraceae, IV. Preliminary study of the Papuasian species collected by the Archbold Expeditions. V. Some eastern Asiatic species of Beilschmiedia and related genera. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 23: 112-131; 133-155; 444-463.

Alston, A.G.H. 1940. Undescribed ferns from New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea n.s.*** (Bot.) 4: 109-112.

Alston, A.G.H. 1945. A new species of Isoetes from

New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 26: 180

Alston, A.G.H. 1956.. Some undescribed ferns from New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea n.s.*** 7(1):1-3.

Alston, A.G.H. 1959. Isoetaceae. ***Flora Malesian.*** II, 1: 62-64

Ando, H. 1982. Hypnum in Australasia and the southern Pacific. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 52: 93-106.

Anon. 1877. Biological notes: Flora of New Guinea. ***Nature*** 15: 438.

Anon. 1888. Araucaria of New Guinea. ***Gard. Chron.*** Ser.3, 3: 774.

Anon. 1899 a. Wirtschaftliches aus Kaiser-Wilhelmsland und dem Bismarck-Archipel. ***Tropenpflanzer*** 2: 125-127.

Anon. 1899 b. Flora of British New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 1899: 95-126.

Anon. 1901 a. Schizophyta. In ***Die Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 1-35. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Anon. 1901 b. Eumycetes. In ***Die Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 36-64. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Anon. 1901 c. Lichenes. In ***Die Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 65-68. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Anon. 1901 d. Bryophyta. In ***Die Flora Der deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 69-104. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Anon. 1905 a. Rhodophyceae. In ***Nachtrage zur Flora der Deutschen Schtzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 28. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Anon. 1905 b. Eumycetes. ***In Nachtrage zur Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 29-31. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig

Anon. 1905 c. Bryophyta. In ***Nachtrage zur Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 32-34. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Anon. 1918. Verzeichnis derin den Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I-VI (***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 49-55) beschriebene Arten und ihrere Synonyme. Engl. ***Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 295-312.

Anon. 1922-1923. Verzeichnis der in den Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VII-X. (***Botanische Jahrbucher*** LVI-LVIII) Beschriechenen Arten und ihere Synonyme. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 496-523.

Anon. 1938. List of plants in cultivation in the Botanic Gardens, Rabaul. ***New Guinea Agriculture Suppl.*** 4 (4):1-30.

Antoine, F. 1877. Signor d'Alberts' Forschungsreise in Neu-Guinea. ***Oesterr. Bot. Zeits.*** 206-208.

Arens, P. 1953. Bemerkungen zu einigen von C.E. Carr in Niuguinea Gesammelten moosen. ***Blumea*** 7(2): 339-341.

Arentz, F. 1976. The occurrence and distribution of Phytophthora species in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4: 91-98.

Argent, G.C.G. 1976. The wild bananas of Papua New Guinea. ***Notes Roy. Bot. Gard. Edinburgh*** 35(1): 77-114.

Arisumi, T. 1973. Chromosome numbers and interspecific hybrids of New Guinea *Impatiens* species. ***The Journal of Heredity*** 64:77-79.

Arisumi, T. 1974. Chromosome numbers and breeding behaviour of hybrids among Celebes, Java and New Guinea species of *Impatiens* L. ***HortScience*** 9(5): 478.

Arisumi, T. 1975. Phenological analysis of progenies of artificial and natural amphiploid cultivars of New Guinean and Indonesian species of *Impatiens* L. ***Journal of the American Society of Horticultural Science*** 100(4): 381-383.

Arisumi, T. 1978. Somatic mutations affecting leaf characteristics of New Guinea *Impatiens*. ***HortScience*** 13(3): 30.

Arisumi, T. and Cathey, H.M. 1976. The New Guinea *Impatiens*. ***HortScience*** 11(1): 2.

Arisumi, T. 1978. Hybridization among diploid and tetraploid forms of New Guinea, Java and Celebes *Impatiens*. ***J. Amer. Soc. Hort. Sci.*** 103(30): 355-361.

Arisumi, T. 1980. Chromosome numbers and comparative breeding behaviour of certain *Impatiens* from Africa, India and New Guinea. ***J. Amer. Soc. Hort. Sci.*** 105(1): 99-102.

Armstrong, R.J. 1974. *Impatiens circus*: The longwood New Guinea hybrid of *Impatiens*. ***American Horticulturalist*** 53(1): 14-18.

Armstrong, R.J. 1977. The New Guinea *Impatiens*. Impatiens for tomorrow. ***Bull. Pacific Trop. Bot. Gard.*** 7(3): 49-52.

Askenasy, E. 1888. Algen mit Untersuchungen der Herren E. Bornet, A. Grunow, P. Hariot, M. Moebius, O. Nordstedt. Forschungs-reise S.M.S. Gazelle. IV. ***Theil*** 1-58.

Askensay, E. 1894. Ueber einige Australische Meeresalgen. ***Flora*** 78: 1-18.

Assem, J. van den 1953. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Mayaysian area in a wider sense. IV. *Ganua* Pierre ex Dubard. ***Blumea*** 7(2): 364-400.

Baaijens, G.L. and Veldkamp, J.F. 1991. *Sporobolus* (Gramineae) in Malesia. ***Blumea*** 35: 393-458.

Bacon, P.S. 1982. The weedy species of *Merremia* (Convovulaceae) occurring in the Solomon Islands and a description of a new species. ***Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*** 84: 257-264.

Bailey, F.M. 1896. Additions to the New Guinea Flora. ***Contributions to the Queensland Flora. Botany Bulletin of Queensland Department of Agriculture*** 13: 33-34; 14: 14-16.

Bailey, F.M. 1898 a,b,c. Contributions to the flora of New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 3: 154-162, 201-203, 282-283.

Bailey, F.M. 1898 d. Names of easily recognized plants. In ***Report on a visit to British New Guinea***, edited by Nelson, H., 27-28. Queensland Parliment Papers, Brisbane.

Bailey, F.M. 1898 e. A few words about the flora of the Torres Straits islands and the mainland about Sommerset. ***Rep. Australas. Assoc. Adv. Sci.***: 423-447.

Bailey, F.M. 1899-1900. Contributions to the flora of New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 4: 48 (1899); 5: 41 (1899); 6: 287 (1900).

Bailey, F.M. 1900. Contributions to the flora of New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 7: 348-350.

Bailey, F.M. 1901 a,b. Contributions to the flora of New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 9: 215, 410-412.

Bailey, F.M. 1902. Contributions to the flora of British New Guinea. ***Annual Report of British New Guinea 1900/01,*** 142-144. Brisbane.

Bailey, F.M. 1903. Contributions to the flora of British New Guinea. ***Annual Report of British New Guinea,*** 3. Brisbane, Australia.

Bailey, F.M. 1904. Contributions to the New Guinea flora. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*** 18: 1-5.

Bailey, F.M. 1906-1907. Contributions to the flora of Queensland and British New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 16: 410-412 (1906); 17: 231-232 (1906); 19: 273-274 (1907).

Bailey, F.M. 1909 a,b,c,d. Contributions to the flora of Queensland and British New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 22: 147-150; 23: 157-159, 217-221, 259-263.

Bailey, F.M. 1910 a. Contributions to the flora of British New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 24(2): 20-23.

Bailey, F.M. 1910 b. Contributions to the flora of Queensland and British New Guinea. ***Queensland agriculture Journal*** 24(2): 60.

Bailey, F.M. 1914-1915. Contributions to the flora of Queensland and British New Guinea. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal ser.*** 2: 73-78 (1914); 3: 29-31 (1915).

Bailey, I.W. 1956. The relationship between Sphenostemon of New Caledonia and Nouhouysia of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 37: 360-365.

Baker, E.G. 1916. Leguminosae. In ***Report on the botany of Wollaston Expedition to Dutch New Guinea*** 1912-1913, edited by H.N. Ridley, 33-35. Also in ***Transaction of the Linnean Society (Botany)*** 2(9): 1-269.

Baker, J.G. 1873. A new genus of ferns of the tribe Asplenieae from the Solomon Islands. ***Journal of Botany*** 235pp.

Baker, J.G. 1882. On a collection of ferns made by the Rev. R.B. Comins in the Solomon Islands. ***Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*** 19: 293-297.

Baker, J.G. 1890. Vascular cryptogamia of New Guinea, collected by Mr.W. MacGregor. ***Journal of Botany*** 103.

Baker, J.G. 1899 a. Flora of British New Guinea. ***Bull. Misc. Info.*** 22.

Baker, J.G. 1899 b. Filices in flora of British New Guinea. ***Bull. Misc. Info***. 95.

Bakhuizen van den Brink, R.C. 1929. The Verbenaceae of British Papua collected for the Arnold Arboretum by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum.*** 10(2): 69-75.

Bakhuizen van den Brink, R.C. 1935. Notes on some of the Ebenaceae and Verbenaceae of the Solomon Islands collected on the Arnold Arboretum Expedition 1930-1932. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 16: 58-75.

Bakhuizen van den Brink, R.C. und Lam, H.J. 1924. Verbenaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 167-172.

Bakker, K. 1958. A new Papuan Pittosporum. ***Nova Guinea na*** 9(2). 339-340.

Baltisberger, M. 1990. Chromosome numbers of some plants from Papua New Guinea. ***Bot. Helv.*** 100: 97-100.

Bargagli-Petrucci, G. 1901. Le specie di *Pisonia* della regione dei Monsoni. ***Nuovo Giorn. Bot. ital.*** 8: 603-625.

Barker, W.R. 1974. A variation within the species: to classify or not to classify. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(1): 24-27

Barker, W.R. 1980. Taxonomic revision in Theaceae in Papuasia. I. *Gordonia, Ternstroemia, Adinandra* and *Archboldiodendron*. ***Brunonia*** 3(1): 1-60.

Barker, W.R. 1981 a,b,c,d. Daphniphyllaceae, Juglandaceae, Stackhousiaceae and Staphyleaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea.*** Vol. II, edited by E.E. Henty, 34-37(a); 202-205(b); 255-257(c); 258-261(d). Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Barlow, B.A. 1964. Contributions to a knowledge of the Loranthaceae of New Guinea. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*** 75(2): 13-18.

Barlow, B.A. 1971. *Viscum katikianum* (Viscaceae), a new species of mistletoe from New Guinea. ***Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia*** 95: 53-54.

Barlow, B.A. 1974. A revision of the Loranthaceae of New Guinea and the Southwest Pacific. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 22(3): 531-621.

Barlow, B.A. 1981. Loranthaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol. II, edited by E.E. Henty, 206-254. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Barlow, B.A. (Ed.) 1986. ***Flora and Fauna of Alpine Australasia.*** E.J. Brill Publishers, Leiden.

Barrau, J. 1960. The sago palms. ***Principes*** 4: 44-59.

Bartram, E.B. 1938. Mosses of the Solomon Islands. ***Bryologist*** 41: 127-132.

Bartram, E.B. 1942. Third Archbold Expedition. Mosses from the Snow Mountain, Netherlands New Guinea. ***Lloydia*** 5: 245-292.

Bartram, E.B. 1943. Mosses of Papua, New Guinea ***Farlowia*** 1(1): 41-47.

Bartram, E.B. 1945. Mosses of Morobe District, Northeast New Guinea. ***Bryologist*** 48: 110-26.

Bartram, E.B 1951. Mosses of northwest (Dutch) New Guinea, collected by Dr. Sten Bergman. ***Svensk Bot. Tidsk.*** 45: 603-607.

Bartram, E.B. 1953. Additional mosses from Northeast New Guinea. ***Svensk Bot. Tijdsk.*** 47(3): 397-401.

Bartram, E.B. 1957. Mosses of eastern Papua. ***Brittonia*** 9(1): 32-56.

Bartram, E.B. 1959. Contribution to the mosses of the highlands of Eastern New Guinea. ***Brittonia*** 11(2): 86-98.

Bartram, E.B. 1960 a. Mosses of d'Entrecastraux group and Louisiade Archipelago, Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 10: 142-150.

Bartram, E.B. 1960 b. Additions to the moss flora of Netherlands New Guinea. ***Svensk Bot.Tidster.*** 54: 483-487.

Bartram, E.B. 1961 a. Low altitude mosses from northeastern New Guinea. ***Brittonia*** 13: 368-380.

Bartram, E.B. 1961 b. Mosses of the Western Highlands of eastern New Guinea. ***Rev. Bryol. Lichenol. Ser.***2, 30: 185-207.

Bartram, E.B. 1965. Mosses of Eastern Highlands, New Guinea from the sixth Archbold Expedition, 1959. ***Contribution from the United States National Herbarium*** 37: 43-67.

Baudert, T. 1977. Orchids unlimited. ***Paradise*** 5: 5-8.

Beccari, O. 1873. Sulla flore delle isole Aru. ***Nuovo Giorn. Bot. Ital.*** 5: 330.

Beccari, O. 1877-1890. Malesia, Raccolta di osservazioni botanische intorno alle piante dell' Arcipelago Indo-Malese e Papuano, destinata principalmente a descrivere ed illustrare le piante da esso raccolte in quelle regions durante i viaggi eseghuite dall' anno 1865 all' anno 1976. 1. ***Genova,*** 1877-83; 2, ***Genova*** 1884-86; 3, ***Genova*** et Firenze-Roma, 1886-1890.

Beccari, O. 1878. Sulle piante raccolte alla Nuova Guinea del sign. L.M. d'Albertis Durante L'anro 1877, con descrizione di tre nuove specie di Icacinaceae. *Malesia* 1(3): 255-257.

Beccari, O. 1880. Notes on plants collected by d'Albertis. ***Nova Guinea*** 391-400.

Beccari, O. 1886. Rivista delle Felci e Licopodiaceae di Borneo e della Nueva guinea, enumerate o descritte dal Barone V. Cesati, etc. Species novae a Baker descr. ***Malesia*** 3: 16.

Beccari, O. 1888. Nouve specie di palme recentemente scoperte alla Nuova Guinea. ***Guovo Giorn. Bot. Ital.*** 20: 177-180.

Beccari, O. 1890 a. Die palmen der gattung Pritchardia. ***Malesia*** 3(5): 281-317.

Beccari, O. 1890 b. Die Triuridaceen Malensiens. ***Malesia*** 3(5): 318-344.

Beccari, O. 1905. Palme nuove Papuane. ***Webbia*** 1: 281-313.

Beccari, O. 1909. Palmae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 203-220.

Beccari, O. 1914, 1923. Neue palmen Papuasiens nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen uber das Vorkommen der Palmen in Papuasien von C. Lauterbach I. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 19-39.

Beccari, O. 1923. Neue palmen Papuasiens nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen uber das Vorkommen der Palmen in Papuasien von C. Lauterbach II. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 44-462.

Beck, A.R., Weigle, J.L. and Kruger, E.W. 1974. Breeding behaviour and chromosome numbers among New Guinea and Java *Impatiens* species, cultivated varieties and their interspecific hybrids. ***Canadian Journal of Botany*** 52(5): 923-925.

Beehler, B. 1981. Rhododendrons. ***Paradise*** 27: 11-12.

Beer, E. and Lam, H.J. 1936 a. *Archboldia*, a new Verbenaceae genus from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 2(2): 31-33.

Beer, E. and Lam, H.J. 1936 b. The Verbenaceae, collected in Papua by L.J. Brass for the Archbold Expedition. ***Blumea*** 2: 221-228.

Belcher, R.O. 1982. Erechtitoid taxa of Senecio (Compositae) in New Guinea and Indonesia. ***Blumea*** 28(1): 195-198.

Bentham, G. 1942. Enumeration of plants collected in Feejee Islands, Tanna, New Ireland and New Guinea; to which are added a few species gathered in Amboyna by Mr. Barclay. ***Hooker's London Journal of Botany*** 1: 669-676.

Bentham, G. 1843. Enumeration of the plants collected by R.B. Hinds Esq. and Mr. Barclay in the

Feejee Islands, Tanna, New Ireland and New Guinea; to which are added a few species gathered in Amboyna by Mr. Barclay. ***Hooker's. London Journal of Botany 2: 211-240.***

Benzing, D.H. and Clements, M.A. 1991. Dispersal of the orchid Dendrobium insigne by the ant Iridomyrmex cordatus in Papua New Guinea. **Biotropica** 23: 604-607.

Bernard, C. 1910. Algues d'eau douce. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 253-270.

Betts, J.J. 1979. The rediscovery of Dendrobium convolutum Rolfe. ***Orchadian*** 6: 134-135.

Beumee, J. 1930. *Andropogon contortus* L. ***De Tropisch Natuur.*** 19(10): 177-181.

Bimie, S.M. 1927. Icacinaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 3.

Bischler, H. 1989 a. *Marchantia* L. : The Asiatic and Oceanic species. ***Bryopht. Biblioth.*** 38: 1-317.

Bischler, H. 1989 b. *Marchantia* L. subg. *Chlamidium* (Nees) Bischl. Sect. Papillatae Bischl. Sect. nov. en Asie et en Oceanie. ***Cryptog. Bryol. Lichenol.*** 10: 61-79.

Bischler, H. and Piippo, S. 1991 Broyphyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. I. *Marchantia* (Marchantiaceae, Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 28: 277-301.

Bischler-Causse, H. 1989. *Marchantia* L. the Asiatic and Oceanic taxa. ***Bryoph. Bibl.*** 38: 1-317.

Bitter, G. 1917. Die Papuasischen Arten von *Solanum*. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 59-113.

Black, M. 1965. Collecting Rhododendrons in New Guinea. ***Rhododendron. Camellia Year Book*** 1965: 78-88.

Black, M. 1966. Notes on New Guinea Rhododendrons. ***Rhododendron Camellia Year Book*** 1966: 98-103.

Blake, S.T. 1946. Two new grasses from New Guinea. ***Blumea Suppl.*** 3: 56-62.

Blake, S.T. 1947 a. The Cyperaceae collected in New Guinea by J.L. Brass, I. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 28: 99-116.

Blake, S.T. 1947 b. The Cyperaceae collected in New Guinea by L.J. Brass, II. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 28: 207-229.

Blake, S.T. 1948. The Cyperaceae collected in New Guinea by L.J. Brass, III. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 29: 90-102.

Blake, S.T. 1954. The Cyperaceae collected in New Guinea by L.J. Brass. IV. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 35(3): 203-238.

Blaxell, D.F. 1973. The status of Schlechter's specimens of Orchidaceae held at the National Herbarium of New South Wales: I. New Guinea. ***Contribution from the New South Wales National Herbarium*** 4: 457-469.

Bloembergen, S. 1935. The genus *Alangium* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Blumea*** 1(2): 241-294.

Bodegom, J.van, 1973. Enige Orchideen van West Nieuw Guinea. ***Techn. Hogeschool Twente***: 1-199.

Boedijn, K.B. 1930. Over enige Nederlandsch-Indische Stinkzwammen (met gekleurde bijage). ***De Tropische Natuur*** 19(12): 201-209.

Boedijn, K.B. 1932. The genus *Sarcosoma* in Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique do Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 12: 273-279.

Boedijn, K.B. 1934. The genus *Podostroma* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique do Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 13(2): 269-275.

Boedijn, K.B. 1935 a. The genus *Dendrosphaera* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique do Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 13(3): 470-471.

Boedijn, K.B. 1935 b. The genus *Eudogone* and *Sclerocystis* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique do Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 13(3): 503-508.

Boedijn, K.B. 1936 a. The genus *Cordierites* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique do Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 13(4): 525-529.

Boedijn, K.B. 1936 b. The genus *Helicogloea* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique do Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 14: 187-196.

Boedijn, K.B. 1938. The genus *Calostoma* in the Netherlands Indies (Fungi, Bas.). ***Bulletin du Jardin***

Botanique de Buitenzorg Ser.III, 15: 64-75.

Boedijn, K.B. 1939. The Tuberales of the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique de Buitenzorg Ser.III,*** 16: 236-244.

Boerlage, J.G. 1887. *Schweileria novo-guineensis* Boerl. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 6: 118.

Boerlage, J.G. 1890 a,b. ***Handleiding tot de Kennis der Flora van Nederlandsch Indie. Beschrijving van der families en geschlachten der Nederlandsch Indische Phanerogamen.*** Eerste deel: Dicotyledones Dialypetalae, Tweede stuk: Calyciflorae, 313-703; Eerste Stuk: Thalamiflorae-Disciflorae, 312. Brill, Leiden.

Boerlage, J.G. 1891. ***Handleiding tot de Kennis der Flora van Nederlandsch Indie. Beschrijving van der families en geschlachten de Nederlandsch Indische Phanerogamen.*** Tweede deel: Dicotyledones Gamopetales, Eerste stuk: Dicotyledones Monochlamydeae, 418. Brill, Leiden.

Boerlage, J.G. 1899. ***Handleiding tot de Kennis der Flora van Nederlandsch Indie. Beschrijving van der families en geschlachten de Nederlandsch Indische Phanerogamen.*** Tweede deel: Dicotyledones Gamopetales, Eerst stuk: Bicarpellatae, 327-753. Brill, Leiden.

Boerlage, J.G. 1900. ***Handleiding tot de Kennis der Flora van Nederlandsch Indie. Beschrijving van der families en geschlachten de Nederlandsch Indische Phanerogamen.*** Derde deel: Dicotyledones Monochlamydeae, Monocotyledones en Gymnospermae, Eerste stuk: Dicotyledones Monochlamydeae, 418. Brill, Leiden

Bor, N.L. 1969. A new grass from New Guinea. ***Webbia*** 23: 585-587.

Borgmann, E. 1962. Anteil der Polypoiden in der Flora des Bismarck-genbrges von Ostneuguinea. ***Zeitschrift fur Botanik*** 32: 118-172.

Borgmann, E. 1964. Anteil der Polyploiden in der Flora des Bismarcksgebirges von Ostneuguine. ***Zeitschrift fur Botanik*** 52: 118-172.

Borrell, O.W. 1989. ***An Annotated Checklist of the Flora of Kairiru Island, New Guinea***. Brown Prior Anderson Pty Ltd, Collingwood.

Borsum Waalkes, J. van, 1958. Notes on Malaysian Malvaceae II. A new *Thespesia* species from New Guinea. ***Blumea Suppl.*** 4: 154-157.

Borzi, A. 1892. Alghe d'acqua dolce della Papuasia raccolte su cranii umani dissepolti. ***Nouva Notarisia*** 3: 35-53.

Bosman, M.T.M. and Haas, A.J.P. de 1983. A revision of the genus *Tephrosia* (Leguminosae-Papilioideae) in Malesia. ***Blumea*** 28: 421-487.

Bouillon, J. 1978. A sur un nouvean genre et une nouvelle espece de Ptilocodiidae *Hydrichthelloides rticulata* et la super-famille des Hydractinoidea (Hydroida-Arthecata). ***Steenstrupia*** 5(6): 53-67.

Boureau, M.E. und Jongmans, W.J. 1955. Novoguineoxylon *Lacunosum* n. gen., n. sp., bois fossile de Cycadophyte de la Nouvelle-Guinee Hollandaise. ***Rev. Gen. Bot.*** 62: 720-735.

Bowmen, M.R. and Whitmore, T.C. 1980. *Agathis* - A genus of fast growing rain forest conifers. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 59: 307-309.

Bradtke, W. 1921. The flora of a small tropical island with a foreword by C.T. White. ***Queensl. Nat.*** 2(6): 133-135.

Brand, A. 1915. Neue Gattungen und Arten der Cynoglosseae. ***Fedde Repert*** 113: 545-550.

Brand, A. 1916. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 44. Die Symplocaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 212-225.

Brand, A. 1927. Symplocaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 4.

Brass, L.J. 1953. Ferns of a New Guinea gully. ***American Fern Journal*** 43: 150-158.

Brause, G. 1912. Neue Farne Papuasiens nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen uber das Vorkommen der Pteridophyten in Neuguinea von R. Schlechter. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 1-59.

Brause, G. 1920. Bearbeitung der von C. Ledermann von der Sepik (Kaiser-Augusta) Fluss-Expedition 1912 bis 1913 und von anderen Sammlern aus dem Papuagebiete fruher mitgebrachten Pteridophyten, nebst Uebersicht uber alle bis jetzt aus dem Papuagebiet bekannt gewordenen Arten derselben. - Lauterbach: Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. VII. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 56: 31-250.

Bremekamp, C.E.B. 1939. New *Ixora* species from the Solomon Islands. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20: 216-219.

Bremekamp, C.E.B. 1940. On *Urophyllum* Wall. (Rubiaceae) and its nearest Allies. ***Receueil des Travaux Botanques Neerlandais*** 37: 171-197.

Bremekamp, C.E.B. 1955. The Acanthaceae of the Malesia Area. 2. Special part. ***Proc. of the Sec. of Science, K. Ned, Akad. Van Wet*** 58(3): 294-306.

Bremekamp, C.E.B. 1959. A new *Staurogyne* from the Territory of Papua. ***Acta Botanica Neerlandica*** 8: 482-483.

Bremekamp, C.E.B. and Nannenga-Bremekamp, N.E. 1948. ***A preliminary survey of the Ruelliinae (Acanthaceae) of the Malay Archipelago and New Guinea.*** N.V. Noord Hollandsche Uitgevers Maatschappij, Amsterdam

Brink-Bokhuizen, R.C. van den and Steenis, C.G.G.J. van, 1952. *Hymenosporum* (Pittosporaceae) in New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 7(1): 292.

Brink van den Jr., R. C. Bakhuizen. 1970. Nomenclature and typification of the genera of Rubiaceae-Naucleeae and a proposal tc conserve the generic name *Nauclea* L. ***Taxon*** 19:468-480.

Britton, M.E. 1952. Freshwater algae from New Guinea, Biak (Netherlands East Indies) and Leyte Province (Philippines) ***Phycol. News Bull.*** 17: 23-24.

Brook, A.J. and Hine, A.E. 1966. A population of *Staurastrum freemanii* from the central highlands of New Guinea. ***Journal of Phycology*** 2: 66-73.

Brotherus, V.F. 1893 a. Musci. In ***Bergpflanzen aus Kaiser Wilhelm-land, gesammelt auf der Zollerschen Expedition im Finisterre-gebirge von F. Hellwig***, edited by O. Warburg. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb. Syst.*** 16: 1-32.

Brotherus, V.F. 1893 b. Musci novi Papuani. ***Bot. Jahrb. Syst.*** 17: 476-461.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1985. A preliminary study of the seagrass *Thalassodendron ciliatum* (Forssk.) Den Hartog from Eastern Indonesia. ***Aquatic Botany*** 23: 249-260.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1986. Seagrasses in Papua New Guinea, with some notes on their ecology. ***Science in New Guinea*** 12(2): 66-92.

Brownsey, P.J. 1987. A review of the fern genus *Hypolepis* (Dennstaedtiaceae) in the Malesian and Pacific regions. ***Blumea*** 32: 227-276.

Bruggeman-Nannenga, M.A. 1979. The section Pachylomidium (genus *Fissidens*) II. The species of Central America, South America (including the High Andes), Australia, New Zealand and New Guinea. In ***Proc. K. Med. Akad. Westensch. Ser. C. Bid. Med. Sci.*** 82(1): 11-27.

Bucher 1913. Ueber den stand der Ratangfrage in Neu-Guinea. ***Tropenpflanzer*** 17: 319-328.

Buck, W.R. 1990. A monograph of *Entodon* (Entodontaceae) in Australia, Eastern Melanesia and southern Oceania. ***Australian Systematic Botany*** 3: 701-709.

Burcham, L.T. 1948. Observations on the grass flora of certain Pacific Islands. ***Contrib. U.S.Nat.Herb.*** 30: 405-447.

Burck, W. 1893. Contributions a la flore de L'Archipel Malais. I. Les especes du genre *Mucuna* de L'Archipel Malais et de la Nouvelle Guinee. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenz.*** 11: 183-193.

Burck, W. 1893. Contributions a la flore de l'archipel Malais. I. Les especes du genre *Mucuna* de l'archipel Malais et de la Nouvelle Guinee. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 11: 183-190.

Burck, W. 1911 a. Sapotaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 435

Burck, W. 1911 b. Annonaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(3): 427-433.

Burkill, J.H. 1895-96. Plants from New Britain. ***Nature*** 455

Burkill, J.H. 1896. On a collection of plants from New Britain (Neu-Pommern). ***Proc. Cambr. Phil. Soc.*** 9: 91-98.

Burret, M. 1927-35. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Tiliaceen II, III, IV. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus. Berlin-Dahlem*** 9(90): 1161-1174 (1927); 12(112): 160-167 (1934); 12(115): 602-605 (1935).

Burret, M. 1928. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Palmen

von Malesia, Papua und der Sudsee. ***Fedde Repert*** 24: 253-296.

Burret, M. 1931. Four new palms collected in the Territory of Papua (British New Guinea) by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 12: 264-268.

Burret, M. 1932. *Trichospermum pseudojavanicum* (in Vermischte Diagnosen VII). ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 11(106): 511-512.

Burret, M. 1933-37. Neue Palmen aus Neuguinea I-V. Zugleich Palmen von den Salomo-Inseln. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus. Berlin-Dahlem*** 11(108): 704-713 (1933); 12(113): 309-348 (1935); 13(116): 65-100 (1936); 13(118): 317-331 (1936); 13(118): 468-475 (1937).

Burret, M. 1934-35. Palmae gerontogeae III, IV. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 12(111): 44-46; 22(115): 590-602.

Burret, M. 1936 a. Die Palmengattung *Gronophyllum* Scheff. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 13(117): 200-205.

Burret, M. 1936 b. Die Palmengattum *Nengella* Becc. und *Laptophoenix* Becc. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 13(118): 312-316.

Burret, M. 1937. Die Palmengattungen *Hydriastele* Wendl. et Drude und *Adelonenga* Becc. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 13(119): 482-486.

Burret, M. 1939. Palmae gesammelt in Neu Guinea von L.J. Brass. *Journal of the Arnold Arboretum* 20(2): 187-212.

Burret, M. 1941. Beitrage zur Palmengattung *Licuala* Wurmb. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 15(3): 327-336.

Burtt, B.L. 1935-36. Melanesian plants. I, II. ***Kew Bulletin*** 298-306 (1935); 459-466 (1936).

Burtt, B.L. 1936. Melanesian plants 2. ***Kew Royal Botanical Garden Bulletin, Miscellaneous Information*** (part 43): 459-466.

Burtt, B.L. 1984. The first species of *Staurianthera* (Gesneriaceae) from New Guinea, with general notes on the genus. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 65: 129-133.

Burtt, B.L. and Bokhari, M.H 1973. Studies in the Gesneriaceae of the old world XXXVI: foliar Sclereids in New Guinea and Pacific *Cyrtandra*. ***Notes from the Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh*** 32(3): 397-402.

Buwalda, P. 1951. Notes on New Guinea Umbellifarae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 32: 59-66.

Cammerloher, H. 1924. Loganiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 4.

Camus, A. 1928. Two new bamboos from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 9(4): 144-146.

Candolle, C. de 1902. Meliaceae novae e Nova Guinea, Samoa et Nova Caledonia. ***Bull. Her. Boiss. Ser.*** 2(3): 167-180

Candolle, C. de 1903. Meliaceae novae. Nova-Guinea, Samoa et Nova Caledonia. ***Bulletin de L'Herbier Boissier Serie*** II, 3:161-180.

Candolle, C. de 1910. Piperaceae, Meliaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 12.

Candolle, C. de 1914. Piperaceae, Meliaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(6): 14.

Candolle, C. de 1919. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Piperaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 204-220.

Candolle, C. de 1922. Zwei neue *Piper* aus Neu-Mecklenburg. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 354-355.

Chadim, V.A. 1972. *Dendrobium finisterrae* Schltr. ***Orchadian*** 4(2): 16.

Chadim, V.A. 1981. *Vanda hindsii* Lindl. (Orch.). ***Orchadian*** 7:42.

Chadim, V.A. 1982 a. *Dendrobium crispilinguum* Cribb, additional notes. ***Orchadian*** 7(3): 59.

Chadim, V.A. 1982 b. Coelogynes of New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7(3): 60-62.

Chadim, V.A. 1982 c. *Coelogyne fragrans* Schltr. ***Orchadian*** 7(4): 84-85.

Chase, A. 1939. Papuan grasses collected by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(3): 927-973.

Chase, A. 1943. Papuan grasses collected by L.J. Brass. III. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24: 77-89.

Chew, W.L. 1969. *Nothocnide* (Urticaceae) in Malesia. ***Gardens' Bulletin, Singapore*** 24: 361-373.

Chew, W.L. 1972. The genus *Piper* (Piperaceae) in New Guinea, Solomon Islands and Australia. ***Journal of the Arnold Aboretum*** 53: 1-25.

Cholnosky, B.J. u.d. Ein beitrage zur Kenntnis der Diatomeenflora von Hollandisch-Neuguinea. ***Nova Hedwigia*** 5(1/2): 157-198.

Christ, H. 1901. Reliquiae Weinlandianae - Eine Pteridophyten Sammlung aus Deutsch Neu-Guinea leg. Dr. C.A.F. Weinland. ***Bull. Herb. Boiss. Ser.***2, 1: 445.

Christ, H. 1905. Filices. In ***Nachtrage zur Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** von der K. Schumann et K. Lauterbach, 34-51. Gubruder Borntrager,Leipzig.

Christ, H. 1909. Pteridophyta. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 149-164.

Christensen, C. 1937 a. Taxonomic fern studies. IV. Revision of the Bornean and New Guinea ferns collected by O. Beccari and described by V. Cesati and J.B. Baker. ***Dansk Bot. Ark.*** 9: 33-52.

Christensen, C. 1937 b. Botanical results of the (first) Archbold Expedition. No.8. ***Brittonia*** 2: 265-317.

Christensen, C. 1939. Two new ferns from Oceania. *Kew Bulletin* (anno 1938) 28-29.

Christenson, E.A. 1984. *Aerides* Lour., an orchid genus new to Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 1.

Christenson, E.A. 1987. Schlechter's New Guinea collections of Orchidaceae conserved at the Missouri Botanical Garden. ***Lindleyana*** 2(1): 46-47.

Colijn, A.H. and Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1951. ***Naarde eerwige Sneeuw van Nieuw Guinea: de bestijging van het Carstenszborgte*** (5th ed). Schellens & Giltay, Amsterdam.

Cockcroft, R. (ed.). 1979. ***Some wood-destroying Basidiomycetes.*** Office of Forests, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Comber, J.B. 1989. More *Calanthe* species of Malaysia to New Guinea. ***Orchid Digest*** 53: 68-70.

Conert, H.J. 1975. Die *Chionochloa*-Arten von Australien und Neuguinea (Poaceae: Arundinoideae). ***Senckenbergia Biologica*** 56(1-3): 153-164.

Conn, B.J. 1978. ***Botany: Students Laboratory Manual.*** Training manual for the Forestry College Vol.2. Papua New Guinea Forestry College, Bulolo.

Conn, B.J. 1979 a. *Phragmites karka* and the floating islands at Lake Tebera (Gulf Province) with notes on the distribution of *Salvinia molesta* and *Eichhornia crassipes* in Papua New Guinea. In ***Purari Hydroelectric Scheme Environmental Studies,*** edited by T. Petr, 31-36. Ecology of the Purari River Catchment Vol.10. Office of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Conn, B.J. 1979 b. ***Ibid.*** Notes on the aquatic and semi-aquatic flora of Lake Kutubu (Southern Highlands Province), Papua New Guinea. pp. 63-90.

Conn, B.J. 1979 c. Notes on *Neuburgia* Blume (Loranthaceae) in Papuasia. ***Brunonia*** 2: 99-105.

Conn, B.J. 1979d. ***Botany.*** Training manual for the Forestry College Vol.12. Papua New Guinea Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Conn, B.J. 1980. A review of *Drosera* in Papuasia. ***Brunonia*** 3(2): 209-216.

Conn, B.J. 1981. Coriariaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.II, edited by E.E. Henty, 31-33. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Conn, B.J. 1983. Aquatic and semi-aquatic flora of the Purari River system. In ***The Purari - Tropical environment of a high rain fall river basin,*** edited by T. Petr. Junk, Hague.

Coode, M.J.E. 1969 a. ***A dictionary of the generic and family names of flowering plants for the New Guinea and South West Pacific Region.*** Botany Bulletin No.3. Division of Botany, Department of Forests, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Coode, M.J.E. 1969 b. ***Manual of the forest trees of Papua and New Guinea. Part 1. Revised: Combretaceae.*** Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Coode, M.J.E. 1969 c. Four new species of *Terminalia*

L. (Combretaceae) from Melanesia. ***Kew Bulletin*** 23(2): 299-310.

Coode, M.J.E. 1973. Notes on *Terminalia* L. (Combretaceae) in Papuasia. ***Contribution from the Herbaria Australiense*** 2: 1-33.

Coode, M.J.E. 1978 a. Combretaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.I, edited by J.S. Womersley, 43-110. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Coode, M.J.E. 1978 b. A conspectus of Elaeocarpaceae in Papuasia. ***Brunonia*** 1(2): 131-302.

Coode, M.J.E. 1980 a. Notes on Papuasian Elaeocarpaceae. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(4): 740.

Coode, M.J.E. 1980 b. An obscure new species of *Elaeocarpus* from central New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 35(2): 247-251.

Coode, M.J.E. 1981. Elaeocarpaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.II, edited by E.E. Henty, 38-185. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Coode, M.J.E. and Stevens, P.F. 1971. Notes on the flora of two Papuans mountains. ***Papua New Guinea Science Society Proceedings*** 23: 18-25.

Cooper, D. 1971. Some botanical and phytochemical observations in Netherlands New Guinea "New Zealand New Guinea Expedition, 1961". ***Economic Botany*** 25(4): 345-355.

Copeland, E.B. 1911. Papuan ferns collected by the Rev. Copeland King. ***Philip. J. Sci., Bot.*** 6: 65-92.

Copeland, E.B. 1912, 1914. New Papuan ferns. ***Philippines Journal of Science, Botany*** 7: 67(1912); 9: 1-9 (1914).

Copeland, E.B. 1929. Papuan Pteridophytes collected for the Arnold Arboretum by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 10(3): 174-182.

Copeland, E.B. 1940 a. Oleandrid ferns (Davalliaceae) of New Guinea. ***Philippines Journal of Science*** 73(3): 345-357.

Copeland, E.B. 1940 b. Notes on Hymenophyllaceae. ***Philippine Journal of Science*** 73(4): 457-467.

Copeland, E.B. 1941. Gleicheniaceae of New Guinea. ***Philipine Journal of Science*** 75(4): 347-361.

Copeland, E.B. 1942. Filicum novarum. CXXVIII. Diagnoses. ***University of California Publications in Botany*** 18(10): 217-226.

Copeland, E.B. 1943. Ferns of the Second Archbold Expedition to New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24: 440-443.

Copeland, E.B. 1948. Cyathea in New Guinea. ***Philippine Journal of Science*** 77(2): 95-125.

Copeland, E.B. 1949 a. Aspleniaceae and Blechnaceae of New Guinea. ***Philipine Journal of Science*** 78: 207-229.

Copeland, E.B. 1949 b. Aspidiaceae of New Guinea. ***Philipine Journal of Science*** 78(4): 389-475.

Copeland, E.B. 1953. Grammitidaceae of New Guinea. ***Philippine Journal of Science*** 81(2): 81-119.

Coppeejans, E. and Meinesz, A. 1988. Marine algae of Papua New Guinea (Madang Province) I. Caulerpaceae (Chlorophyta-Caulerpales). ***Blumea*** 33: 186-196.

Corner, E.J.H. 1960 a. Taxonomic notes on Ficus L., Asia and Australasia. I. ***The Gardens' Bulletin of Singapore*** 17(3): 368-485.

Corner, E.J.H. 1960 b,c,d. Taxonamic notes on Ficus L., Asia and Australasia. IV-VI. ***The Gardens' Bulletin of Singapore*** 17: 442-485 (IV - b); 18: 1-35 (V - c); 18: 36-64 (VI -d).

Corner, E.J.H. 1961. Taxonomic notes on *Ficus* Linn., Asia and Australasia. Addendum. ***The Gardens' Bulletin of Singapore*** 18: 83-97.

Corner, E.J.H. 1963. *Ficus* in the Pacific region. In ***Pacific Basin Biogeography***, edited by J.L. Gressitt, 233-245. Tenth Pacific Science Congress. Bishop Museum Press, Hawaii.

Corner, E.J.H. 1965. Checklist of ***Ficus*** in Asia and Australasia. ***The Gardens' Bulletin, Singapore*** 21: 1-186.

Corner, E.J.H. 1972. New taxa of *Ficus* (Moraceae). ***Blumea*** 20(2): 427-432.

Craven, L.A. 1976. A review of the genus *Plantago* L. in New Guinea. ***Contribution from Herbarium Australiense*** 13: 1-7.

Craven, L.A. 1979. Eight new species of *Homalium* (Flacourtiaceae) from Papuasia. ***Brunonia*** 2: 107-124.

Craven, L.A. 1980. A new *Rhododendron* (Ericaceae) from New Guinea. ***Notes from the Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh*** 38(1): 141-144.

Craven, L.A. 1990. One new species each in *Acmena* and *Eucalyptopsis* and a new name in *Lindsayomyrtus* (all Myrtaceae). ***Australian Systematic Botany*** 3: 727-732.

Cribb, A.B. 1958. Records of *Trentepohlieae* from Papua. I. ***University of Queensland Papers (Department of Botany)*** 3(21): 203-206.

Cribb, P.J. 1980. Three new species of *Dendrobium* Sect. Ceratobium from Papua New Guinea. ***Orchid Review*** 88: 143-146.

Cribb,P.J. 1981 a. Two new orchids from the Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 6: 274-276.

Cribb, P.J.1981 b. *Dendrobbium polysema* (Orchidaceae). ***Curtis Botanical Magazine n.s.*** 183: 25-28.

Cribb, P.J. 1983 a. *Dendrobium* sect. Ceratobium (Orchidaceae) in the Pacific Islands. ***Kew Bulletin*** 37(4): 577-590.

Cribb, P.J. 1983 b. A preliminary key to *Dendrobium* sect. Spatulata Lindl. (Syn. sect. Ceratobium Lindl.) in New Guinea and the Bismarck Archipelago. *Orchadian* 7: 189-192.

Cribb, P.J. 1986. The slipper orchids of New Guinea and the Solomon Islands. ***Kew Magazine*** 3: 159-166.

Cribb, P.J. 1990. Die Gattung *Dendrobium* in Neu-Guinea, Australien und den Pazifischen Inseln. ***Orchidee*** 41: 169-176.

Cribb, P.J. 1991 a. Zwei neue Orchideen aus dem Hochlavon Papua-Neuguinea: *Dendrobium magistratus* and *Dendrobium hamiferum*. ***Orchidee*** 42: 28-32.

Cribb, P.J. 1991 b. The genus *Diplocaulobium* (Reichb.F.) Kranzlin (Orchidaceae) in the Solomon Islands and Bougainville. ***Lindleyana*** 6(1): 27-35.

Cribb, P.J. and Tang, C.Z. 1982. *Spathoglothis* (Orchidaceae) in Australia and the Pacific Islands. ***Kew Bulletin*** 36(4): 721-729.

Cribb, P.J. and Robbins, S. 1990. The New Guinea orchid collections of Rudolf Schlechter in Herbarium Bogoriense. ***Lindleyana*** 5: 244-248.

Croat, T.B. 1978. The distribution of Araceae. In ***Tropical Botany,*** edited by Larsen and Holm-Nielson, 291-308. London.

Croft, J.R. 1975. A guide to the arrangement of Pteridophytesin the Herbarium of the Division of Botany, Lae. Unpublished document, Botany Division, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Croft, J.R. 1978 a,b,c,d. Datiscaceae, Eupomatiaceae, Himantandraceae and Magnoliaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.I, edited by J.S. Womersley, 111-113(a), 114-122(b), 123-125(c), 126-128(d). Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Croft, J.R. 1980. A taxonomic revision of Isoetes L. (Isoetaceae) in Papuasia. ***Blumea*** 26: 177-190.

Croft, J.R. 1981 a,b,c,d,e,f. Bixaceae, Bombaceae, Cochlosprmaceae,Hamamelidaceae, Hernandaceae, Styracaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.II, edited by E.E. Henty, 1-3(a); 4-18(b); 28-30(c); 186-189(d); 190-201(e); 262-267(f). Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Croft, J.R. 1984. ***Timber tree species, scientific names and synonyms arranged alphabetically and cross referenced.*** Botany Branch unpublished report, Department of Forests, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Croft, J.R. 1986 a. Stipe and rachis vasculature of the Dicksonioid fern, *Cystodium sorbifolium*. ***Kew Bulletin*** 41(4): 789-803.

Croft, J.R. 1986 b. A rose by any other name - an apology for dendrotaxonomy. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 76-88.

Croft, J.R. u.d. ***Pteridophytes of Papuasia: Keys to the genera of Pteridophytes in Papuasia.*** Unpublished manuscript, UPNG Herbarium holdings.

Croizat, L. 1940. Notes on the Euphorbiaceae. I. A significant new species from New Guinea: *Euphorbia euonymoclada* Croiz., sp. nov. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Ser.III, 16: 351-357.

Crow, G.E. 1979. The systematic significance of seed morphology in *Sagina* (Caryophyllaceae) under scanning electron microscope. ***Brittonia*** 31(1): 52-63.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1957. Orchids and other flora of the Baniara Sub-district. ***Proceedings of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** (1957): 13-23.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1963. Alpine plants in Papua. ***Journal of the Royal Horticulture Society*** 88: 104-109.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1988. Orchids of Mount Gahavisuka. Part one: *Bulbophyllum*. ***Orchadian*** 9: 79-83.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1989 a. Orchids of Mount Gahavisuka. Part two: *Dendrobium*. ***Orchadian*** 9: 146-147.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1989 b. Orchids of Mount Gahavisuka. Part three: The other epiphytes. ***Orchadian*** 9: 194-197.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1989 c. Consider the lilies. ***Catalyst*** 19(1): 80-98.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1990. Orchids of Mount Gahavisuka. Part 4. The terrestrials. ***Orchadian*** 9: 245-250.

CSIRO, 1975. ***Card sorting key for the timbers of New Guinea and neighbouring islands.*** Melbourne, Australia.

Cummins, G.B. 1961. A new rust on *Finschia chloroxantha* in New Guinea. ***Papua and New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 14(1): 52.

Dadswell, H.E. 1948. The anatomy of timbers of the South-West Pacific area. Part 1. Anacardiaceae. ***Australian Journal of Scientific Research Series*** B. 1: 391- 415.

Dadswell, H.E. and Ingle, H.D. 1953 a. The anatomy of timbers of the South-West Pacific area. II. Apocynaceae and Annonaceae. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** I: 1-26.

Dadswell, H.E. and Ingle, H.D. 1953 b. Ibid. III. Myrtaceae. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** I: 353-400.

Dadswell, H.E. and Ingle, H.D. 1954. The wood anatomy of New Guinea *Nothofagus* Bl. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 2: 141-153.

Dadswell, H.E. and Ingle, H.D. 1956. The anatomy of the South West Pacific area. Part IV. Cunoniaceae, Davidsoniaceae and Eucryphiaceae. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** IV: 125-151.

Danser, B.H. 1927. Polygonaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 4.

Danser, B.H. 1928. The new Nepenthaceae of the Netherlands Indies. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenz.*** Ser. III. 9: 249-438.

Danser, B.H. 1935 a. Loranthaceae collected in the Solomon Islands by L.J. Brass and S.F. Kajewski on the Arnold Arboretum Expedition, 1930-1932. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 16: 206-209.

Danser, B.H. 1935 b. Note on a number of New Guinea Polygonaceae mainly collected by L.J. Brass in Papua on the 1933 New Guinea Expeditions of Natural History. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Ser. III, 13(3): 429-431.

Danser, B.H. 1936 a. New Papuan Loranthaceae. ***Brittonia*** 2(2): 131-134.

Danser, B.H. 1936 b. A new Papuan *Didiscus*. ***Brittonia*** 2(2): 135-136.

Danser, B.H. 1936 c. The Loranthaceae of the tropical Archipelagos east of the Philippines, New Guinea and Australia. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique de Buitenzorg*** Serie III. 14: 73-98.

Danser, B.H. 1940 a. On some genera of Santalaceae Osyrideae from the Malay Archipelago, mainly from New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea***, n.s. 4: 133-149.

Danser, B.H. 1940 b. Notes on the Muehlenbeckias of New Guinea and Queensland. ***Bull. Jard. Btzg.*** Ser.3, 16: 324-328.

Danser, B.H. 1955. Supplementary notes on the Santalaceous genera *Dendromyza* and *Cladomyza* (with pictures of these genera and of *Hylomyza*). ***Nova Guinea,*** n.s. 6(2): 261-277.

Darwin, S.P. 1976. The Pacific species of *Ophiorrhiza* L. (Rubiaceae). ***Lyonia*** 1(2):47-102.

Darwin, S.P. 1977. The genus *Mastixiodendron* (Rubiaceae) ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 58(4):349-381

Darwin, S.P. 1979. A synopsis of the indigenous genera of Pacific Rubiaceae. ***Allertonia*** 2(1):1-44.

Darwin, S.P. 1983. New species of *Timonius* (Rubiaceae) from Papuasia. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 64: 611-618.

Dawson, J.W. 1970. Pacific capsular Mrytaceae. 1. Reproductive morphology of *Arillastrum gummiferum* Panch. ex Baillon (New Caledonia); 2. The Merosideros complex: *M. collina* group; 3. The *Metrosideros* complex: *Mearnsia halconensis* group and *Metrosideros diffusa* group. ***Blumea*** 18: 431-452.

Dawson, J.W. 1974. Pacific capsular Myrtaceae 9. The Metrosideros complex: *M. queenslandica* group. ***Blumea*** 22: 151-153.

Dawson, J.W. 1976. Pacific capsular Myrtaceae XI. Redefinition of *Metrosideros banks* ex Gaertn. and definition of infrageneric categories. ***Blumea*** 23: 7-11.

Degener, O. and Fosberg, F.R. 1952. A central Pacific Sesuvium. ***Occasional Papers of Bernice P. Bishop Museum*** 21(3): 45-47.

Denis, R.W.G. 1971. New Discomycete from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 25(2): 375-376.

Dennis, G.F.C. 1976. Orchids of the Solomon Islands. ***Orchadian*** 5(6): 87-88.

Diels, L. 1910. Menispermaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): p.283

Diels, L. 1912. Menispermaceae, Annonaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 6

Diels, L. 1913. Die Annonaceae von Papuasien. Mit einem Beitrag von R. Schlechter. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 113-167.

Diels, L. 1915 a. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien IV. 35. Neue Annonaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 177-186.

Diels, L. 1915 b. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 36. Neue Menispermaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 187-190

Diels, L. 1916 a. Lauterbach's Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien 5. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 69-261.

Diels, L. 1916 b, c. Neue Proteaceen, Magnoliaceae Papuasiens ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 198-206; 239-245.

Diels, L. 1917. Neue Campanulaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 121-125.

Diels, L. 1922 a. Die Myrtaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 356-426.

Diels, L. 1922 b. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Combretaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 427-430.

Diels, L. 1922 c. Die aus Papuasien bekannten Theaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 431-435.

Diels, L. 1922 d. Die Dilleniaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 436-459.

Diels, L. 1922 e. Die Dipterocarpaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 460-463.

Diels, L. 1922 f. Die Bignoniaceae von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 496-500.

Diels, L. 1924. Proteaceae, Magnoliaceae, Menispermaceae, Dilleniaceae, Myrtaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 22.

Diels, L. 1928. Plantae peekelianae papuanae. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus. Berlin-Dahlem.*** 10(93): 273-282.

Diels, L. 1929 a. Beitrage zur flora des Saruwaged-Gebrges. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 452-501.

Diels, L. 1929 b. Ein Beitrag zur Analyse der Hochgebirgsflora von Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 63: 324-329.

Diels, L. 1929 c. Description of new species collected in British Papua by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 10: 275-284.

Diels, L. 1930 a. Plantae peekelianae papuanae. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gard. & Mus. Berl.*** 10: 273-282.

Diels, L. 1930 b. Ein Beitrag zur analyse der Hochgebirgsflora van Neu Guinea. ***Bot. Jahrb.*** 63: 324-329.

Diels, L. 1932 a. Matoniaceae nova papuasica. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 11: 311.

Diels, L. 1932 b. Scrophulariaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(4): 6.

Diels, L. 1936. Die Moraceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 67: 171-235.

Diels, L. 1939. Botanical results of the Archbold Expeditions. New Guinea records of Annonaceae and Menispermaceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(1): 73-74.

Diels, L., et Pilger, R. 1938-1939. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. XXIII. 132 & 133. Neue Podocarpaceae, neue Gramineen aus Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 252-253, 253-255.

Diels, L. et Kuekenthal, G. 1938-1939. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXIII. 134. Neue Beitrage zur Cyperaceen-flora von Neuguinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 69: 255-265.

Diels, L. et Schulze, G.M. 1938-1939. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXIII. 135. Neue Marantaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 69: 265-267.

Diels, L. et Mattfeld, J. 1938-1939. Beitrage zur flora von Papusien. XXIII. 136-138 & 140. Die Caryophyllaceen, neue Saxifragaceen, eine neue Halorrhagacee aus Neuguinea und einige neue Compositen aus Nordest-Neuguinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 69: 267-273, 273-275, 275-277, 283-294.

Diels, L. et Harms, H. 1938-1939. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXIII. 139. Neue Araliaceen aus Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 69: 277-283.

Diels, L. et Sleumer, H. 1939-1940. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXIV. 141 & 142. Revision der Ericaceen von Neu-Guinea und Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Proteaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 70: 95-124, 125-148.

Diels, L. et Kuekenthal, G. 1939-1940. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXV. 143. Neue Cyperaceen aus Neuguinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 70: 463-468.

Diels, L. et Mattfeld, J. 1939-1940. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXV. 144-146. Eine neue Caryophyllacee und eine neue Saxifragacee von Neuguinea, einige neue Compositen aus der Gebiet des Saruwaged-Gebirges in Neuguinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 70: 468, 469-470, 470-482.

Diels, L. et Mattick, F. 1941-1942. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXVI. 147. Die flechten von Neu-Guinea. I. Allgemeines. Die Gattung Cladonia. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 72: 151-158.

Diels, L. et Harms, H. 1941-1942. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXVI. 148 & 149. Meliaceae novae und neue Araliaceae aus Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 72: 158-205, 205-207.

Diels, L. et Sleumer, H. 1941-1942. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXVI. 150. Revision der Ericaceen von Neu-Guinea, 2. ***Botanishe Jahrbucher*** 72: 207-269.

Diels, L., Markgraf, R., Mansfeld, R., Schmidt, O.C. and Gilg, E. 1929. Descriptions of new species collected in British Papua by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 10(2): 75-84.

Dilmy, A. 1956. A new species of *Anisoptera* (Dpterocarpaceae). ***Reinwardtia*** 347-349.

Ding Hou 1960. A review of the genus *Rhizophora* with special reference to the Pacific species. ***Blumea*** 10(2): 625-634.

Ding Hou 1968. *Crossostylis* in the Solomon Islands and the New Herbrides (Rhizophoraceae). ***Blumea*** 16(1): 129-132.

Dissing, H. 1979. *Helvella papuensis*, a new species from Papua New Guinea. ***Sydowia Annales Mycologici*** 8: 156-161.

Dixon, H.N. 1922. The mosses of the wollaston Expedition to Dutch New Guinea 1912-1913, with some additional mosses from British New Guinea. ***Journal of the Linnean Society, Botany*** 45: 477-510.

Dixon, H.N. 1923. Musci. In Dr. H.O. Forbes' New Guinea Plants, edited by A.B. Rendle, et al. ***Journal of Botany Suppl.*** 6: 62-64.

Dixon, H.N. 1938. On a small collection of mosses from New Guinea, with a revision of the genus Spiridens W.R.Sherrin. ***Ann. Bryol. Lichenol.*** II, 10: 16-19.

Dixon, H.N. 1942. Papuan mosses. ***Journal of Botany*** 80: 1-11; 25-35.

Dixon, H.N. 1943. Alpine mosses from New Guinea. ***Farlovia*** 1: 25-40.

Dobbeler, P. 1979. Vezdaeae dawsoniae (Lecanoreles), ein neuer Moosbewohner aus Neuguinea. ***Herzogia*** 5: 95-101.

Dockrill, A.W. 1972. Orchids. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 873-876. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Docters van Leeuwen, W.M. 1926. Schets van de flora en de fauna van het van Rees-gebergte rondom het Albatios-biwak, Noord Nieuw-Guinea. ***De Tropische Natuur*** 15: 177-186.

Dodd, J. 1977. Problem of naming orchids: a new name for *Dendrobium ophioglossum* Rchb.f. ***Orchadian*** 5(8): 112-113.

Donk, M.A. 1948. Notes on Malesian Fungi. I. ***Bulletin of the Botanic Gardens, Buitenzorg Ser.*** III., 17: 473-482.

Donk, M.A. 1952. Notes on Malesian fungi. II. On the genera Auricularia, *Hirneola,* and *Laschia.* ***Reinwardtia*** 1(4): 487-500.

Dransfield, J. 1982. *Clinostigma* in New Ireland. ***Principes*** 26: 19-33.

Drinkall, M.J. and Price, T.V. 1984. Dispersal of Synchytrium posphocarpi in Papua New Guinea. ***PNG Biological Foundation, Research Review,*** pp 9.

Drury, D.G. 1973. Nodes and leaf structure in the classification of some Australasian shrubby Senecioneae - Compositae. ***New Zealand Journal Botany*** 11: 525-554.

Duistermaat, H. 1987. A revision of *Oryza* (Gramineae) in Malesia and Australia. ***Blumea*** 32: 157-193.

Earton, E.S. 1901. The genus *Halimeda.* ***Siboga Expedition*** 60: 1-32.

Eddy, A. 1977. Sphagnales of tropical Asia. ***Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) Botany*** 5(7): 357-445.

Ehrich, W. 1925-26. Die Kaumuskulatur von 14 Papua und Melanesiern. ***Zeitschrift fuer Morphologie und Anthropologie*** 25: 475-508.

Elix, J.A. 1979. A taxonomic revision of the lichen genus *Hypogymnia* in Australasia. ***Brunonia*** 2: 175-245.

Endlicher, S. 1836. Bemerkungen uber die flora der sudsee inseln. ***Ann. Wiener Mus. Naturgeschichte*** 1: 129-190.

Engler, A. 1879. Aracee specialmente Borneensi e Papuane raccolte de O. Beccari. ***Bull. dela R. Soc. Toscana d'Orticulture*** 4(9/10): 15.

Engler, A. 1893. Eine neue Icacinacee von Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 16: 13.

Enroth, J. 1989. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXVII. Neckeraceae (Musci). In ***Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula,*** Papua New Guinea. XXVI-XXVIII, edited by T. Koponen, 41-80. ***Act Botanici Fennici*** 137.

Enroth, J. 1990 a. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXVI. Leucobryaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 139: 65-120.

Enroth, J. 1990 b. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXVIII. Cyrtopodaceae and Cryphaeaceae (Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 27(2): 177-188.

Enroth, J. 1990 c. Altitudinal zonation of Bryophytes on the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. A floristic approach, with phytogeographic considerations. ***Tropical Bryology*** 2: 91-101.

Enroth, J. 1991 a. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XLVIII. Plagiotheciaceae (Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 28: 111-115.

Enroth, J. 1991 b. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XLI. Ptychomniaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 143: 35-41.

Enroth, J. 1991 c. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XLII. Entopontaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 143: 43-55.

Enroth, J. 1991 d. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XLIII. Funariaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 143: 57-69.

Entomoto, S. and Ajisaka, T. 1984. Marine benthic algae of Papua New Guinea: Chlorophyceae (Pre-

liminary report). In ***Prompt report of the third Scientific Survey of the South Pacific***, edited by Nakano, K. et al., 35-38. Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific, Kagoshima.

Entomoto, S. and Ohba, H. 1992. Marine benthic green algae of the northern coast of Papua New Guinea. ***Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific Occasional Paper*** 23: 21-24.

Essig, F.B. 1973. Pollination in some New Guinea palms. ***Principes*** 17(3): 75-83.

Essig, F.B. 1975. Brassiophoenix schumannii (Palmae). ***Principes: Journal of the Palms Society*** 19: 100-103.

Essig, F.B. 1977. ***A Preliminary Analysis of the Palm Flora of New Guinea and the Bismarck Archipelago.*** Botany Bulletin No.9. Office of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Essig, F.B. 1979. *Sommieria affinis* (Palmae) in Papua New Guinea. ***Principes*** 23: 156-157.

Essig, F.B. 1980. The genus *Orania* Zipp. (Arecaceae) in New Guinea. ***Lyonia*** 1: 211-233.

Essig, F.B. 1982. A synopsis of the genus *Gulubia*. ***Principes*** 26(4): 159-173.

Essig, F.B. 1986. ***The Palm Flora of New Guinea.*** (2nd Ed.). Botany Bulletin. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Essig, F.B. 1987. A new species of *Ptychosperma* (Palmae) from New Britain. ***Principes*** 31(3): 110-115.

Essig, F.B. and Young, B.E. 1980 a. Palm collecting in Papua New Guinea. I. The Northeast. ***Principes*** 24: 14-28.

Essig, F.B. and Young, B.E. 1980 b. Palm collecting in Papua New Guinea. II. The Sepik and the North Coast. III. Papua. ***Principes*** 25: 3-15, 16-28.

Everlein, E. 1898. Die flora des Kaiser-Wilhelmslandes. ***Die Natur*** 47: 171.

Excell, A.W. 1956. Note on *Terminalia macadamii*. ***Nova Guinea*** ns 7: 4.

Faber, P.F., Luytjes, J. and Link, W. 1960. ***Agathisbosinventarisatie in het Tor-Birigebied (O. Sarmi).*** Boswezen N.G. Mimeograph.

Faden, R.B. 1979. Key to the genera of Commelinaceae in New Guinea. Unpublished Paper (UPNG Herbarium Holdings), 2pp.

Feinhandler, S.J., Fleming, H.C. and Monahon, J.M. 1979. Pre-Columbian tobaccos in the Pacific. ***Economic Botany*** 33: 213-226.

Figueres, K.C. 1981. *Colocasia esculenta* in the Pacific. ***Aroideana*** 4: 25-30.

Fleischer, M. 1911. Neue laubmoose aus Hollandisch-sud-Neu-Guinea. ***Hellwigia*** 50: 279-286.

Fleischer, M. 1911-13. Laubmoose, I-II. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 20, 735-753; 12(2): 20, 109-128.

Fleischer, M. 1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 48. Die Laubmoose Papuasiens. I. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 19-37.

Focke, W.O. 1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 38. Die Rubus-Arten Deutsche-Neu-Guineas. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 69-73.

Forbes, H.O. 1887. On a new species of *Boea* from New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 25: 347-348.

Forbes, H.O. 1888. A new fern from New Guinea, *Polypodium annabellae*. ***Journal of Botany*** 33.

Foreman, D.B. 1971. ***A checklist of the vascular plants of Bougainville with description of some common forest trees.*** Botany Bulletin No.5. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Foreman, D.B. 1974 a. Notes on Myristica Gronov. (Myristicaceae) in Papuasia. ***Contributions from Herbarium Australiense*** 9: 35-44.

Foreman, D.B. 1974 b. A new species of *Horsfieldia* Willd. (Myristicaceae) from Papuasia. ***Contribution from Herbarium Australiense*** 10: 45-47.

Foreman, D.B. 1977. Notes on *Basisperma lanceolata* C.T. White (Myrtaceae). ***Brunonia*** 1: 95-101.

Foreman, D.B. 1978 a,b. Corynocarpaceae, Myristicaceae (excluding Horsfieldia). In ***Handbooks of the flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.I, edited by J.S. Womersley, 111-113 (1978 a); 175-215 (1978 b). Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Foreman, D.B. 1985. Seven new species of *Helicia* Lour. (Proteaceae) from Papua New Guinea. ***Muelleria*** 6(1/2): 79-91.

Foreman, L.L. 1968. The Menispermaceae of Malesia: V. Tribe Cocculeae Hook.F. & Thoms. ***Kew Bulletin*** 22(3): 349-374.

Foreman, L.L. 1972 a. The Menspermaceae of Malesia and adjacent areas: VI. Pycnarrhena, *Macrococculus* and *Haematocarpus*. ***Kew Bulletin*** 26(3): 405-422.

Foreman, L.L. 1972 b. The Menispermaceae of Malesia and adjacent areas: VII. A re-revision of Legnephora Miers. ***Kew Bulletin*** 27(2): 275-280.

Foreman, L.L. 1975. The Menispermaceae of Malesia and adjacent regions. VIII. The tribe Triclisieae in Asia, the Pacific and Australia. ***Kew Bulletin*** 30(1): 77-100.

Foreman, L.L. 1978 a. A revision of the tribe Coscinieae Hook.F. & Thoms. (Menispermaceae). The Menispermaceae of Malesia and adjacent areas: IX. ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(2): 323-338.

Foreman, L.L. 1979. The identity of *Batania hatusima* (Menispermaceae). The Menispermaceae of Malesia and adjacent areas: X. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(4): 567-569.

Foreman, L.L. 1981. A revision of *Tinospora* (Menispermaceae) in Asia to Australia and the Pacific. The Menispermaceae of Malesia and adjacent areas: XI. ***Kew Bulletin*** 35(2): 375-421.

Forster, F. 1914. Neue Alpenrosen aus Kaiser-Wilhelmsland. ***Fedde Repert*** 13: 221-225.

Forster, P.I. 1990. *Microcitrus garrawayae* (Rutaceae) and its distribution in New Guinea and Australia. ***Telopea*** 4: 357-358.

Forster, P.I. 1991 a. *Cryptolepis lancifolia* (Asclepiadaceae: Periplocoideae), a new species from Irian Jaya. ***Blumea*** 35: 381-383.

Forster, P.I. 1991 b. A taxonomic revision of *Sarcolobus* R.Br. (Asclepiadaceae: Marsdenieae) in Australia and Papuasia. ***Austrobaileya*** 3: 335-360.

Forster, P.I. 1992. A taxonomic revision of *Heterostemma* Wight & Arn. (Asclepiadaceae: Stapelieace) in Australia and the Western Pacific. ***Australian Systematic Botany*** 5: 71-80.

Forster, P.I. and Liddle, D.J. 1992. Taxonomic studies of the genus *Hoya* R.Br. (Asclepiadaceae) in Papuasia, 1-5. ***Austrobaileya*** 3: 627-641.

Fosberg, F.R. 1938. Notes on plants of the Pacific islands. I. ***Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club*** 65: 607-614.

Fosberg, F.R. 1940. Melanesian vascular plants. ***Lloydia*** 3: 109-124.

Fosberg, F.R. 1956. Studies in Pacific Rubiaceae: I-IV. ***Brittonia*** 8(3): 165-178.

Fosberg, F.R. 1966. Critical notes on Pacific island plants. 1. ***Micronesica*** 2: 143-152.

Fosberg, F.R. and Sachet, M.H. 1972. Three Indo-Pacific *Thelypteris* species reinterpreted and a new African species described. ***Smithsonian Contributions to Botany*** 8: 1-10.

Fosberg, F.R. and Sachet, M.H. 1992. Studies in Indo-Pacific Rubiaceae. ***Allertonia*** 6: 191-278.

Fowlie, J.D. 1968. A new species of *Paphiopedilum* from the Island of Bougainville. ***The Orchid Digest*** 329: 282-285.

Frahm, J.P., Giese, M., Padberg, M., Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1985. Bryophtye flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. IX. *Atractylocarpus*, *Bryohumbertia*, *Campylopodium* and *Campylopus* (Dicranaceae, Musci). In ***Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea.*** VII-XIII, edited by T. Koponen, 63-88. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 1-179.

Frahm, J.P., Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1986. Ibid. XXV. Campylopodiella (Dicranaceae, Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 25(3): 259-260.

Francis, W.D. 1931. XXVIII. Two Rutaceae from Queensland and New Guinea. ***Kew Royal Botanical Garden Bulletin Miscellaneous Information*** 1931: 188-191.

Franz, E. 1953-1954. Eine neue *Lamiide* aus Neu-Guinea, Giganteopalpus *helleri*, n. gen. n. sp. (Ins. Col.). ***Senckenbergiana Biologica*** 34: 37-41.

Frederic, 1910. Albinotische Haare aus Britisch Neu-Guinea. ***Zeitschrift fuer Morphologie und***

Anthropologie 12: 369-370.

Fremy,A. 1932. Cyanophycees de la Nouvelle-Guinee. ***Ann. Cryptogam. Exot.*** 5: 190-197.

Frodin, D.G. 1973 a. A note on the distribution of *Eucalyptus deglupta* Bl. (*E. naudiniana* F.v.M.) in the Bismarck Archipelago. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(3/4): 42-44.

Frodin, D.G. 1973 b. University of Papua New Guinea Herbarium. ***Man in New Guinea*** 5(2): 22-23.

Frodin, D.G. 1976 a. Studies in *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae). I. ***Telopea*** 1(3): 217-224.

Frodin, D.G. 1976 b. On the style of flora: some general considerations. ***Gardens' Bulletin*** 29: 239-250.

Frodin, D.G. 1985. Herbaria in Papua New Guinea and nearby areas: a review. In ***Forum on systematics resources in the Pacific,*** edited by S.H. Sohmer, 54-62. Bernice P. Bishop Special Publication, Honolulu.

Frodin, D.G. 1990. Botanical progress in Papuasia. In ***The Plant Diversity of Malesia***, edited by P. Baas, C. Kalkman and R. Geesink, 235-247. Kluwer Publishers, Leiden.

Furuno, T. 1977. Anatomy of Papua New Guinea woods. ***Research Report of Foreign Woods*** No.6. Faculty of Agriculture, Shimane University, Japan.

Gallasch, H. E 1977. Grass species evaluation at Popondetta in the Northern District of Papua. ***Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal*** 22(2): 63-68.

Geesink, R. 1969. An account of the genus *Portulaca* in Indo-Australia and the Pacific (Portulaceae). ***Blumea*** 17(2): 275-301.

Geesink, R. 1972. A new species of *Langdorffia* from New Guinea (Balanophoraceae). ***Acta Bot. Neerl.*** 21: 102-106.

Gage, A.T. 1917. Euphorbiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(5): 479-486.

Geheeb, A. 1889 a. Neue Beitrage zur moosflora von Nue-Guinea. ***Biblioth. Bot.*** 13: 1-13.

Geheeb, A. 1889 b. Musci from dosi. In ***Die Flora von Kaiser Wilhelmsland***, edited by K. Schumann and M. Hollrung, 7. Neu-Guinea Kompagnie, Berlin.

Geheeb, A. 1898. Weitere Beitrage zur moosflora von Neu-Guinea. ***Biblioth. Bot.*** 44: 1-25.

Geheeb, A. 1906. Rectifications et additions a mon opuscule "Weifere Beitrage zur moosflora von New Guinea. ***Rev. Bryol.*** 33: 59-60.

Gepp, A. 1917. Pteridophyta. In ***Dutch N.W. New Guinea. A contribution to the phytogeography and flora of the Arfak Mountains***, edited by L.S. Gibbs, 67-78 and 192-197. London.

Gepp, A. 1923. Filices. In ***Dr. H.O. Forbes's New Guinea Plants,*** edited by A.B. Rendle. ***Journal of Botany Supplement*** 2: 59-62.

Gepp, A et Gepp, E.S. 1911. The Codiaceae of the Siboga expedition including a monograph of Flabellarieae and Udotea. ***Siboga Expedition*** 62: 1-150.

Gideon, O.G. 1983. A new name in Spermacoce for two species of *Borreria* from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 64: 627-628.

Gideon, O.G. 1991. ***A taxonomic revision of the genus Mussaenda L. (Rubiaceae - Cinchonoidea - Iserticeae) in Papuasia.*** Unpublished M.Ph. Thesis; Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Giesen, H. 1938. Triuridaceae. ***Engl. Pflanzenreich Heft.*** 104: 84.

Gilg, E. 1910. Oleaceae, Thymelaeceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 409; 411-412.

Gillett, G.W. 1975. *Cyrtandra* (Gesneriaceae) in the Bismarck Archipelago and Solomon Islands. ***Kew Bulletin*** 30(2): 371-411.

Gilli, A. 1978. Beitrage zur flora von Papua-New Guinea, 1. Bryophyta, Pteridophyta und Coniferae. ***Annalen Natur Historichen Museums in Wien*** 81: 19-29.

Gilli, A. 1980. Beitrage zur flora von Papua-New Guinea. II. Dicotyledones. ***Ann. Naturhist. Mus. Wien*** 83: 417-474.

Gilli, A. 1981. Pflanzengesellschaften in Papua-New Guinea. ***Feddes Rep.*** 92: 293-302.

Gilli, A. 1983. Beitrage zur flora von Papua New Guinea. III. Monocotyledones. ***Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wein*** 84/B: 5-47.

Gilmour, J.S.L. 1931. ***The species of tobacco grown in New Guinea: with a preface by A.C.Haddon.*** Government Printer, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Goetghebeur, P. 1989. Studies in Cyperaceae 10. *Cyperus macropachycephalus*, a remarkable new species from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 34: 161-166.

Good, R. d'O. 1957. Australasian floras. ***Nature*** 179: 926.

Graebner, P. 1912. Neue Hydrocharitaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 68-69.

Gray, N.E. 1958. A taxonomic revision of *Podocarpus*, II. The South Pacific species of section Podocarpaceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 34: 424-477.

Green, P.S. 1969. Notes on Melanesian Plants. II. Old World *Heliconia*. ***Kew Bulletin*** 23: 471-478.

Green, P.S. 1972. *Passiflora* in Australia and the Pacific. ***Kew Bulletin*** 26(3): 539-558.

Green, P.S. 1991. The Indo-Pacific strand *Scaevola* (Goodeniaceae) - yet again! ***Taxon*** 40: 118-122.

Gresitt, J.L., Sedlacek, J. and Szent-Ivany, J.J.H. 1965. Flora and fauna on backs of large Papuan moss-forest weevils. ***Science*** 150: 1833-1835.

Grey-Wilson, C. 1980. *Impatiens* in Papuasia. Studies in Balsaminaceae. I. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34: 661-688.

Grolle, R. 1965. Lebermoose aus Neuguinea 1. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 28: 43-54.

Grolle, R. 1966 a. 2. Zweite Fundliste. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory.*** 29: 70-74.

Grolle, R. 1966 b. 3. Stenolejeunea. ***Ibid.*** 29: 75-78.

Grolle, R. 1966 c. 4. Schistachila. ***Ibid.*** 29: 238-252.

Grolle, R. 1966 d. 5. Telaranea. ***Ibid.*** 29: 279-289.

Grolle, R. 1967. 6. Dritte Fundliste. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory.*** 30: 113-118.

Grolle, R. 1968 a. 7. Vierte Fundliste. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory.*** 31: 1-12.

Grolle, R. 1968 b. Einige Ostmalesische lebermoose. ***Nova Hellwigia*** 16: 147-159.

Grolle, R. 1969. Novae Guineae Hepaticae Schusteranae. I. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 32: 140-144.

Grolle, R. 1970. 8. (no title). ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory.*** 33: 36-40.

Grolle, R. 1977. Lebermoose aus Neuguinea 14-15. *Calopogeia* and *Trichocolea*. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 43: 63-67.

Grolle, R. 1978. Lebermoose aus Neuguinea 16. *Acromastigum*. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 44: 1-15.

Grolle, R. 1979. Lebermoose aus Neuguinea 17. *Harpalejeunea*. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 46: 43-48.

Grolle, R. 1990. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXVII. *Leucolejeunea* (Lejeuneaceae, Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 27(2): 119-129.

Grolle, R. and Piippo, S. 1984 a. Annotated catalogue of western Melanesian bryophytes. I. Hepaticae and Anthocerotae. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 125: 1-56.

Grolle, R. and Piippo, S. 1984 b. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. V. Lepidoziaceae subfam. Zoopsoideae and Cephaloziaceae subfam. Schiffneriodeae (Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 21(4): 299-307.

Grolle, R. and Piippo, S. 1986. Ibid. XVI. Pallaviciniaceae (Hepaticae). In Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea XIV-XIX, edited by Koponen, T., 59-79. ***Acta Botanici fennici*** 133: 59-79.

Grunow, A. 1889. Algae. In ***Die flora von Kaiser-Wilhelmsland,*** edited by K. Schumann und M. Hollrung, 1-5. Beiheft zu Nachr. uber Kaiser-Wilhelmsland und den Bismark-Archipel.

Guzman, G. and Horak, E. 1978. New species of Psilocybe from Papua New Guinea, New Caledonia

and New Zealand. ***Sydowia Annales Mycologici*** 31(1/6): 44-54.

Haas, F. 1928. Einige Binnenschnecken aus dem noerdlichsten Neuguinea. ***Senckenbergiana Biologica*** 10: 94-95.

Hagen,B. 1899. ***Unter den Papua's: Beobachtungen und studien uber land und leute, Thier-und pflanzen welt in Kaiser Wilhelmsland.*** C.W. Kreidel, Wiesbaden.

Hagiwara, 1973. Enumeration of the Dictyosteliaceae. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 16(3): 493-496.

Hallier,H. 1898. Neue und bemerkenswerthe pflanzen aus dem Malaiisch-Papuanischen Inselmeer. ***Bull. Herb. Boiss.*** 6: 213-220; 283-388; 348-360; 602-622.

Hallier,H. 1901. Neue und bemerkenswerthe pflanzen aus dem Malaiisch-Papuanischen Inselmeer. ***Bull. Herb. Boiss.*** Ser. 2(1): 667-676.

Hallier, H. 1913. Amaryllidaceae, Haemodoraceae, Xyridaceae, Commelinaceae, Pontederiaceae, Typhaceae, Hydrocharitaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(5): 899-917.

Hallier, H. 1914. Liliaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(6): 16.

Hallier, H. 1922. ***Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Thymeliaceaceen und ihrer naturlichen umgrenzung.*** Neder Rijks Herbs., Leiden.

Hancock, I.R. and Henderson, C.P. 1988. Flora of the Solomon Islands. ***Research Bulletin*** 7: 1-203.

Hannibal, L.S. 1965. Crinums and other Amaryllids in Australia and Pacific isles. ***Plant Life*** 21(1): 12-83.

Hannibal, L.S. 1981. The Hawaiian and Pacific Crinums. ***Plant Life, Amaryllis Year Book,*** 104-106.

Hannibal, L.S. 1987. A new Crinum from New Guinea. ***Herbertia*** 43: 14-16.

Hansen, B. 1982. The balanophoraceae of the Pacific. ***Acta Phytotax. Geobot.*** 33. 92-102.

Harms, H. 1910. Araliaceae ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 271-277.

Harms, H. 1917. Neue Arten der Leguminosae-Papilionatae aus Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb*** 55: 38-58.

Harms, H. 1920-21. Die Araliaceae Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 56: 374-414.

Harms, H. 1920 a. Die neue *Mucuna*-Arten aus Papuasien. ***Humboldt University, Berlin: Notizblatt*** 7: 28-30.

Harms, H. 1920 b. Eine neue Gattung der Leguminosae-Papilionatae aus Papuasein. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Berlin*** 7: 370-371.

Harms, H. 1920 c. Die neue *Mucuna*-Arten aus Papuasien. ***Notizbl.Bot. Gart. Berlin*** 7: 372-374.

Harms, H. 1929. Uber eine neue Gattung der Araliaceae aus Papuasien. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus. Berlin*** 9: 478-484.

Harrison, M. 1982. Cultivation based on habitat observation. II. *Dendrobium canaliculatum.* ***Orchadian*** 7: 54-58.

Harslem-Riemschnelder, L. 1921-22. Die Gesichtsmuskulatur von 14 Papua und Melanesiern. ***Zeitschrift fuer Morphologie und Anthropologie*** 22: 1-44.

Hartley, T.G. 1975. A new species of *Zanthoxylum* (Rutaceae) from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 56(3): 369-373.

Hartley, T.G. 1982. Two new species of *Acronychia* (Rutaceae) from New Guinea. ***Reinwardtia*** 10: 93-96.

Hartley, T.G. 1986. Floristic relationships of the rain forest flora of New Guinea. ***Telopea*** 2(6): 619-630.

Hartley, T.G. and Perry, L.M. 1973. A provision key and enumeration of species of *Syzygium* (Myrtaceae), from Papuasia. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 54: 160-227.

Hartley, T.G. and Craven, L.A. 1977. A revision of the Papuasian species of *Acmena* (Myrtaceae). ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 58(3): 325-342.

Hattink, T.A. 1974. A revision of Malesian *Caesalpinia* including *Mezoneuron* (Leguminosae-Caesalpiniaceae). ***Reinwardtia*** 9: 1-69.

Hattori, S. 1972. Novae Guinea Hepaticae Schusteranea III. Species novae Frullaniae. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 36: 411-443.

Hattori, S. 1980. A revision of the subgenus *Homotropantha* of the genus *Frullania*, Hepaticae. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 47: 165-236.

Hattori, S. 1982 a. A synopsis of New Guinea *Frullania*, Hepaticae. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical laboratory*** 51: 203-271.

Hattori, S. 1982 b. Corrections and additions to "A synopsis of New Guinea *Frullania*". ***Miscel. Bryol. et Lichenol.*** 9(6): 123-125.

Hattori, S. 1982 c. Distribution and diversity of the Frullaniaceae, Hepaticae, with special reference to species in New Guinea and New Caledonia. ***Acta Phytotax. Geobot.*** 33: 103-105 (in Japanese).

Hattori, S. 1988. *Frullania* flora of Mt. Albert Edward, Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 65: 411-453.

Hattori, S. and Streimann, H. 1985. A collection of *Frullania* from Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 59: 101-121.

Hattori, S. and Piippo, S. 1986. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XV. *Frullania* (Frullaniaceae, Hepaticae). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 133: 25-58.

Hatusima, S. 1942. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants 13. ***Botanical Magazine*** 56(669): 421-429.

Haupt, C.E 1902. *Cypripedium rothschildianum* Reichenb.f. aus New Guinea. ***Gartenfl.*** 51: 485-487.

Havel, J.J. 1975 a. Forest Botany, Part 1 - Botanical terminology ***Training Manual for the Forestry College.*** Vol.3. Papua New Guinea Forestry College, Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Havel, J.J. 1975 b. Forest Botany, Part 2 - Botanical taxonomy. ***Training manual for the Forestry College,*** Vol.3. Papua New Guinea Forestry College, Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Havel, J.L. 1975 c. Forest Botany, Part 3 - Terminology. ***Training Manual for the Forestry College.*** Papua New Forestry College, Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Hay, A. 1988. *Cyrtosperma* (Araceae) and its old world allies. ***Blumea*** 33: 427-469.

Hay, A. 1990. ***Aroids of Papua New Guinea.*** Christensen Research Institute Publication No.10. Christensen Research Institute, Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Hay, A. and Wise, R. 1991. The genus *Alocasia* (Araceae) in Australasia. ***Blumea*** 35: 499-545.

Hays, T.E. 1979. Plant classification and nomenclature in Ndumba, Papua New Guinea Highlands. ***Ethnology*** 18(3): 253-270.

Heel, W.A. van 1958. Additional investigations on *Batis agrillicola* van Royen. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. (Bot.) 9(1): 1-7.

Heijs, F.M.L. 1983. Epiphytic algae associated with Thalasia hemprichii (Ehrenb.) Aschers. ***Proc. Internat. Symp. Aquatic Macrophytes,*** 89-94. Nijmegen, The Netherlands, 18-23 Sept, 1983.

Heim, R. and Perreau, J. 1973. Sur quelques lactaires de Nouvelle-Guinee. 1. Description et ornementation sporale du Lactarius arachnisporus Heim et Perreau sp.nov. ***Revue de Mycologie*** 37(3): 117-124.

Heinemann, P. 1982. Quelques Psalliotes de Nouvelle-Guinee (Papua New Guinea). ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Nat. Belg.*** 52: 405-413.

Hellwig, F. and Warburg, O. 1893. Bergpflanzen aus Kaiser Wilhelms-land, gesammelt auf der Zoeller'schen Expedition im Finisterregebirge. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie*** 16: 1-32.

Hemsley, W.B. 1891. Flora of the Solomon Island. ***Ann. Bot.*** 5: 01-508.

Hemsley, W.B. 1892 a. *Curcuma* (Sect. Mesantha) Bakeriana Hemsl. n.sp. ***Gard. Chron.*** 11: 682.

Hemsley, W.B. 1892 b. *Chelonespermum* and *Cassidispermum*, proposed new genera of Sapotaceae. ***Ann. Bot.*** 6: 203-210.

Hemsley, W.B. 1894 a. Flora of the Solomon Islands.

Kew Bulletin. 211-215.

Hemsley, W.B. 1894 b. Flora of the Solomon Island. ***Journal of the Linnean Society (Botany)*** 30: 163-165, 211-217.

Hemsley, W.B. 1895. Flora of the Solomon Islands. ***Kew Bulletin.*** 132-139.

Hemsley, W.B. 1898. Report on botanical collections. ***Annual Report of British New Guinea,*** 1897-1898, 147-150. Brisbane, Australia.

Hemsley, W.B. 1899. Flora of British New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 1899: 95-133.

Hennings, P. 1893. Algae novo-guineenses. E&7. ***Bot Jahrb. Beibl.*** 15: 33:8.

Hennings, P. 1893-1898. Fungi novo-guineenses. I-III. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 15(1893); ***Beibl.*** 33(44): 4-8; 18(1894); ***Beibl.*** 44: 22-40; 25: 495-509(1898).

Hennipman, E. 1968. A new Todea from New Guinea with remarks on the generic delimitation in recent Osmundaceae (Fileces). ***Blumea*** 16(1): 105-108.

Hennipman, E. 1970. Some novelties in *Bolbitis* from Asia and the Pacific (Filices). ***Blumea*** 18(1): 147-149.

Henckel, K.O. 1926-27. Die Gaumenleisten von 11 Papua und Melanesiern. ***Zeitschrift fuer Morphologie und Anthropologie*** 26: 127-130.

Henty, E.E. 1969. ***A Manual of the Grasses of New Guinea.*** Botany Bulletin No.1. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Henty, E.E. 1970. ***Weeds of coffee in the Central Highlands.*** Botany Bulletin No.4. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Henty, E.E. 1972 a. Grasses. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 501-505. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Henty, E.E. 1972 b. Weeds. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 1184-1186. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Henty, E.E. 1978. Polygonaceae. In ***Handbooks of the flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.I, edited by J.S. Womersley, 222-248. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Henty, E.E. 1980. ***Harmful plants in Papua New Guinea.*** Botany Bulletin No.12. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Henty, E.E. (Ed.) 1981. ***Handbooks of the flora of Papua New Guinea.*** Vol.II. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Henty, E.E. and Pritchard, G.H. 1975. ***Weeds of New Guinea and their Control.*** Wilke Group, Zillmere, Qld.

Herington, J.G. 1977. ***Collection of host plant and butterfly information and specimens.*** Wildlife Division, Department of Natural Resources, Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

Herrmann-Erlee, M.P.M. and Royen, P. van. 1957. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. IX. Pouteria Aublet. ***Blumea*** 8(2): 452-509.

Herter, W. 1917. Die *Lycopodien* von Deutsch Neu Guinea (Beitr. Fl. Pap. No.45). ***Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 226-238.

Herzog, T. 1909. Laubmoose aus Deutsch-Neu-Guinea und Buru. ***Hedwigia*** 49: 119-127.

Hewson, H.J. 1970 a,b. The family Aneuraceae in Australia and New Guinea I & II. The genus Aneura and Riccardia. ***Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*** 94: 173-193(a); 95: 60-121(b).

Hewson, H.J. 1982. The genus *Lepidium* L. (Brassicaceae) in New Guinea. ***Brunonia*** 5: 73-78.

Heydrich, F. 1892. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Algenflora von Kaiser-Wihelms-Land (Deutsch-Neu-Guinea). ***Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft*** 10: 458-485.

Heydrich, F. 1897. Neue Kalkalgen von Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. ***Bibliotheca Botanica*** 41: 1-12.

Heydrich, F. 1901. Einer neue Kalkalge von Kaiser-Wilhelmsland. ***Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft*** 19: 271-276.

Heyligers, P.C. 1972 a. ***Reference lists for distribution data of taxa occurring in the Port Moresby area.*** CSIRO, Division of Land Use Research, Technical Memorandum 72/1, Canberra.

Heyligers, P.C. 1972 b. ***Reference list for life form data of species occurring in the Port Moresby area.*** CSIRO, Division of Land Research Technical Memorandum 72/2, Canberra.

Hide, R. Kimin, M., Kora, A., Kua, G. and Kua, K. 1979. ***A checklist of some plants in the territory of the Sinasina Nimai (Simbu Province, Papua New Guinea), with notes on their uses.*** Department of Anthropology, Archaeology and Linguistics. Maori Studies, Working Paper No.54. University of Auckland, New Zealand.

Hiern, W.P. 1909. Ebenaceae, Loganiaceae ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 199-200.; 201-202.

Hiroe, M. 1981. Piper of Asia and New Guinea. ***Hikobia*** Suppl. 1: 235-237.

Hitchcock, A.S. 1936. Botanical results of the Archbold Expedition No.1. Papuan grasses collected by L.J. Brass. ***Brittonia*** 2(2): 107-130.

Hjelmqvist, H. 1963. Some notes on *Nothofagus* from New Guinea and New Caledonia. ***Botaniska Notiser*** 116(2): 225-237.

Hochreutiner, B.P.G. 1924. Malvaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 8.

Hollenberg, G.J. 1968. An account of the species of the red alga *Polysiphonia* of the central and western Pacific Ocean. II. *Polysiphonia* ***Pacific Science*** 22(2): 198-?

Hollrung, M. 1888. Kaiser Wilhelmsland und seine Bewohner ***Verh. Ges. Erdkd. Berlin*** 15(7): 298-314.

Holttum, R.E. 1966 a. Two new species of *Lomagramma* from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 14(2): 224.

Holttum, R.E. 1966 b. The genera *Lomariopsis*, *Teratophyllum*, and *Lomagramma* in the islands of the Pacific and Australia. ***Blumea*** 14(1): 215-223

Holttum, R.E. 1966 c. The genus *Arthropteris* J. Sm. in Malesia. ***Blumea*** 14(1): 225-229.

Holttum, R.E. 1966 d. Florae Malesianae Precursores. XLIV. The fern-genus *Elaphoglossum* in Malesia, with descriptions of new species ***Blumea*** 14(2): 317-326.

Holttum, R.E. 1966 e. Four new species of ferns from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 14(2): 327-329.

Holttum, R.E. 1967. The bamboos of New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 21(2): 263-292.

Holttum, R.E. 1975. A new species of *Racemobambos* (Graminae) from New Guinea. ***Adansonia Series*** 2, 15(1): 95-97.

Holttum, R.E. 1982. Species of *Cyathea* in Western Pacific related to *C. multiflora* Sm. and allies in America. ***Kew Bulletin*** 37: 383-388.

Holttum, R.E. 1985. Studies in the fern genera allied to *Tectaria* Ca. IV. The genus *Ctenitis* in Asia, Malesia and the western Pacific. ***Blumea*** 31(1): 1-38.

Holttum, R.E. and Roy, S.K. 1965. Cytological observations on ferns from New Guinea with descriptions of new species. ***Blumea*** 13(1): 129-139.

Hongo, T. 1973 a. On some interesting larger fungi from New Guinea. Mycological Reports from New Guinea and the Solomon Islands. 15. ***Reprt. Tottori Mycol. Inst.*** (Japan) 10: 357-364.

Hongo,T.1973 b. Enumeration of t he Hygrophorac -eae, Boletaceae and Strobilomycetaceae. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 16(3):537-557.

Hongo, T. 1974. Agarics from Papua New Guinea. II. Mycological reports from New Guinea and the Solomon Islands (27). ***Rept. Tottori Mycol. Inst.*** (Japan) 11. 29-41.

Hongo, T. 1976 a. Agarics from Papua New Guinea. I. ***Mem. Shiga. Univ.*** 26: 26-35.

Hongo, T. 1976 b. Agarics from Papua New Guinea. III. ***Rept. Tottori Mycol. Inst.*** (Japan) 14: 95-104.

Hoogland, R.D. 1958. The alpine flora of Mt Wilhelm (New Guinea). ***Blumea*** Suppl. 4: 220-238.

Hopkins, H.F. 1989. Priorities in plant taxonomy in Malesia: some topics raised at the Flora Malesiana Symposium, 1989 ***Science in New Guinea*** 15(3): 136-143

Horak, E. 1977. *Boletellus* and *Porphyrellus* in Papua New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 31(3): 645-652.

Horak, E. 1979 a. New species of *Simocybe karsten*

(Agaricales) from Papua New Guinea. ***Sydowia, Annales Mycologici*** Series II, 32(1-6): 123-130.

Horak, E. 1979 b. *Xeromphalina* and *Heimiomyces* in Indomalaya and Australasia. ***Sydowia, Annales Mycologici*** Series II, 32(1-6): 131-153.

Horak, E. 1979 c. *Paxilloid*, Agaricales in Australasia. ***Sydowia, Annales Mycologici*** Series II, 32(1-6): 154-166.

Horak, E. 1979 d. New and interesting species of *Phaeomarasmius* (Agaricales) from Papua New Guinea and adjacent regions. ***Sydowia, Annales Mycologici*** Ser.II, 32(1-6): 167-180.

Horak, E. 1979 e. Three new genera of Agaricales from Papua New Guinea. ***Sydowia, Annales Mycologici*** Series II. 8: 202-208.

Horak, E. 1980 a. *Entoloma* (Agaricales) in Indomalaya and Australasia. ***Beih. Nova Hedwigia Heft*** 65: 1-352.

Horak, E. 1980 b. *Inocybe* (Agaricales) in Indomalaya and Australasia. ***Persoonia*** 11: 1-37.

Hotchkiss, A. 1965. Chromosome numbers in Characeae from the South Pacific. ***Pacific Science*** 19: 31-37.

Hotta, M. 1987. Distribution of the genus *Musa* in Malesia. ***Acta Phytotax. Geobot.*** 38: 292-302 (in Japanese).

Hou, D. 1957. A conspectus of the genus *Bruguiera* (Rhizophoraceae). ***Nova Guinea*** ns 8: 163-171.

Hou, D. 1960. A review of the genus ***Rhizophora*** with special reference to the Pacific species. ***Flora Malesiana*** 10(2): 625-634.

Hou, D. 1978. Flora Malesianae praecurores. LVI. Anacardiaceae. ***Blumea*** 24: 1-41.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1969 a. *Dipodium pandanum* F.M. Bail. ***Orchadian*** 3(3): 38-40.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1969 b. New Guinea's *Saccolabium rhopalorrachis* (Reichb. f.) J.J. sm.. ***Orchadian*** 3(5): 54-55.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1969 c. *Dendrobium lobbii* in New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 3(5): 59.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1970 a. New Guinea *Paphiopedilum violascens* Schltr. ***Orchadian*** 3(8): 94-97.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1970 b. *Thrixspermum amplexicaule* (Bl.) Reichb.f. A recording for the Territory of Papua and New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 3(10): 114-118.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1972 a. *Dendrobium finisterrae* Schltr. ***Orchadian*** 4(2): 16-18.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1972 b. *Dendrobium williamsianum* Reichb. ***Orchadian*** 4(5): 46-48.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1973. New Guinea's *Dendrobium lobbii*. ***Orchadian*** 4(9): 78-81.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1974 a. A racial hybrid of *Pinus merkusii*. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 28. Office of Forests, Department of Primary Industry, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1974 b. Observations on the development of ovulate stobili and maturation and ripening of cones of *Pinus merkusii*. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 29. Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1976 a. Distribution of *Dipodium pandanum* F.M. Bail. ***Orchadian*** 5(4): 48.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1976 b. A New Guinea *Bulbophyllum* Sect. *Cirrhopetalum* Lindl. species: *Bulbophyllum graveolens* (Bail.) J.J. Sm., Bull. Buitenz. 2.5.8:24, 1912. Synon. *Cirrhopetalum robustum* Rolf. Orch. Rev. 1: 175, 1893. *Cirrhopetalum graveolens* Bail. Bull. Dept. Agr. Qld. 13: 33, 1896. ***Orchadian*** 5(6): 70-73.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977 a. *Sarcochilus chysanthus* Schltr. A species from the mid montane forest of New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 5(8): 110-111.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977 b. *Dendrobium chloroleucum* Schltr. ***Orchadian*** 5(10): 146-147.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977 c. A survey of orchids in natural and man-made Araucaria forests in Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 5(10): 150-152.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977 d. Further observation on a racial hybrid of *Pinus merkusii*. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 19. Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977 e. A review of *Araucaria*

cunninghamii Ait. ex Lambert in Papua New Guinea and Irian Jaya. In ***Proceedings of the Progress and problems in Genetic Improvement of Tropical Forest Trees,*** Vol. 2; 1978. IUFRO workshop, Brisbane, April 1977.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1978 a. New Guinea's *Dendrobium rigidum*, R.Br. **Orchadian** 5(2): 182-183.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1978 b. Some interesting *Bulbophyllums* from New Guinea *Araucaria* forests. ***Orchadian*** 6(1): 3-7.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1978 c. Conservation of gene resources data sheet on *Araucaria hunsteinii*. ***Forest Resources Information*** No.8: 31-37. FAO, Rome.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1979 a. Contributions to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 1. *Dendrobium codonosepalum* J.J.Sm. ***Orchadian*** 6(3): 62-63.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1979b. Data sheet of *Araucaria cunninghamii* Ait. ex Lambert. ***Forest Genetic Resources Information*** No.9: 9-14. FAO, Rome.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1980. Contributions to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 2. *Neuwiedia veratrifolia* Bl. and *Apostasia wallichii* R.Br. ex Wall. ***Orchadian*** 6(10): 234-237.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1981 a. A new species of section *Ceratobium* from West New Britain Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 6(12): 284-285.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1981 b. Contributions to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 3. *Diplocaulobium auricolor* (Smith) Hawkes. ***Orchadian*** 7(1): 6-7

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1981 c. A note on the genera *Peristylus* and *Habenaria* in Australia and New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7(1): 8-9.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1981 d. *Araucaria cunninghamii* Aiton ex Lambert. In ***Data Book on Endangered Forest Tree Species and Provenances,*** 7-10. FAO, Rome.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1981 e. *Araucaria hunsteinii* K.Schum.. In ***Data Book on Endangered Forest Tree Species and Provenances***, 11-16. FAO, Rome.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1983 a. Contributions to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 4. *Coelogyne beccarii*. ***Orchadian*** 7(7): 154-157.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1983 b. Orchids of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea: A preliminary survey. In ***Proceedings of the 8th Australian Orchid Conference,*** 105-122. James Cook university, Townsville, August 1983.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1983 c. Contributions to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 5. *Bulbophyllum gjellerupii* J.J. smith. ***Orchadian*** 7(10): 230-231.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1984. Part 4. The Orchidaceae. In ***A guide to the monocotyledons of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by R.J. Johns and A.J. Hay. L.J. Brass Herbarium, Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1986 a. The taxonomy of *Spathoglottis* Blume. ***Orchadian*** 8(6): 139-150.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1986 b. *Araucaria cunninghamii* Ait. ex Lambert and *A. hunsteinii* K.Schum. In ***Data Book on Endangered Tree and Shrub species and Provenances.*** FAO Forestry Paper No.77, Rome.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1987 a. *Bulbophyllum hedyothyrsis* Schlechter. ***Orchadian*** 8: 230-231.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1987 b. Governor Hahl's *Bulbophyllum*. ***Orchadian*** 9(2): 37-39.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1988. From the back of the bushhouse. ***Orchadian*** 9: 126-128.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1989. Contribution to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 6: *Lepidogyne sceptrum* Schltr. ***Orchadian*** 9 (7): 154-157.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1990 a. *Bolbophyllum digoelense* J.J. Smith. ***Orchadian*** 10(2): 47-50.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1990 b. Contributions to the orchid flora of the *Araucaria* forests in New Guinea. 7. *Dendrobium anosmum* Lind. ***Orchadian*** 9(11): 263-264.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1991. New Guinea Field Note Extracts. Parts 1-7. *Dendrobium rhodoleucum* Schltr.; *Bulbophyllum fonsflorum* J.J. Vermeulen; *Bulbophyllum papilio* J.J. Smith and *Gramnatophyllum stapeliaeflorum* (T. & B.) J.J. Smith; *Dendrobium*

aloifolium; Eulophia bicallosa (D. Don) P.F. Hunt & Summerhays, *Eulophia dahliana* Krzl., *Eulophia nuda* Lindley, *Eulophia venosa* (F. Muell.) Reichb. *var. papuana* Schltr.; *Oberonia drephanophylla* Schtr.; *Spathoglottis portus-finschii* Krzl. and *Spathoglottis parviflora* Krzl. and *Bulbophyllum fletcherianum*. In ***The Orchid Society of Papua New Guinea News,*** March - December, 1991.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1992 a. New Guinea Field Note Extracts. Parts 8-12. The onion orchids of Papua New Guinea; *Cryptostylis arachnites* (Bl.) Hassk.; *Dendrobium chordiforme* Krzl.; some interesting *Bulbophyllum* and *Spathulata dendrobiums*. In ***The Orchid Society of Papua New Guinea News Letter,*** March - Oct., 1992.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1992 b. An enumeration of Papuasian orchid genera associated with major New Guinea environments. ***The Orchid Society of Papua New Guinea Newsletter,*** May, 1992.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1992 c. ***Orchid collections and research 1992 for the FRI National Botanical Gardens.*** Orchid Research Report No.1. Papua New Guinea Forest Research Institute, Lae.

Howcroft, N.H.S. and Bandisch, W. 1992. *Spathoglottis papuana* Bailey. A note on its taxonomy and distribution. ***Orchadian*** 10(9): 311-318.

Hunt, P.F. 1969. Orchids of the Solomon Islands. ***Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc.*** B255: 581-567.

Hunt, D.R. 1981. *Rhododendron goodenoughii* (Ericaceae). ***Curtis Botanical Magazine*** n.s. 183.

Hurlimann, H. 1983. Hepaticae aus dem Gebiete des sudlichen Pazifik, VII. ***Bauhinia*** 7: 259-268.

Huxley, C. 1976. Ant-plants. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(1): 36-46.

Huynh, K.L. 1980. Quelques especes de *Pandanus* (Pandanaceae) peu connues des archipels des Philippines, de Palaos et de Salomon. ***Candollea*** 35(2): 385-419.

Hyvonen, J. 1986. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XVIII. Polytrichaceae and Buxbaumiaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 133: 107-149.

Hyvonen, J. 1989. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXVI. Pterobryaceae. In ***Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T. Koponen, 1-40. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 137.

Ingle, H.D. and Dadswell, H.E. 1953 a. The anatomy of the timbers of the South-West Pacific area. II. Apocynaceae and Annonaceae. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 1: 1-26.

Ingle, H.D. and Dadswell, H.E. 1953 b. ***Ibid.*** III. Myrtaceae and Annonaceae. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 1: 353-401.

Inoue, H. 1967. *Asterella shimizuana*, a new liverwort from New Guinea. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum of Tokyo*** 10: 361-363.

Inoue, H. 1970. Novae Guinea Hepaticae Schusteranae. II. Plagiochilae species *Novae*. ***Journal of Hattori Botanic Laboratory*** 33: 319-330.

Inoue, H. 1972. Four new species of *Plagiochila* from New Guinea. ***Journal of Hattori Botanic Laboratory*** 36: 487-496.

Inoue, H. 1975. Notes on the Plagiochilaceae. 5. Descriptions of some new species of *Plagiochila* Dum. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) Ser.B. 1(3): 83-100.

Inoue, H. 1979 a. Three new Hepatics from Papua New Guinea. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 11-18. Academic Science Book Inc., Tokyo.

Inoue, H. 1979 b. Studies on oil-bodies of some Papua New Guinea hepatics. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 19-32. Academic Science Book Inc., Tokyo.

Inoue, H. 1982. Speciation and distribution of *Plagiochila* in Australasia and the Pacific. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 52: 45-56.

Inoue, H. 1988. Two new species of *Plagiochila* (Hepaticae) from Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Japanese Botany*** 63(11): 365-369.

Irmscher, E. 1917. Eine neue interessante Begonie aus Neu-Guinea. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 7(63): 102-103.

Iwatsuki, K. 1982 a. First supplement (Pteridophytes) to "The list of plants collected from Papua New

Guinea in 1979". ***Memoirs of the Kagoshima University for the South Pacific Research Centre*** 3(1): 1-4.

Iwatsuki, K. 1982 b. Studies in the systematics of filmy ferns. VI. The genus *Sphaerocionium* in Asia and Oceania. ***Journal of the Faculty of Science, University of Tokyo*** Sect.III, 13: 203-215.

Jacobs, M. 1962. *Pometia* (Sapindaceae), a study in variability. ***Reinwardtia*** 6(2): 109-144.

Jacobs, M. 1976. *Tapeinosperma reinianum* (Myrtaceae), a new species from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 23: 3-5.

Jacobs, S.W.L. 1992. New species, lectotypes and synonyms of Australian Nympaea (Nymphaeaceae). ***Telopea*** 4: 635-641.

James, C.F. and Ingle, H.D. 1956. V. Flacourtaceae. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 3: 100-215.

Jansen, M.E. 1978. Notes on *Luzula* (Juncaceae) in Malesia, Tasmania and Australia. ***Blumea*** 24: 527-532.

Japing, C.H. 1961. ***Floutsoorten van Nieuw-Guinea.*** 2 folio Mimeograph Vol., Wageningen.

Jebb, M.H.P. 1991 a. An account of *Nepenthes* in New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(1): 7-54.

Jebb, M.H.P. 1991 b. *Aristolochia* in New Guinea. Draft Manuscript, Christensen Research Institute, Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Jebb, M.H.P. 1992 a. A note on the identity of *Aristolochia* sp. ***Science in New Guinea*** 18(1): 24.

Jebb, M.H.P. 1992 b. ***A Field Guide to Pandanus in New Guinea, the Bismarck Archipelago and the Solomon Islands.*** Christensen Research Institute, Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Johansson, J.T. 1988. Revision of the genus *Caelospermum* Blume (Rubiaceae, Rubioideae, Morindeae). ***Blumea*** 33: 265-297.

Johns, R.J. 1976. A provisional classification of the montane forests of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(2): 105-127.

Johns, R.J. 1975 - 1977. ***Common forest trees of Papua New Guinea.*** Parts 1-12. Training Manual for the Forestry college. Bulolo, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1978. A new approach to the construction of field keys for the identification of tropical trees. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 3: 403-409.

Johns, R.J. 1980. Notes on New Guinea Myrtaceae. Parts I-III. ***Klinkii*** 1(4): 50-67.

Johns, R.J. 1981 a. Notes on New Guinea Myrtaceae, Parts IV. The genus *Baeckea* Linaeus; Parts V. The genus *Cleistocalyx* Blume; Parts VI. The genus *Basisperma* C.T. White. ***Klinkii*** 2(1): 49-64.

Johns, R.J. 1981 b. ***The ferns and fern allies of Papua New Guinea.*** Parts 6-12. PNG University of Technology Research Report R48-81, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1982 a. New Guinea Dipterocarps. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** No.36.

Johns, R.J. 1982 b. ***New Guinea ferns and fern allies: Prospects for Research.*** PNG University of Technology Research Report R49-82, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1982 c. The genus *Diospyros* in Eastern Papua. Report for consultancy on ebony resources of Woodlark Island. PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1983 a. ***Common Forest trees of Papua New Guinea.*** Parts 1-3. Revised Edition. Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1983 b. Notes on New Guinea Myrtaceae. Parts VII-IX. ***Klinkii*** 2(3): 29-48.

Johns, R.J. 1984. ***Notes on Solomon Island Pteridophytes: A preliminary check list of Solomon island Pteridophytes.*** Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1987 a. ***The flowering plants of Papuasia. Dicotyledons.*** Part I. Magnoliidae. PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1987 b. A provisional classification of the dipterocarp forests of Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the Third Round Table conference on Dipterocarps,*** edited by A.J.G.H. Kostermans, 175-211. UNESCO Regional Office for Science and Tech-

nology for Southeast Asia, Jakarta.

Johns, R.J. 1988 ***The flowering plants of Papuasia. Dicotyledons.*** Part 2. Hamamelidae. Chritensen Research Institute Publication No.1. Christensen Research Institute, Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1989 a. Notes on the Beitrage zur flora von Papuasia. I. A list of the published papers and an index to the families. ***Klinkii*** 4(1): 18-29.

Johns, R.J. 1989 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. A list of publications and an index to the families and genera. ***Klinkii*** 4(1): 75-84.

Johns, R.J. 1989 c. Rattans of Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the First PROSEA International Symposium on Plant Resources of South East Asia.*** pp. 267-268.

Johns, R.J. 1989 d. Revision of the genus *Oleandra* (Oleandraceae). Abstracts of Papers. ***Flora Malesiana Symposium,*** p.34.

Johns, R.J. 1989 e. ***The Flowering Plants of Papuasia. Part 3. Caryophyllidae.*** Christensen Research Institute Publication No.2. Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. and Stevens, P.F. 1971. ***Mount Wilhelm flora: a checklist of the species.*** Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. and Bellamy, A. 1979 ***The ferns and fern allies of Papua New Guinea.*** Parts 1-5. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. and Hay, A. 1981. ***A student's guigde to the Monocotyledons of Papua New Guinea.*** Part 1. PNG Forestry College Training Manual 3. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1983. Notes on New Guinea Myrtaceae. Parts VII-IX. the genus *Lindsayomyrtus* Hyland & Steenis; the genus *Psidium* L.; the genus *Leptospermum* F.R.et. Forster. ***Klinkii*** 2(3): 29-48.

Johns, R.J. and Hay, A.J.M. 1984. ***A guide to the Monocotyledons of Papua New Guinea.*** Parts 2-4. Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. and Taurereko, R. 1989 a. A preliminary checklist of the collections of *Calamus* and *Daemonorops* from Papuasia region. ***Rattan Research Report*** No.1989/2. Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. and Taurereko, R. 1989 b. A guide to the collection and field description of *Calamus* (Palmae) from Papuasia. ***Rattan Research Report No.1989/3.*** Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. and Zibe, S. 1989. A checklist of the species of *Calamus* and *Korthalsia* in Papuasia. ***Rattan Research Report No.1989/1.*** Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Johnson, A. 1962. On a small collection of bryophytes collected by Prof. H.B. Gilliland in eastern New Guinea. ***Gardens' Bulletin, Singapore*** Series. III, 19: 373-374.

Johnson, L.A.S. 1982. Notes on Casuarinaceae. II. ***Journal of Adelaide Botanic Garden*** 6: 73-87.

Johnstone, I.M. 1976. Additions to the Seagrass flora of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(1): 21-23.

Johnstone, I.M. 1978. The ecology and distribution of Papua New Guinea seagrasses. I. Additions to the seagrass flora of Papua New Guinea. ***Aquatic Botany*** 5: 229-233.

Johnstone, I.M., Mukiu, J., Nagari, T., Pokihian, M. and Rau, M. 1980. *Batrachospermum:* First freshwater red alga record for New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(1): 1-5.

Jonkers, B. 1989. Zo groeien *Hoya* en *Dischidia* in Papoea Nieuw Guinea. ***Succulenta*** 68: 51-54.

Kalkman, C. 1968. *Potentilla, Duchesnea* and *Fragaria* in Malesia (Rosaceae). ***Blumea*** 16(2): 325-354.

Kalkman, C. 1973. The Malesian species of the subfamily Maloidae (Rosaceae). ***Blumea*** 21(2): 413-442.

Kalkman, C. 1984. The genus *Rubus* (Rosaceae) in Malesia. 2. The subgenus Malachobatus. ***Blumea*** 29: 319-386.

Kalkman, C. 1987. The genus *Rubus* (Rosaceae) in Malesia. 3. The subgenus Macranthobatus. ***Blumea*** 32: 323-341.

Kalkman, C. 1989. *Potentilla* (Rosaceae) in New Guinea: Census, Key, and some new taxa. ***Blumea*** 34: 143-160.

Kanehira, R. 1940. A summary of our knowledge of Papuan Pandanus. ***Botanical Magazine of Tokyo*** 54: 249-260.

Kanehira, R. 1941. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants. Parts 1-2.. ***Botanical Magazine of Tokyo*** 55(654-655): 249-266; 295-307.

Kanehira, R. and Hatusima, S. 1938. An enumeration of plants collected in the Territory of New Guinea, Australian Mandate. ***Botanical Magazine of Tokyo*** 52: 349-357, 409-416.

Kanehira, R. and Hatusima, S. 1939. An enumeration of plants collected in the Territory of New Guinea, Australian Mandate. ***Botanical Magazine of Tokyo*** 53: 8-16.

Kanehira, R. and Hatusima, S. 1941. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea Plants. 4-5. Gymnospermae, Apocynaceae. ***Botanical Magazine*** 55(657, 659): 385-392; 487-513.

Kanehira, R. and Hatusima, S. 1942. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea Plants. 7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 14 & 15. Cunoniaceae, Loganiaceae, Monimiaceae, Saxifragaceae, Leguminosae. ***Botanical Magazine*** 56(663 & 664, 666, 667, 668, 670, 672): 105-119, 157-171, 249-264, 304-323, 355-373, 471-491, 559-576.

Kanehira, R. and Hatusima, S. 1943. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants. 20 & 21. ***Botanical Magazine*** 57(677 & 678): 185-194, 215-236.

Kanis, A. 1961. Sertulum Papuanum 4. The genus *Schuurmansia* Blume (Ochnaceae). ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. Botany 10(6): 62-72.

Kanis, A. 1968 a. A revision of the Ochnaceae of the Indo-Pacific area. ***Blumea*** 16(1): 1-82.

Kanis, A. 1968 b. A revision of the Ochnaceae of the Indo-Pacific area: corrigenda. ***Blumea*** 16: 83.

Kanis, A. 1971 a. A revision of the Ochnaceae of the Indo-Pacific Area: additional notes and corrigenda. ***Blumea*** 19: 16.

Kanis, A. 1971 b. Ochnaceae. ***Flora Malesiana*** Series I, 71: 97-119.

Kanis, A. 1972. A review of the Amaranthaceae in Papuasia. I. ***Contributions from Herbarium Australiense*** 2: 1-30.

Kanis, A. 1974. Further notes on the Amaranthaceae in Papuasia. ***Contributions from Herbarium Australiense*** 7: 7-13.

Kanis, A. 1976 a. A review of the Chenopodiaceae in Papuasia. ***Contribution from Herbarium Australiense*** 20: 1-6.

Kanis, A. 1976 b. List of examined collections of Papuasian Amaranthaceae. ***Contribution from Herbarium Australiense*** 20: 1-6.

Kanis, A. 1978 a. A new species of *Albizia* (Leguminosae-Mimosoidae) from Papuasia. ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(4): 727-729.

Kanis, A. 1978 b,c. Amaranthaceae and Ochnaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea***, Vol.I, edited by J.S. Womersley, 12-42 (b); 216-221 (c). Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Kanis, A. 1979. The Malesian species of *Serianthes* Bentham (Fabaceae-Mimosoideae). ***Brunonia*** 2: 289-320.

Kanis, A. 1981. Chenopodiaceae. In ***Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea***, Vol.II, edited by E.E. Henty, 19-27. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Karnbach, L. 1892. Über die Nutzpflangen der Eingeborenen in Kaiser Wilhelmsland. ***Bot. Jahrb.*** 16: ***Beibl*** 37: 10-19.

Kashiwadani, H. 1975. Enumeration of Anaptychiae and Parmeliae of Papua New Guinea. Reports on the Cryptogams in Papua New Guinea Contribution. ***Bulletin National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 3: 75-83.

Kashiwadani, H. 1977. The genus *Pyxine* (lichens) in Papua New Guinea. ***Bulletin of National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) Series B. (Botany) 3(2): 63-72.

Kern, J.H. and Nooteboom, H.P. 1979. Cyperaceae II. ***Flora Malesiana*** Ser. I, 9: 107-187.

Kesavan, V. 1980. Aibika (*Hibiscus manihot*) in Papua New Guinea. ***IBPGR Regional Committee for Soth East Asia Newsletter*** 4(1): 9.

Keysser, C. 1913. Die erste Ersteigung des ostlichen Gipfel des Finisterregebirges (Kaiser Wilhelmsland). ***Peterm. Mitt.*** 59(2): 177-181; 138 (1914).

Khan, T.N. 1976. Papua New Guinea: A centre of genetic diversity in winged bean (*Psophocarpus tetragonolobus)* (L.) DC.). ***Euphytica*** 25: 293-705.

Khan, T.N. and Erskine, W. 1978. The adaptation of winged bean (*Psophocarpus tetragonolobus*) (L. DC) in Papua New Guinea. ***Australian Journal of Agricultural Research*** 29: 281-289.

Khan, T.N. and Erskine, W. u.d. ***A catalogue of Papua New Guinean germplasm of the winged bean (Psophocarpus tetragonolobus).*** Faculty of Agriculture Occasional Paper Series No.1, University of Papua New Guinea.

Kiew, R. 1978. Florae Malesianae Praecursores, LVII. The Oleaceae of Malesia. I. The genus *Ligustrum*. ***Blumea*** 24(1): 143-149.

Kiew, R. 1979. Florae Malesianae Praecursores, LX. The Oleaceae of Malesia II. The genus *Olea*. ***Blumea*** 25: 305-313.

King, G. 1887. Some new species of *Ficus* from New Guinea. *Calcutta Royal Botanical Garden* I. Append. 51pp.

King, R.J. 1990. Macroalgae associated with the mangrove vegetation of Papua New Guinea. *Botanica Marina* 33: 55-62.

Kirapeasi, Y., franklin, K. and Franklin, J. 1974. ***Ne nane yao idabu buku. Flora and fauna book in the Kowa Language, West Kews dialect, Eastern Highlands Province.*** Summer Institute of Linguistic, Ukarumpa, Papua New Guinea.

Kirk, A.A. 1984/85. The distribution of two varieties of bracken (*Pteridium aqualinum* (L.) Kuhn) and some aspects of their ecology in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 11(1): 7-18.

Kitagawa, N. 1980. New Guinea species of the genus Bazzinia. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 47: 127-143.

Kitamura, S. 1941. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants. 3. ***Botanical Magazine*** 55(656): 341-349.

Kloet, S.P.V. 1977. Contribution to the Papuasian flora: notes on the ecology and taxonomy of the Vacciniodeae of the Bulldog Road, Morobe District, Papua New Guinea. ***Proceedings of the Nova Scottia Institute of Science*** 28(1-2): 105-117.

Knaap-van Meeuwen, M.S. 1970. A revision of four genera of the tribe Leguminosae-Caesalpinioideae-Cynometreae in Indo-Malesia and the Pacific. ***Blumea*** 18: 1-52.

Knobtauch, E. 1934. Neue und seltene Oleaceen aus dem tropischen Africa, Neu-Guinea, China und Indo-China. ***Notizblatt des Botanischen Gartens und Museums zu Berlin-Dahlem*** 11(110): 1027-1031.

Kobayasi, Y. 1971. Mycological reports from New Guinea and the Solomon Islands (1-11). ***Bulletin of the Natural Science Museum,*** Tokyo 14(3): 367-544.

Kobayasi, Y. 1973. Enumeration of the Tremellaceous fungi collected in New Guinea. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 16(3): 639-654.

Kobayasi, Y. 1981. Gelatinous members of Agaricales with poroid, lamellate or reticulate hymrnium from tropical regions. *Transactions of the Mycology Society of Japan* 22: 419-427.

Kobayasi, Y. and Otani, Y. 1971. Fungal flora of the alpine region of Mt. Wilhelm I. ***Bulletin of the Natural Science Museum,*** Tokyo 14(3/4): 484-500.

Kobayasi, Y. and Shimizu, D. 1976. Genus *Cordyceps* and its allies from New Guinea. *Bulletin of the National Science Museum* (Tokyo) Ser. B 2(4): 133-151.

Kobuski, C.E. 1940 a. Studies in Theaceae, V. The Theaceae of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21(2): 134-162.

Kobuski, C.E. 1940 b. The Oleaceae of New Guinea collected by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21(3): 328-335.

Koenigsberg, S. and Langhans, R. 1976. Tissue culture studies with the New Guinea-Java hybrid Impatiens. ***Hortscience*** 11(3). 321.

Kolbe, W. 1902. Castilloa - Kautschuk aus Neuguinea. ***Tropenpflanzen*** 6: 83-85.

Kolbe, W. 1903. Die Kultur von Kautschuk liefernden Baumen in Neuguinea. ***Tropenpflanzen*** 7: 20-24.

Koning, R. de and Sosef, M.S.M. 1985. The Malesian species of *Paspalum* L. (Gramineae). ***Blumea*** 30: 279-318.

Koorders, S.H. 1910. Sapindaceae, Elaeocarpaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 171-172; 173-174.

Koorders, S.H. 1911. Beitrage zur flora von Neu-Mecklenburg. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 45: 354-365.

Koorders, S.H. 1912 a. Gentianaceae, Taxaceae, Ericaceae, Acanthaceae, Compositae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 175-176; 177-182; 183-190; 333-334; 335-338.

Koorders, S.H. 1912 b. Proteaceae, Santalaceae, Loranthaceae, Opiliaceae, Lauraceae, Saxifragaceae, Rutaceae, Burseraceae, Anacardiaceae, Vitaceae, Dilleniaceae, Theaceae, Guttiferae, Lecythidaceae, Combretaceae, Myrtaceae, Symplocaceae, Gesneriaceae, Compositae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 56.

Koorders, S.H. 1912-38. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. I. Botanische Ergebnisse der mit Hilfe der Hermann und Elise geb. Heckmann-Wentzel-Stiftung ausgefuhrten Forschungen im Papuasien, verbunden mit der Bearbeitung anderer Sammlungen aus diesem Gebiet. I-XXII. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 1-169(1912); 50: 1-170(1913). 288-383; 52: 19-220(1915); 54: 69-261(1917); 55: 19-312(1919); 56: 31-414(1921); 57: 321-528(1922); 58: 97-154, 244-523(1923); 59: 41-128, 505-567(1924); 60: 1-174(1925); 61: 1-222(1927); 63: 284-304, 338-501, 550-569(1928); 64: 1-28, 419-476(1929); 66: 161-215(1934); 67: 143-236(1936); 68: 244-268(1938).

Koponen, T. 1982 a. The family Mniaceae in Australasia and the Pacific. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 117: 1-34.

Koponen, T. 1982 b. The family Splachnaceae in Australasia and the Pacific. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 52: 87-91.

Koponen, T. (Ed.) 1985. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. VII-XIII. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 1-127pp.

Koponen, T. 1986. ***Ibid.*** XIV-XIX. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 133.

Koponen, T. 1989. ***Ibid.*** XXVI-XXVIII. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 137.

Koponen, T. 1990. Bryophyte flora of West Melanesia. ***Tropical Bryology*** 2: 149-160.

Koponen, T. 1991. ***Ibid.*** XXXIX-XLVII. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 143.

Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1983. Ibid. II. Mniaceae (Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 20: 31-40.

Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1984. ***Ibid.*** IV. *Anomobryum*, *Bryum* and *Rhodobryum* (Bryaceae, Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 21(3): 265-290.

Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1985 a. ***Ibid.*** VIII. Hylocomiaceae and Rhytidiaceae. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 53-65.

Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1985 b. Ibid. XI. *Brachymenium*, *Epipterygium*, *Leptobyum*, *Melichoferia*, *Orthodontium*, and *Pohlia* (Bryaceae) and Leptostomataceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 1-127.

Koponen, T., Piippo, S. and Norris, D.H. 1991. ***Ibid.*** XLVII. Generic and family indexes to Parts I-XLVI. ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 143: 107-111.

Kores, P. 1977. Papua New Guinea's Orchids: An exploited resource. ***Science in New Guinea*** 5(2): 51-66.

Kores, P. 1978 a. Hunting for New Guinea's elusive rhododendrons. ***Quarterly Bulletin of the American Rhododendron Society*** 32: 12-17.

Kores, P. 1978 b. A new species of Rhododendron from New Guinea (Ericaceae). ***Blumea*** 24(1): 181-183.

Kores, P. 1978 c. A new species of *Corybas* (Orchidaceae) from Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 24(2): 459-462.

Kores, P. 1984. Notes on the genus *Rhododendron* (Ericaceae) in Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 30(1): 45-49.

Kores, P. 1991. A revision of the genus *Acianthus* (Orchidaceae) in Papuasia. ***Lindleyvana*** 6: 162-173.

Korukawa, S. 1986. Further notes on *Parmelia* (Parmeliaceae) of Papua New Guinea. ***Ann. Tsukuba Bot. Gard.*** 5(15):.

Koster, J.Th. 1966. The Compositae of New Guinea. I. ***Nova Guinea*** (Botany) ns 24(24): 497-614.

Koster, J.Th. 1970. The Compositae of New Guinea. II. Additions and corrections to part I. ***Blumea*** 18(1): 137-146.

Koster, J.Th. 1972. The Compositae of New Guinea. III. ***Blumea*** 20(1): 192-226.

Koster, J.Th. 1975. The Compositae of New Guinea. IV. Additions and corrections to I, II and III. ***Blumea*** 22(2): 207-217.

Koster, J.Th. 1976. The Compositae of New Guinea. V. ***Blumea*** 23(1): 163-175.

Koster, J.Th. 1979. The Compositae of New Guinea. VI. ***Blumea*** 25: 249-282.

Koster, J.Th. 1980. The Compositae of New Guinea VII. ***Blumea*** 26(1): 233-243.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1950 a. Notes on New Guinea plants. I-III. ***Bull. Bot. Gard. Buitenz.*** ser. 18 (3): 435-448.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1950 b. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. I. Miscellaneous notes on the Lauraceae. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenz.*** Ser. III. 18: 435-443.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1952. Notes on New Guinea plants. IV. *Saccopetalum koolsii* Kostermans. ***Reinwardtia*** 1: 459-461.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1954. ***A monograph of the Asiatic, Malayaian, Australian and Pacific species of Mimosaceae, formerly included in Pithecolobium Mart.*** Organization for Scientific Research in Indonesia, Djakarta.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1956. Notes on New Guinea plants. IV. *Saccopetalum koolsii*, sp. Nov. (Annonaceae). ***Reinwardtia*** 1(4): 459-461.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1961. A monograph of the Asiatic and Pacific species of *Mammea* L. (Guttiferae). ***Communication Forest Research Institute, Bogor*** 72: 1-61.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1965 a. A monograph of the genus *Purinaria* Aubl. (Rosaceae-Chrysobalanoideae) in Asia and the Pacific region. ***Reinwardtia*** 7(2): 147-213.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1965 b. A monograph of the genera *Maranthes* Bl. and *Cyclandrophora* Hassk. (Chrysobalanaceae) of the Asia and Pacific area. ***Candollea*** 20: 103-142.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1977 a. Notes on Asiatic, Pacific and Australia *Diospyros*. ***Blumea*** 23: 449-474.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1977 b. Miscellaneous Botanical notes. ***Ceylon Journal of Science (Biological Science)***. 12(2): 125-138.

Kotlaba, F. and Pouzar, Z. 1979. Two new setae-less *Phellinus* species with large coloured spores. ***Folia Geobotanica et Phytotaxonomica*** 14: 259-263.

Kraemer, J.H. 1951. ***Trees of the Western Pacific region.*** Tri-State Offset Co., Cincinatti.

Kramer, K.U. 1967. The Lindsaeoid ferns of the old world III. Notes on *Lindsaea* and *Sphenomeris* in the flora Malesiana area. ***Blumea*** 15: 546-574.

Kramer, K.U. 1970. The Lindsaeoid ferns of the old world, V. The smaller Pacific Islands. ***Blumea*** 18(1): 157-194.

Kranzlin, F. von 1894. Orchidaceae Papuanae I - VIII. ***Osterreichische Botanische Zeitschrift*** XLIV (5): 161-164; 177-181; 208-212; 253-257; 298-302; 333-338; 418-421; 459-462.

Kranzlin, F. von 1926. *Myoporum papuanum* Krzl. ***Fedde Repert*** 22: 338.

Krause, K. 1911. Ein neues *Epipremnum* aus Neuginea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** Beibl. 45(104): 84.

Krause, K. 1912. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. I. 9. Neue Dichapetalaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 168-169.

Krause, K. 1913. Ein neue fettfrucht aus Deutsch-Neuguinea, *Canarium polophyllum*. ***Tropenopflanzen*** 17: 147-150.

Krause, K. 1922. Die Loranthaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 464-495.

Krause, K. 1923. Die Sapotaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 463-487.

Krause, K. 1924 a. Loranthaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 5.

Krause, K. 1924 b. Die Flagellariaceen Papuasiens II. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 544-546.

Krause, K. 1924 c. Die Liliaceen Papuasiens.II. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 547-567.

Krause, K. 1927. Liliaceae, Flagellariaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 8.

Krause, K. 1929. Die Dichapetalaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 341-346.

Krause, K. 1932. Dichapetalaceen. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(4): 533.

Krause, K. et Rosenburgh, C.R.W.K. van 1927. Araceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 11.

Kraenzlin, Fr. 1926. *Myogonum papuanum* Kraenzl. ***Feddes Repertorium*** 22: 338.

Krukoff, B.A. 1939. Preliminary notes on Asiatic-Polynesian species of *Erythrina*. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(2): 225-233.

Krukoff, B.A. 1972. Notes on Asiatic-Polynesian-Australian species of *Erythrina*. II. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 53: 128-139.

Kukenthal, G. 1924. Beitrage zur Cyperaceenflora von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 41-60.

Kukenthal, G. 1939. Neue Beitrage zur Cyperaceenflora von Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 255-265.

Kukenthal, G. 1940. Neue Cyperaceen aus Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 463-467.

Kundu, B.C. and Guha, S. 1976. New species of Stephania and Rhaptonema (Menispermaceae). ***Botaniska Notiser*** 129: 257-265.

Kumano, S and Johnstone, I.M. 1983. Studies on freshwater Rhodophyta of Papua New Guinea I. *Batrachospermum novoguineese* sp. nov. from Papuan lowlands. ***Sorui Japanese Journal of Phychology*** 31(2): 65-70.

Kurokawa, S. (Ed.) 1979 a. ***Studies on cryptogams of Papua New Guinea.*** Academia Scientific Books Inc., Tokyo.

Kurokawa, S. 1979 b. Enumeration of *Parmelia* in Papua New Guinea. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 125-148. Academia Scientific Books Inc., Tokyo.

Kuwahara, Y. 1978. A recent collection of New Guinea Metzgeri. ***Lindbergia*** 4(3-4): 289-295.

Lam, H.J. 1919. ***The Verbenaceae of the Malayan Archipelago, together with those from the Malayan Peninsula, the Philippines, the Bismarck-Archipelago and the Palau, Marianne and Caroline Islands.*** M. De Waal, Groningen.

Lam, H.J. 1922. Lets over den akkerbouw bij een Papoeastam in Centradl Nieuw-Guinea, benevens onige opmerkingen over land en flora van dit eiland. Hand. ***Tweede Ned. Ind. Natuur. Kongress***, pp 156-161. Bandoeng, 11-14 Mei, 1922.

Lam, H.J. 1924. Verbenaceae der Flora von Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 87-98.

Lam, H.J. 1927-29. Fragmenta Papuana I-VII. ***Nat. Tijdschr. Nederl. Indie*** 87: 110 (1927); 88: 187 et 252 (1928); 89: 67 et 291 (1929).

Lam, H.J. 1931. Botanische aanteekeningen over de Minahasa. ***De Tropische Natuur.*** 20(11): 209-219.

Lam, H.J. 1932 a. Enumeration of the Sapotaceae thus far known from New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(4): 549-570.

Lam, H.J. 1932 b. The Burseraceae of the Malay Archipelago and Peninsula, with annotations concerning extra-Malayan species, especially of *Dacryodes, Santiria* and *Canarium*. ***Bulletin Jardin Botanique Buitenzorg*** Serie III. 12(3/4): 281-559.

Lam, H.J. 1935 a. Materials towards a study of the flora of the island of New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 1: 115-159.

Lam, H.J. 1935 b. De vegetatie en flora van Nieuw-Guinea. In ***Nieuw-Guinea***, edited by W.C. Klein,

187-210. Amsterdam.

Lam, H.J. 1935 c. The flora of New Guinea. ***Blumea*** I: 115.

Lam, H.J. 1938. Studies in phylogeny II. On the phylogeny of the Malaysian Burseraceae-Canarieae in general and of *Haplolobus* in particular. ***Blumea*** 3: 126-158.

Lam, H.J. 1943 a. Notes on *Pouteria* (Sapotaceae). ***Blumea*** 5(2): 336-338.

Lam, H.J. 1943 b. Trois nouveaux *Planchonella* de la Nouvelle Guinee avec une note sur Krausella. ***Boissiera*** 7: 91-99.

Lam, H.J. 1945. Fragmenta Papuana. (Translated from Dutch by Dr.L.M. Perry). ***Sargentia*** 5:1-196.

Lam, H.J. 1954. A new *Premna* (Verbenaceae) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 7(3): 553-556.

Lam, H.J. et Bakhuizen van den Brink, R.C. 1921. Revision of the Verbenaceae of the Dutch East Indies and surrounding countries. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Ser. 3(3): 1-116.

Lam, H.J. and Perry, L.M. 1945. Fragmenta Papuana (Observations of a naturalist in Netherlands New Guinea), translated from Dutch, by L.M. Perry. ***Contribution from the Arnold Arboretum*** 5: 1-196.

Lam, H.J. and Royen, P. van 1952 a. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. II. *Burckella* Pierre. *Blumea* 6(3): 580-593.

Lam, H.J. and Royen, P. van 1952 b. Concise revision of the Sarcospermataceae. ***Blumea*** 7(1): 148-153.

Lam, I.M. 1956. *Compsocladium*, a new genus of lichenized Ascomycetes. ***Lloydia*** 19: 157-162.

Lam, I.M., Weber, W.A., Jahns, H.M. and Huneck, S. 1972. *Calathaspis*, a new genus of the lichen family Cladoniaceae. ***Occasional Papers of the Farlow Herbarium of Cryptogamic Botany*** No.4: 1-12.

Lambley, P.W. 1991. Lichens of Papua New Guinea. In ***Tropical Lichens: Their systematics, Conservation and Ecology,*** edited by D.J. Galloway, 69-84. Systematics Association Special Vol.1, No.43. Clarendon Press, Oxford.

Larsen, K. and Holm-Nielsen, L.B. (Ed.) 1979. ***Tropical Botany.*** Academic Press, London.

Laubach, S. 1889. *Pandanus macgregorii* F.v. & Solms-Laubach. ***Bot. Zeitung*** 47: 511.

Laubenfels, D.J. de 1969 a. The pollen cone of *Falcatifolium papuanum* de Laubenfels (Taxaceae). ***Blumea*** 17: 274.

Laubenfels, D.J. de 1969 b. A revision of the Malesian and Pacific rain forest conifers. I. Podocarpaceae, in part. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 50: 274-369.

Laubenfels, D.J.de 1980. The endemic species of *Podocarpus* in New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 26: 139-143.
Laubenfels, D.J.de 1985. A taxonomic revision of the genus *Podocarpus*. ***Blumea*** 8(1): 181-194.

Laubenfels, D.J. de 1988 a. Notes on Asian and Trans-Pacific Podocarpaceae. II. ***Phytologia*** 65: 329-332.

Laubenfels, D.J. de 1988 b. Coniferales. ***Flora Malesiana*** I, 10: 337-453.

Laubenfels, D.J. de and Silba, J. 1988 a. Notes on Asia-Pacific Podocarpaceae. I. (*Podocarpus*). ***Phytologia*** 64: 290-292.

Laubenfels, D.J. and Silba, J. 1988 b. Notes on Asia and trans-Pacific Podocarpaceae. II. ***Phytologia*** 65: 329-332.

Lauff, 1958. A general account of the fauna and flora of mangrove swamps and forests in the Indo-west-Pacific region. ***Advances in Marine Biology*** 6: 73-270.

Lauterbach, C. 1910 a. Proteaceae; Santalaceae; Loranthaceae; Rutaceae; Burseraceae; Anacardiaceae; Vitaceae; Dilleniaceae; Gittiferae; Lecythidaceae; Combretaceae; Myrtaceae; Gesneriaceae; Acanthaceae; Compositae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 285-336.

Lauterbach, C. 1910 b. Beitrage zur Flora von papuasien. II. 11-12. Neue Pinaceae Papuasiens, Die Commelinaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 50: 46-53; 54-65.

Lauterbach, C. 1911. Beitiage zur Flora von Neu-Mecklenbrg. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 45: 354-365.

Lauterbach, C. 1912. Proteaceae, Santalaceae, Loranthaceae, Opiliaceae, Lauraceae, Saxifragaceae, Rutaceae, Burseraceae, Anacardiaceae, Vitaceae, Dilleniaceae, Theaceae, Guttiferae, Lecythidaceae, Combretaceae, Myrtaceae, Symplocaceae, Gesneriaceae, Compositae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 56.

Lauterbach, C. 1912-38. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. Botanische Ergebnisse der mit Hilfe der Hermann und Elise geb. Heckmann-Wentzel-Stiftung ausgefuhrten Forschungen im Papuasien, verbunden mit der Bearbeitung anderer Sammlungen aus diesem Gebiet. I-XXII. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49(1912): 1-169; 50(1913): 1-170; 52(1915): 19-220; 54(1917): 69-261; 55(1919): 19-312; 56(1921): 31-414; 57(1922): 321-528; 58(1923): 97-154, 244-523; 59(1924): 41-128, 505-567; 60(1925): 1-174; 51(1927): 1-222; 52(1928): 338-501; 66(1934), 161-215; 67(1936): 143-236; 68(1938): 244-268.

Lauterbach, C. 1913 a. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien II, 11-12. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 50: 46-53, 54-65.

Lauterbach, C. 1913 b. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien III. 19-24. Die Flagellariaceen, Liliaceen, Amaryllidaceae, neue Musacee, Ulmaceen Papuasiens nebst einer revision der Trema-Arten des Monsun-Gebietes, Proteaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 50: 288-289; 290-300, 301-305. 306-307, 308-327 328-334.

Lauterbach, C. 1914 a,b,c. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien IV. 29-31 Die Aristolochiaceen Papuasiens; Die Capparidaceen Papuasiens; Die Linaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 104-107(a); 108-115(b); 115-117(c).

Lauterbach, C. 1914 d. Neue Bergpflenzen des Kaiser-Wilhelms-Landes. ***Fedds Repert.*** 13: 239-242.

Lauterbach, C. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papusien VI. 59. Die Rutaceen Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 221-265.

Lauterbach, C. 1918. Die bis jetzt aus Neu-Guinea bekannt gewordenen Flacourtiaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 273-294.

Lauterbach, C. 1919. Die Rutaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 231-133.

Lauterbach, C. 1920 a. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VII. 64. Die Burseraceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 56: 317-340.

Lauterbach, C. 1920 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VII. 65. Die Simarubaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 56: 341-344.

Lauterbach, C. 1920 c. Beitrage zur flora von Papusien. VII. 66. Die Anacardiaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 56: 345-373.

Lauterbach, C. 1922 a. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 69. Die Rhamnaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 326-340.

Lauterbach, C. 1922 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 70. Die Lecythidaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 341-353.

Lauterbach, C. 1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. IX. 80. Die Guttiferen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 1-49.

Lauterbach, C. 1924 a. Burseraceae, Vitaceae, Rutaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 14.

Lauterbach, C. 1924 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XII. 98. Die Vitaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 505-534.

Lauterbach, C. 1924 c. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XII. 99. Nachtrage zur 59: Rutaceen, 66: Anacardiaceen, 69: Rhamnaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 535-537.

Lauterbach, C. 1927. Nachtrage zu Capparidaceen, Rutaceen, Guttiferen, Vitaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 30-31.

Lauterbach, C. 1928. Plantae Peekellianae Papuanae. Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus. ***Berlin-Dahlem*** 10(93): 273-282.

Lauterbach, C. 1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XV-XVIII. Die Pflanzen formationen einiger Gebiete Nordost Neu-Guineas und des Bismarck Archipels. I-II. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 284-304; 550-569.

Lauterbach, C. 1930. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XIX. Die Pflanzen formationen einiger Gebiete Nordost Neu-Guineas und des Bismarcks Archipels. III-IV. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 63: 1-59, 419-476.

Lauterbach, C., Brause, G. et Schlechter, R. 1912-

1913. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. I. Botanische Ergebnisse der mit wilfe der Hermann und Elise geb. Heckmann-Wentzel-Stiftung ausgefuehrten Forschungen in Papuasien, verbunden mit der Bearbeitung anderer Sammlungen aus diesem Gebiet. 1. Neue Farne Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematic*** 49: 1-59.

Lauterbach, C. et Martelli, U. von 1912-1919. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 2. Neue Pandanaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 60-67.

Lauterbach, C. et Granbner, P. 1912-1913. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 3. Neue Hytrocharitaceae Papuasiens. ***Botansche Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 68-69.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1912-1913. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 4. Neue Triuridaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 70-89.

Lauterbach, C., Engler, A. et Krause, K. 1912-1913. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 5. Neue Araceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 90-99.

Lauterbach, C. et Shlechter, R. 1912-1913 Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 6-7. Neue Burmanniaceae Papuasiens, Neue Corsiaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 100-108; 109-112.

Lauterbach, C., Diels, L. et Schlechter, R. 1912-1913. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 8. Die Anonaceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 113-167.

Lauterbach, C. et Krause, K. 1912-1913. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. I. 9. Neue Dichapetalaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 49: 168-169.

Lauterbach, C. et Hieronymus, G. 1913-1914. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. II. 10. Neue Selaginella-Arten Papuasiens nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen weber das vorkommen der Selaginellen in Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 50: 1-45.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1913-1914. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. II. 13-15, 17. Eine neue Juglandacee Papuasiens; Eine neue Balanophoracee Papuasiens; Neue Magnoliaceae Papuasiens; Die Asclepiadaceen von Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 50: 66-67; 68-69; 70-72; 81-164.

Lauterbach, C., Radlkofer, L. et Schlechter, R. 1913-1914. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. II. 16. Sapindaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 50: 73-80.

Lauterbach, C. et Lindau, G. 1913-1914. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. 18. Neue Acanthaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 50: 165-170.

Lauterbach, C. et Irmscher, E. 1913-1914. Beitrage zur Flora von papuasien. III. 25. Neue Begoniaceen Papuasiens mit Einschluss von Celebes. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 50: 355-383.

Luterbach, C. et Beccari, O. 1914-1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 26. Neue Palmen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 52: 19-39.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1914-1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 35-36. Neue Anonaceen und Menispermaceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 52: 177-186; 187-190.

Lauterbach, C. et Valeton, Th. 1914-1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 27-28. Die Zingibeaceen Deutsch-Neu-Guineas, Die Nyctaginaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanishe Jahbuecher fuer Systematik*** 52: 40-100; 101-103.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1914-1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 32-33, 38. Die Saxifragaceae Papuasiens, Die Cunoniaceae Papuasiens, eine papuasische Clethracee. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 52: 118-138; 139-166; 219-220.

Lauterbach, C. et Pilger, R. 1914-1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 34. Neue und weniger bekannte Gramineen aus Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher fuer Systematik*** 52: 167-176.

Lauterbach, C. et Perkins, J. 1914-1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 37. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Monimiaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher*** 52: 191-218.

Lauterbach, C. et Pocke, W.O. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. V. 38. Die *Rubus*-Arten

Deutsch-Neu-Guineas. ***Botanische Jahrbuecher*** 54: 69-73.

Lauterbach, C., Engler A. et Krause, K. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V 39. Neue Araceen Papuasien. II. ***Botanishe Jahrbucher*** 54: 74-91.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, H. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 40. Die Elaeocarpaceen Papuasiens. Botanische Jahrbucher 54: 92-155.

Lauterbach, C., Gilg, E. et Bendedict, C. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 41. Die bis jetzt aus Papuasien bekannt gewordenen Loganiaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 156-197.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 42. Neue Proteaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 198-206.

Laterbach, C. et Pilger, R. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 43 Die Taxaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 207-211.

Lauterbach, C. et Brand, A. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 44. Die Symplocaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 212-225.

Lauterbach, C. et Herter, W. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 45. Die *Lycopodea* von Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 226-238.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V 46. Neue Magnoliaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 239-245.

Lauterbach, C., Sydow, H. et Sydow, P. 1916-1917. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien V. 47. Fungi Papuani. Die von C. Ledermann in Neu-Guinea gesammelten Pilze. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 54: 246-261.

Lauterbach, C. et Fleischer, M. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 48. Die Laubmoose Papuasiens. I. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 19-37.

Lauterbach, C. et Harms, H. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 49. Neue Arten der Leguminosae-Mimosoideae und Caesalpinioideae aus Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 38-58.

Lauterbach, C. et Bitter, G. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 50. Die Papuasischen Arten von Solanum. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 59-113.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 51. Die Balsaminaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 114-120.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 52-53. Neue Campanuluceen von Papuasien; Ueber die Gattung Himantandra, ihre Verbreitung und ihre systematische stellung. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 121-125, 126-134.

Lauterbach, C. et Lindau, G. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 54. Neue Acanthaceae Papuasiens. II. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 135-136.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 55. Die Ericaceen von Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 137-194.

Lauterbach, C., Gilg, E. et Schlechter, R. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 56. Ueber zwei pflanzengeographisch interessante Monimiaceen aus Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. ***Botanishe Jahrbucher*** 55: 195-201.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papusien. VI. 57. Eine neue Papuasische Burmanniacee. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 202-203.

Lauterbach, C. et Candolle, C. de 1917-1919. beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 58. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Piperaceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 204-220.

Lauterbach, C. et Schulz, O.E. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 60. Die bisher bekannten Cruciferen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 266-272.

Lauterbach, C. et Gilg, E. 1917-1919. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 61. Die bis jetzt aus Neu-Guinea bekannt gewordenen Flacourtiaceen. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 55: 273-294.

Lauterbach, C. et Radlkofer, L. 1920-1921. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VII. 63. Gesantuebersicht ueber die Sapindaceen Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 56: 251-316.

Lauterbach, C. et Harms, H. 1920-1921. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VII. 67. Die Araliaceae

Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 56: 374-414.

Lauterbach, C. et Sydow, H. 1920-1922. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 68. Fungi novo-guineenses. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 57: 321-325.

Lauterbach, C. et Candolle, C. de 1920-1922. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 71. Zwei neue Piper aus Neu-Mecklenburg. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 57: 354-355.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1920-1922. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 72-76, 78. Die Myrtaceen, beitrage zur Kenntnis der Combretaceen, aus Papuasien bekannten Theaceen, Dilleniaceen, Dipterocarpaceen und Bignoniaceae von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 57: 356-426, 427-430, 431-435, 436-459, 460-463, 496-500.

Lauterbach, C. et Krause, K. 1920-1922. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 77. Die Loranthaceen Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 57: 464-495.

Lauterbach, C. et Winkler, H. 1920-1922. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VIII. 79. Die Urticaceen Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 57: 501-608.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. IX. 81 & 87. Neue Orchidaceen und Gesneriaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 50-154, 255-379.

Lauterbach, C. et Schellenberg, G. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. IX. 82 & 83. Die bis jetzt aus Neu-Guinea bekannt gewordenen Opiliaceae, Olacaceae und Icacinaceae, die Connaraceaen papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 155-177, 178-181.

Lauterbach, C., Gilg, E. et Schlechter, R. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 84. Die Monimiaceen-Gattung Idenburgia. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 244-248.

Lauterbach, C. et Schulz, O.E. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 85. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Erythroxylaceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 249.

Lauterbach, C. et Lindau, G. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 86. Lichenes novo-guineenses. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 250-254.

Lauterbach, C. et Teschner, M. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 88. Die Lauraceen Nordost-Neu-Guineas. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 380-440.

Lauterbach, C. et Beccari, O. 1922-1923. beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 89. Neue Palmen Papuasiens. II. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 441-462.

Lauterbach, C. et Krause, K. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 90. Die Sapotaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 463-487.

Lauterbach, C. et Schmidt, O.C. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 91. Neue Aristolochiaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 488-491.

Lauterbach, C. et Schewe, O. 1922-1923. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. X. 92. Neue Cinnamomum-Arten aus Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 58: 492-495.

Lauterbach, C. et Kuekenthal, G. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XI. 93. Beitrage zur Cyperaceen-Flora von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 41-60.

Lauterbach, C. et Markgraf, F. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XI. 94, 102 & 103. Die Eichen Neu-Guineas und die Eichen Neu-Guinea (Nachtrag zu Nr.92) und die Myricaceen auch in Papuasien vertreten. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 61-79, 538-539, 540.

Lauterbach, C. et Loesener, T. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XI. 95. Die Aquifoliaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 80-83.

Lauterbach, C. et Pilger, R. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XI. 96 & 99. Convolvulaceae novoguineense und die Santalaceae von Neu-Guinea. Mit Bemerkungen geber die Gattung Exocarpus im Allgemeinen. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 84-86, 118-128.

Lauterbach, C. et Lam, H.J. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XI. 97. Verbenaceae der flora von papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 87-98.

Lauterbach, C. et Schlechter, R. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XI & XII. 98 & 104. Die Scrophulariaceen und Stemonaceen von Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 99-117, 541-543.

Lauterbach, C. et Krause, K. 1924-1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XII. 105 & 106. Die Flagellariaceen Papuasiens. II. und Liliaceen Papuasiens II. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 59: 544-546, 547-567.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1925. Vermischte neue Diagnosen III. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 9(86): 466-471.

Lauterbach, C. et Valeton, T. 1925-1926 Beitrage zur flora von Papusien. XIII. 107. Die Rubiaceae von Papuasien. Erster Teil: Cinchonoideae. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 60: 1-104.

Lauterbach, C. et Mansfeld, R. 1925-1926 Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XIII. 108. Die Melastomataceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 60: 105-143.

Lauterbach, C. et Markgraf, F. 1925-1926. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XIII. 109. Die Gnetaceen Neu-Guineas. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 60: 144-149.

Lauterbach, C. et Harms, H. 1925-1926. Die Cucurbitaceen Papuasien. XIII. 110. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 60: 150-161.

Lauterbach, C. Melchior, H. et Mansfeld, R. 1925-1926. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XIII. 111. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 60: 162-166

Lauterbach, C. et Melchior, H. 1925-1926 Beitrage zur flora von papuasien XIII 112 Die Cornaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 60: 167-174.

Lauterbach, C. et Lingelsheim, A von 1927-1928 Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XIV 113 Die Oleaceen Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 61: 1-22.

Lauterbach, C. et Mansfeld, R 1927-1928 Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XIV. 114-116. Die Lythraceen, Halorrhagaceen und Gentianaceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 61: 23-25, 26-27, 28-29.

Lauterbach, C. et valeton, T. 1927-1928. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XIV 118. Die Rubiaceae von papuasien. Zweiter Teil: Coffeoideae ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 61: 32-163.

Lauterbach, C. et Markgraf, F. 1927-1928 Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XIV. 118. Die Apocynaceen von Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbuchor*** 61: 164-222.

Lauterbach, C. et Pritzel, E. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XVI. 120. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Pittosporaceen von Neu-Guinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 338-340.

Lauterbach, C. et Krause, K. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XVI. 121. Die Dichapetalaceen Papusiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 341-346.

Lauterbach, C. et Mildbraed, J. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XVI. 122. Die Sterculiaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 347-367.

Lauterbach, C. et Melchior, H. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XVI. 123 & 125. Die Violaceen und Lentibulariaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 368-375, 382-385.

Lauterbach, C. et Mansfeld, R. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XVI. 124. Die Labiaten papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 376-381.

Lauterbach, C. et Mattfeld, J. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. XVI. 126. Die Compositen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 386-451.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1928-1929. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XVI. 127. Beitrage zur flora dem Saruwaged-Gehirges. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 62: 452-501.

Lauterbach, C. et Smith, J.J. 1933-1934. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XX. Neue Orchideen Papuasiens aus den Sammlungen von Dr. E. Mayr und G. Stein. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 66: 161-215.

Lauterbach, C. et Markgraf, F. 1935-1936. Beitrage zur flora von papuasien. XXI. Die Myristicaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 67: 143-170.

Lauterbach, C. et Diels, L. 1935-1936. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXI. Die Moraceen von Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 67: 171-235.

Lauterbach, C. et Pilger, R. 1935-1938. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXI-XXII. Die Plantaginaceen von Papuasien und die Podocarpaceae der Sammlung L.J. Brass aus Suedost-Neuguinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 67: 236; 68: 244-247.

Lauterbach, C. et Mattfeld, J. 1936-1938. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXII. 131. Einige neue oder bemerkenswerta Compositen aus Neuguinea. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 68: 248-268.

Lavarack, P.S. 1980. The genus *Arthrochilus* in Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 6: 150.

Lavarack, P.S. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1982. *Vanda hindsii* Lindley in New Guinea and Australia. ***Orchadian*** 7(5): 100-102.

Lavarack, P.S. and Cribb, P.J. 1982. A new species of *Dendrobium* from Cape York Peninsula and New Guinea. ***Autroballeya*** 1: 497-501.

Lavarack, P.S. and Cribb, P.J. 1983. *Dendrobium carraonii*, a new species from Cape York Peninsula and New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7: 177-179.

Lavarack, P.S., Clements, M.A. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1984. *Bromheadia pulchra* Schltr. in Australia and New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7(12): 291.

Lazarides, M. 1980. The genus *Leptochloa* Beauv. (Poaceae, Eragrostideae) in Australia and Papua New Guinea. ***Brunonia*** 3(2): 247-269.

Leach, G.J. and Osborne, P.L. 1985. ***Freshwater plants of Papua New Guinea.*** The University of Papua New Guinea Press, Port Moresby.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1955 a. The genus *Canarium* in the Pacific. ***Bernice P. Bishop Museum Bulletin*** No.216. Honolulu, Hawaii.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1955 b. Florae Malesianae Precursores XI. New taxa in *Canarium*. ***Blumea*** 8(1): 181-194.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1956. Florae Malesianae Precursores XII. Some notes on the genus *Dichapetalum* (Dichapetalaceae) in Asia, Australia and Melanesia. ***Reinwardtia*** 4(1): 75-87.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1957. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants, IV. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. (Botany) 8(2): 175-196.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1962. Florae Malesianae precursores XXXIII. Loganiaceae. A new reduction in and a new Bornean species of Cynoctonum J.F. Gmel. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique de L'etat Bruxelles*** 32(4): 417-458.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1963. Miscellaneous botanical notes. XIII. ***Blumea*** 12(1): 19-22.

Leenhoust, P.W. 1965 a. A new *Dichapetalum* from the Solomon Islands (Dichapetalaceae). ***Blumea*** 13: 162.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1965 b. Notes on *Canarium* (Burseraceae) in the Solomon Islands. ***Blumea*** 13(1): 163-166.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1971. A revision of *Dimocarpus* (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 19: 113-131.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1978 a. Sytematic notes on the Sapindaceae-Nephelieae. ***Blumea*** 24: 395-403.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1978 b. A new species of *Tristiropsis* (Sapindaceae) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 24: 509-510.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1987. New species in *Alectryon* (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 32: 221-224.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1988 a. Notes on some genera of the Sapindaceae-Cupanieae. ***Blumea*** 33: 197-213.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1988 b. A revision of *Alectryon* (Sapindaceae) in Malesia. ***Blumea*** 33: 313-327.

Leenhouts, P.W. and Magda Vente 1982. A Taxonomic revision of *Harpullia* (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 28: 1-51.

Leroy, J.-F. 1967. Un Cafeier du genre Parcoffea en Nouvelle-Guinee. ***J. Agric. Trop. Bot. Appl.*** 14(12):598-600.

Leroy, J.-F. 1986. Les cafeiers du genre Psilanthus (Rubiaceae) en Afrique orientale et en Asie et iles du Pacifique. ***Bull. Mus. Natn. Hist. Nat.*** Paris 4e ser., 3 sect.B, ***Adansonia*** 3: 251-258.

Lewis, W.H. 1966. Addendum: Schlechter's New Guinea duplicates of Liparis (Orchidaceae) at the Missouri Botanical Garden. ***Annales of the Missouri Botanical Garden*** 53: 259-260.

Li, X., Glime, J.M. and Hattori, S. 1989. Ecological gradient analysis of the genus *Frullania* on Mt. Albert Edward, Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** No.66: 359-369.

Lindau, G. 1894. Acanthaceae Papuanae. ***Beiblatt zu den Botanischen Jahrbuchern*** 19(48): 3-7.

Lindau, G. 1905. Lichenes. In ***Nachtrage zur Flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee,*** edited by K. Schumann und K. Lauterbach, 29-30. Gubruder Borntrager, Leipzig.

Lindau, G. 1912. Acanthaceae Papuasien. Beiblott zu den ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 48: 3-7.

Lindau, G. 1913. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. II. 18. Neue Acanthaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 50: 165-170.

Lindau, G. 1917. Neue Acanthaceae Papuasiens II. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 135-136.

Linden, B.L. van der 1959. Evodiella, a new genus of Papuan Rutaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 10 (1): 143-148.

Linden, B.L. van der 1960. Staphyleaceae. ***Flora Malesiana*** Ser.I. 6: 49-59.

Lingelsheim, A. von .u.d. Beitrage zur flora Papuasien. XIV. 111. Die Oleaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 41: 1-22.

Lingelsheim, A. von 1927. Oleaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 4.

Loesener, Th. 1910 a. Celastraceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 279-280.

Loesener, Th. 1910 b. Hippocrateaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 281-282.

Loesener, Th. 1924. Die Aquifoliaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 80-83.

McMillan, C. 1980. Isozymes of tropical seagrasses from the Indo-Pacific and the Gulf of Mexico-Caribbean. ***Aquatic Botany*** 8: 163-172.

McMillan, C. 1983. Sulfated flavonoids and leaf morphology of the Halophila ovalis - H. minor complex (Hydrocharitacaea) in the Pacific Islands and Australia. ***Aquatic Botany*** 16. 337-347.

Mabberley, D.J. 1984. A monograph of Melia in Asia and the Pacific. The history of white cedar and Persian liliac. ***Gardens' Bulletin*** 37(1): 49-64.

Macfarlane, J.M. 1910. Nepenthaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 339-341.

Macklot, H. 1830. Verslag von het land bewoners voortbrengselen von Nieuw Guinea (Z.M. korvet "Triton"). ***Bijdr. Natuurk. Wetenschapp.*** 5: 142.

Maiden, J.H. 1887. Notes on some indigenous sago and tobacco from New Guinea. ***Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*** 2nd Series 2: 457-466.

Mandated Territory of New Guinea, Department of Agriculture 1938. List of plants in cultivation in the Botanic Gardens, Rabaul. ***New Guinea Agriculture Gazette*** Supplement 4(4), 30pp.

Mangen, J.M. 1986. A new *Eriocaulon* from New Guinea (Eriocaulaceae). ***Blumea*** 31(2): 487-489.

Mansfeld, R. 1925. Die Melastomataceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 60: 105-143.

Mansfeld, R. 1927 a. Melastomataceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 9.

Mansfeld, R. 1927 b. Die Lythraceen von Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 23-25.

Mansfeld, R. 1927 c. Die Halorrhagaceen von Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 26-27.

Mansfeld, R. 1927d. Die Gentianaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 28-29.

Mansfeld, R. 1928. Eine neue Alphitonia aus Papuasien. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Belin 10(93): 222-224.

Mansfeld, R. 1929. Die Labiaten papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 376-381.

Markgraf, F. 1924 a. Die Eichen Neu-Guineas. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 61-79.

Markgraf, F. 1924 b. Die Eichen Neu-Guineas. (Nachtrag zur Nr.92). ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 536-539.

Markgraf, F. 1924 c. Die Myristicaceen auch in Papuasien vertreten. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 540.

Markgraf, F. 1925. Die Gnetaceen Neu-Guineas. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 60: 144-149.

Markgraf, F. 1927 a. Gnetaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2). 1.

Markgraf, F. 1927 b. Apocynaceae. ***Nova Guinea***

14(2): 16.

Markgraf, F. 1927 c. Die Apocynaceen von Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 164-222.

Markgraf, F. 1935. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. XXI. Die Myristicaceen Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrboucher*** 67: 143-236.

Markgraf, F. 1936 a. New Papuan Melastomataceae. ***Bittonia*** 2(2): 141-144.

Markgraf, F. 1936 b. Die Myristicaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 67: 143-170.

Markgraf, F. 1967. Notes on the systematy of Solomon Islands' plants and some of their New Guinea relatives. VIII-IX. ***Gardens Bulletin of Singapore*** 22: 23-30.

Markgraf, F. 1977. A new species of *Gnetum* from Papua New Guinea (Gnetaceae). ***Blumea*** 23(2): 344.

Marr, C.C. 1935. *Eucalyptus naudiniana*. ***New Guinea Agricultural Gazette*** 1(1): 47-49.

Martelli, U. 1887. Le Dilleniaceae Malesi Papuane delle eolezioni Beccari. ***Malesia*** 3(2/3): 150-167.

Martelli, U. 1912. Neue Pandanaceae Papuasiens nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen uber das Vorkommen der Pandanaceen in Papuasien von C. Lauterbach. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 60-67.

Martelli, U. 1913. Enumerazione delle "Pandanaceae". ***Webbia*** 4: 5-105.

Martelli, U. 1928. Pandanaceae Novae Guinae. ***Nuovo Giornale Botanico italiano*** Nuova Serie 34: 1166-1170.

Martelli, U. 1929. Pandanaceae collected for Arnold Arboretum by L.J. Brass in New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 10(3): 137-154.

Martin, F.W. and Rhodes, A.M. 1977. Intra-specific classification of *Dioscorea alata*. ***Tropical Agriculture*** 54(1): 1-13.

Mathias, M.E. and Constance, L. 1977. A new species of *Oreomyrrhis* (Umbelliferae - Apiaceae) from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 58(2): 190-192.

Mattfeld, J. 1929 a. Die Compositien von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 386-451.

Mattfeld, J. 1929 b. Die Compositen von Papuasien. ***Nova Guinea*** 14: 509-524.
Mattfeld, J. 1932. Compositae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(4): 517-532.

Mattfeld, J. 1937. Einige neue oder bemerkenswerte Compositen aus Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** LXVIII(2/3): 248-268.

Mattfeld, J. 1939 a. Einige neue Compositen aus Nordost Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 283-294.

Mattfeld, J. 1939 b. Einige neue Cunoniaceen aus Neuguinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(4): 432-436.

Mattfeld, J. 1939 c. Die Caryophyllaceen von Neuguinea. Engl. Bot. Jahrb. 69: 267-273.

Mattfeld, J. 1939 d. Neue Saxifragaceen von Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 273-275.

Mattfeld, J. 1939 e. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXIII. 138. Eine neue Halorrhagaceen aus Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 275-277.

Mattfeld, J. 1939. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXIII. 140. Einige neue Compositen aus Nordost-Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 283-294.

Mattfeld, J. 1940 a. Eine neue Caryophyllacee von Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 468.

Mattfeld, J. 1940 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XXV. 145. Eine neue Saxifragacee von Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 469-470.

Mattfeld, J. 1940 c. Einige neue Compositen aus dem Gebiet des Saruwaged-Gebirges in Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 480-482.

Mattick, F. 1942. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien XXVI. 147. Die Flechten von Neu-Guinea. I. Allgemeines. Die gattung Cladonia. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 72(2): 151-158.

Meeuwen, M.S. Knaap-van 1970. A revision of four genera of the tribe Leguminosae-Caesalpinioidae-Cynometreae in Indo-Malesia and the Pacific. ***Blumea*** 18(1): 1-52.

Meijden, R. van der 1969. An annotated key to the

South-East Asiatic, Malesian, Mascarene and African species of *Myrophyllum* (Haloragaceae). ***Blumea*** 17(2): 303-311.

Meijer Dress, E. 1938. The genera *Intsia* and *Pahudia* (Legum.) in the Netherlands Indies. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 16(3): 83-102.

Melchior, H. 1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XIII. 110. Die Cornaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 167-174.

Melchior, H. 1929 a. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XVI. 121. Die Violaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 368-375.

Melchior, H. 1929 b. Die Lentibulariaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 382-385.

Melchior, H. et Mansfeld, R. 1925. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XIII. 109. Die Alangiaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 61: 162-166.

Melville, R., Green, P.S. and Airy-Shaw, H.K. 1969. Notes on Melanesian plants. I. ***Kew Bulletin*** 23: 337-346.

Merrill, E.D. 1930. Tobacco in New Guinea. ***American Anthropology*** 32: 101-105.

Merrill, E.D. 1939 a. On the Brass collections of Pandanaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(2): 139-186.

Merrill, E.D. 1939 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae I. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(3): 324-345.

Merrill, E.D. 1940 a. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. II. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21(2): 163-200.

Merrill, E.D. 1940 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. III. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21(3): 292-327.

Merrill, E.D. 1940 c. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. IV. Journal of the Arnold Arboretum 21(4): 511-527.

Merrill, E.D. 1941 a. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. V. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22(1): 32-59.

Merrill, E.D. 1941 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. VI. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22(2): 253-270.

Merrill, E.D. 1941 c. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. VII. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22(3): 375-388.

Merrill, E.D. 1946. Further notes on tobacco in New Guinea. ***American Anthropology*** n.s 48: 22-30.

Merrill, E.D. 1948. Note on some Papuan collections of M.S. Clemens. ***Journal of Arnold Arboretum*** 29: 152-168.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1939 a. On the Brass collections of Pandanaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20 (2): 139-186.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1939 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 1. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20: 324-345.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1940 a. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 2. Pandanaceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21: 163-200.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1940 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 3. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21: 292-327.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1940 c. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 4. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 21: 511-527.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1941 a. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 5. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 32-59.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1941 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 6. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 253-270.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1941 c. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 7. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 375-388.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1941 d. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 8. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 529-542.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1941 e. Observations on old world species of *Turpinia ventenat*. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 543-555.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1942 a. Plantae

Papuanae Archboldianae. 9. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 23: 233-297.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1942 b. Plantae Papuanae Arcboldianae. 10. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 23(4): 383-416.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1943 a. Plantae Papuanae Arcboldianae. 11. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24: 34-59.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1943 b. Plantae Papuanae Arcboldianae. 12. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24: 207-217.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1943 c. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 13. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24: 422-439.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1944. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 14. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 25: 183-205.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1945 a. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 15. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 26: 1-36.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1945 b. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 16. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 26(3): 229-266.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1946. Plantae Papuanea Archboldianae. 17. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 27: 193-233.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1948. Notes on some Papuan collections of Mary Strong Clemens. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 29: 152-168.

Merrill, E.D. and Perry, L.M. 1949. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 18. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 30: 39-63.

Meyden, R. van der. 1966. Two new mountain plants from eastern New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 19(1): 245-247.

Mez, C. 1922 a. Drei neue Gramineen aus Papuasien. ***Feddes Repertorium*** 18: 26-27.

Mez, C. 1922 b. Additamenta monographica 1922. Myrsinaceae Papuanae. ***Bot. Arch.*** 1: 125-128; 230; 255-256; 2: 34; 173-176; 210-212; 259-260.

Michael, P.W. 1980. A new perennial species of *Echinochloa* from New Guinea. ***Telopea*** 2(1): 31-33.

Michael, P.W. and Vickery, J.W. 1975. Two new species and a new combination in *Echinochloa*. ***Telopea*** 1(1): 44-48.

Miklouho-Maclay, N. de 1885. Note on the "Keu" of the Maclay Coast, New Guinea. ***Proceedings of Linnean Society of New South Wales*** 10(4): 687-696.

Mildbread, J. 1929. Die Sterculiaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 347-367.

Millar, A. 1972 a. The Gardens and orchid collection of the University of Papua New Guinea. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 41(4): 292-297.

Millar, A. 1972 b. Orchid work in Papua New Guinea. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 41(8): 676-683.

Millar, A. 1976. New orchids: Sepik blue or May River red? ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 45(5): 411-414.

Millar, A. 1978 a. ***Orchids of Papua New Guinea: An introduction.*** Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Millar, A. 1978 b. Orchids of the misty Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 47(11): 1031-1036.

Millar, A. 1979. Orchids *(Dendrobiums)* of the misty Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Australian Orchid Review*** 44(1): 18-21.

Miller, H.A. 1965. A review of *Herorta* in the tropical Pacific and Asia. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 28: 299-414.

Miller, H.A. 1970. Some circum-Pacific Schistochilaceae. ***Phytologia*** 20: 315-325.

Miller, H.A. 1988. Pacific bryophytes. 4. *Epipterygium* in southern Melanesia. ***Systematic Botany*** 13: 133-137.

Miller, H.A. and Whittier, H.O. 1990. Bryophyte floras of tropical Pacific islands. ***Tropical Bryology*** 2: 167-175.

Miller, J.M. 1987. The south Pacific regional Herbarium. ***Taxon*** 36: 422-424.

Mineta, M. 1984. Preliminary report on *Stereocaulon* of Papua New Guinea. ***Bull. Natn. Sci. Mus.*** Tokyo,

Ser. B. 10(3): 133-142.

Mitchell, D.S., Petre, T. and Viner, A.B. 1980. The water fern *Salvinia molesta* in the Sepik River, Papua New Guinea. ***Environmental Conservation*** 7(2): 115-122.

Mizutani, M. 1987. Lejeuneaceae from Papua New Guinea collected by Dr. H. Inoue. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** No.62: 361-366.

Mizutani, M. and Piippo,S. 1986. Some species of Lejeuneaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** No.61: 477-485.

Mohamed, H. and Reese, W.D. 1985. Syrrhopodon (Musci: Calymperaceae) in Malaysia and adjacent regions. ***Bryologist*** 88(3): 223-254.

Mohr, H. 1990. *Pterostylis braemii*, eine neue, terrestrische Orchidee aus Papua New Guinea. ***Schlechteriana*** 1: 19-21.

Moldenke, H.N. 1975. Verbenaceae. In ***Botanical report of the Danish Noona Dan Expedition. Dansk Botanisk Arkiv*** 25: 71-72.

Moldenke, H.N. 1981. Notes on the genus *Archboldia* (Verbenaceae). ***Phytologia*** 48: 386-387.

Moore, D.M. 1963. The violets of New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s.(Botany) 10(2): 177-187.

Moore, H.E. 1965 a. *Ptychococcus lepidotus* - a new species for New Guinea. ***Principes*** 9: 10-13.

Moore, H.E. 1965 b. Palm hunting around the world. V. New Guinea to New Hebrides. ***Principes*** 10: 64-85.

Moore, H.E. 1969 a. New palms from the pacific. III. ***Principes*** 13: 99-108.

Moore, H.E. 1969 b. A preliminary analysis of the palm flora of the Solomon Islands. ***Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society*** B225: 569-593.

Moore, H.E. 1977. New palms from the Pacific: *Physokentia ava*. ***Principes : Journal of the Palm Society*** 21(2): 86-88.

Moore, S. 1927. New Rubiaceae collected by Mr. L. J. Brass in British New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 65: 241-272.

Moore, S.L. 1914. Alabastra diversa XXV. I. Plantae novae Papuanae adjuvante H.N. Ridley. ***Journal of Botany*** 52: 289-296.

Moore, S.L. 1920 a. Acanthaceae Papuanae a H.O. Forbes lectae (Alabastra diversa XXXII). ***Journal of Botany*** 58: 79-80.

Moore, S.L. 1920 b. Acanthaceae Papuanae (Alabastra diversa XXXIII). ***Journal of Botany*** 58: 190-195.

Moore, S.L. 1923. A new genus of Lauraceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 61: 109.

Moore, S.L. 1927. New Rubiaceae collected by Mr. L.J. Brass in British New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 65: 241-247.

Moore, S. L. 1929. Notes from the British Museum Herbarium. New species of Papuan plants. ***Journal of Botany*** 67: 49-51.

Moore, S.L. 1930. *Rhadinopus*, a presumed new genus of Rubiaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 11: 129-131.

Moore, S.L., Baker, E.G. et Gepp, A. 1926. Capt. G.H. Wilkin's Groote Island plants. ***Journal of Botany*** 64: 89-99.

Morley, B. 1976. Plant portraits. ***Journal of the Adelaide Botanical Gardens*** 1(1): 61-67.

Moseley, H.N. 1876. Notes on plants collected and observed at the Admiralty Islands, March 3-10, 1875. ***Journal of the Linean Society (London) Botany*** 15: 73-80.

Mueller, F. van 1875 -90. ***Descriptive notes on Papuan plants.*** I-IX. 2 vols. 1: 1-94(1875-1877), 2: 1-70(1877-1890). Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1882 a. Two new orchids from the Solomon Islands ***Wing's Southern Science Record*** 2(4): 71-72.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1882 b. New Polynesian orchids. ***Wing's Southern Science Record*** 2(5): 95-96.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1882 c. A gesneriaceous plant discovered in New Guinea. ***Wing's Southern Science Record*** 2(10): 229.

Mueller, Baron Sir, f. von 1883. A new orchid from the Solomon Islands. ***Wing's Southern Science Record*** 3(1): 4.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van, 1883-84. ***Eucalytographia: a descriptive atlas of the eucalypts of Australia and the adjacent islands.*** Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1884 a. Notes on plants from New Guinea. ***Australasian Chemical & Drug*** 7(2): 14.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1884 b. *Dendrobium cincinnatum* F.v.M. sp. nov. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*** 1(3): 113.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1884c. Remarks on the Orchidaceous genus *Lafouria*. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 1: 51-52.

Mueller, Baron F. von 1884 d. Record of a Papuan *Rhododendron*. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 1: 101-102.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1884 e. Brief record of a new *Scaerola*. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 1: 122-124.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1884 f. Notes on some plants from New Guinea. ***Son. Sci. Rec.*** 3: 247-246.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1884 g. *Rhododendron loverenae*. ***Gard. Chron.*** 22: 712.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885-1890. ***Descriptive notes on Papuan plants,*** 2(6-9). Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 a. Description of two hitherto unrecorded Papua orchids. ***Son. Sci. Rec.*** n.s. 1(5): 91-92.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 b. Succinct notes on some plants from New Guinea. I. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 1(14): 167-168.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 c. Succinct notes on some plants from New Guinea. II. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 2(1): 18-20.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 d. Descriptive notes on Papuan plants. I. ***Australasian Science Magazine*** 1(2): 41-48; II. Ibid, 1(3): 84-92.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 e. New Vacciniaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 24: 289-291.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 a. Notes on a new Papuan *Uncaria*. ***Australasian Journal of Pharmacology*** 1(2): 45-46.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 b. Description of two unrecorded leguminous trees from New Guinea. ***Australasian Journal of Pharmacology*** 1(4): 123-124.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 c. Description of two new species of *Eugenia*. ***Australasian Journal of Pharmacology*** 1(6): 199-200.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 d. Description of a hitherto unrecorded species of *Eucalyptus* from New Britain. ***Australasian Journal of Pharmacology*** 1(7): 239-240.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 e. Description of a new Papuan Fagraea. ***Australasian Journal of Pharmacology*** 1(9): 323.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 f. New Vacciniaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 24: 289-291.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 g. Description of a new Melastomaceous plant from New Guinea. ***Son. Sci. Rec.*** n.s. 2(1): 8-9.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1886 h. Description of a new Papuan Vacciniaceous plant. ***Son. Sci. Rec.*** n.s. 2(2), also see ***Bot. Centralbl.*** 26: 163-164.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1886 i. Description of a new Papuan Dillenaceous plant. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 2(11): 146-147.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1886 j. Observations on some Papuan and Polynesian Sterculiaceae. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 3(4): 45-52.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1886 k. Record of a new Papuan *Helicia*. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 3(5): 63-64.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1886 l. Description of a new Papuan Ternstroemiaceous plant. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 3(6): 71-72.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1986 m. Ein neues *Rhododendron* von den Papua-Inseln. ***Gartenfl.*** 33: 54-55.

Mueller, F. 1886 n. Description of an unrecorded *Ardisia* of New Guinea. Paper read before the Royal Society of NSW, 2 June, 1886.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1887 a. Note on the *Araucaria* of New Guinea. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 4(8): 121.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1887 b. Description of a hitherts unrecorded *Rhododendron* from New Guinea. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 4(7): 110-112.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1887 c. Report on a small collection of plants from the Aird River obtained by Mr. Theodore Bevan during his recent expedition. ***Proceedings of Linean Society of New South Wales,*** 2nd Series Vol.2: 418-422.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1887 d. Two species of *Sterculia* discovered by R. Parkinson, esq. in New Britain. ***Australasian Journal of Pharmacology*** 2: 43-45.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1887 e. Notes on some plants from New Guinea. ***Wing's Southern Sci. Rec.*** n ser. 3: 247-248.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1887 f. Records of observations on Sir William MacGragor's highland plants from New Guinea. ***Trans. Roy. Soc. Victoria.*** 1(2): 1-45.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1888. Two hitherts unrecorded plants from New Guinea. ***Transactions & Proceedings of the Royal Society of Victoria*** 24(2): 174-175.

Mueller, Baron Sir, F. von 1889. Brief report on the Papuan highland plants, gathered during Sir William MacGregor's Expedition in May and June 1889. *Nature* 42: 382-383.

Mueller, F. van 1890 a. Notes on a rare Pandanaceous plant. *Victorian Naturalist* 7: 143-144.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van 1890 b. Highland plants from New Guinea. *Nature* 42: 382-383.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van 1890 c. Brief report on the Papuan highland plants. ***Report of the Administrator of New Guinea. Annual Report, British New Guinea 1889/90.*** Appendix I, pp. 65-66. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, F. van 1890 d. Report on botanical specimens. ***Annual Report British New Guinea 1889/90*** App. T, pp. 106-107. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, Baron F. van 1890 e. Die Alpenflora von Neu-Guinea. ***Hamburger Gart. und Blumenzeit.*** 46: 60-63.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van 1891. New Papuan plants (I). ***Journal of Botany*** 29: 176-178.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van 1892 a. Brief notes on some Papuan plants. ***Victorian Naturalist*** 9(7): 111-112.

Mueller, F. van 1892 b. Note on botanical collections. ***Annual Report British New Guinea 1890/91.*** App. FF, p.106. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, F. van 1892 c. Notes on botanical collections. ***Bot. Centralbl.*** 50: 193-195.

Mueller, F. van 1892 d. New Papuan plants, (II). ***Journal of Botany*** 30: 17.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van 1892 e. Succinct (general) notes on the flora of British New Guinea. In ***British New Guinea,*** edited by J.P. Thomson, App. 2, 218-221. London.

Mueller, F. van 1893. Notes on Papuan plants. ***Journal of Botany*** 31: 321-325.

Mueller, F. van 1894 a. Notes on botanical collections ***Bot. Centralbl.*** 60: 225-228.

Mueller, F. van 1894 b. Further notes on botanical collections. ***Annual Report British New Guinea 1893/94,*** App. AA, pp.89-90; App.II, pp. 125-127. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. van 1896. Remarks on a wild banana of New Guinea. *Victorian Naturalist* 13(4): 53-55.

Mueller, F. van 1897. Report on botanical collections. In ***Annual Report British New Guinea 1895/96,*** App. Y, p.92. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, F. von. 1898 Report on Botanical collections. In the ***Annual Reports British New Guinea 1897-1898.*** Government Printer, Melbourne.

Mueller, F. von 1979. ***Descriptive notes on Papuan plants.*** Boerhaave Press, Leiden, The Netherlands.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von and Moore, C.H. 1886. Description of an unrecorded *Ardisia* of New Guinea. ***Journal & Proceedings of the Royal Society of***

New South Wales 20: 43.

Mueller, F. von and Stein, B. 1886. Ein neues *Rhododendron* von den Papua-Inseln. ***Gartenflora*** 34: 54-55.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von and Baker, J.G. 1888. On a new *Selaginella* from New Guinea. ***Journal of Botany*** 26: 26.

Mueller, F. van and Haeckel, E. 1896. *Schizostachyum* copelandii F.v.M. & E. Haeck. ***Osterr. Bot. Zeitschr.*** 46(7): 241-242.

Nagel, R. 1921-1922. Die Fussruecken-Muskulatur von Papua und Melanesiern. ***Zeitschrift fuer Morphologie und Anthropologie*** 23: 227-262.

Nakaike, T. 1975. A contribution to the fern flora of New Guinea. In: ***The botanical expedition to Papua New Guinea (Reports on the cryptogams in Papua New Guinea),*** (1): 99-121. Natural Science Museum, Tokyo.

Nakaike, T. 1976. Contributions to the fern flora of New Guinea. II-IV. ***Bull. Nat. Sci. Mus.*** Ser. B (Bot.) 2(2): 47-53; 2(3): 99-105; 4(3): 125-131.

Nakaike, T. 1991. A contribution to the fern flora of New Guinea. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 17: 85-96.

Nayar, M.P. 1968. Two new species of *Poikilogyne* Baker F. from New Guinea and the status of the genus *Scrobicularia* Mansf. ***Bull. Bot. Surv. India*** 10: 99-103.

Nicolson, D.H. 1968. The genus *Spathiphyllum* in the east Malesian and west Pacific islands (Araceae). ***Blumea*** 16(1): 119-121.

Nicolson, D.H. 1980. Summary of cytological information on Emilia and the taxonomy of four Pacific taxa of *Emilia* (Asteraceae: Senecioneae). ***Systematic Botany*** 5: 391-407.

Nildebrand, F.N. 1958. ***Preliminary key to 35 rattan species from New Guinea.*** Unpublished Manuscript held at UPNG Herbarium, Papua New Guinea.

Nishibori, K. 1979. Comparison between New Guinea wild and Japanese cultivated strains of *Lentinus* edodes by means of some physiological characteristics. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 115-123. Academia Scientific Book Inc., Tokyo.

Noguchi, A. 1953. Mosses of Mt. Sarawaket, New Guinea. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 10: 1-23.

Noguchi, A. 1974. Miscellaneous notes on mosses. 4. ***Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica*** 6(3): 136-137.

Noguchi, A. and Streimann, H. 1988. A collection of the Pterobryaceous mosses from Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Japanese Botany*** 63(1): 22-28.

Nooteboom, H.P. 1975. ***Revision of the Symplocaceae of the Old World, New Caledonia excepted.*** Universitaire Pers, Leiden.

Nooteboom, H.P. 1978. A taxonomic revision of the Malesian and Australian species of *Uncinia* (Cyperaceae). ***Blumea*** 24: 511-520.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1985 a. Bryophytes from Frieda River, East and West Sepik provinces, Papua New Guinea. I. Musci. ***Annales Botanici fennici*** 22(4): 317-367.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1985 b. VII. Trachypodaceae, Thuidiaceae and Meteoriaceae. In ***Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea VII-XIII,*** edited by T. Koponen, 1-51. ***Acta Botanici fennici*** 131: 1-179.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1987. ***Ibid.*** XX. Fissidentaceae, Mitteniaceae, Phyllodrepaniaceae, Phyllogoniaceae and Sorapillaceae (Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 24(2): 177-220.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1988. ***Ibid.*** XXIV. Andreaceae, Archidiaceae, Seligeriaceae and Ditrichaceae (Musci). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 25(2): 165-177.

Norris, D.H., Reese, W.D. and Koponen, T. 1988. Bryophyte from Frieda River, East and West Sepik Provinces, Papua New Guinea. III. *Syrrhopon curticancellinatus*, species *Nova* (Calymperaceae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 25(2): 149-151.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1989 a. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXVIII. Pottiaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 137: 81-138.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1989 b. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXIII. Leskeaceae and Fabroniaceae (Musci) plus corregenda and addenda to previous papers. ***Annales Botanici fennici*** 27(1): 1-12.

Norris, D.H. and Koponen, T. 1989 c. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXV. Dicranaceae and Dicnemonaceae (Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 139: 1-64.

O'Brien, 1892. New Papuan plants. ***Journal of Botany*** 30: 17.

O'Brien, 1894. ***Notes on botanical collections.*** Annual Report on British New Guinea from 1st July 1983 to 30th June 1984, pp 89-90. Brisbane.

O'Byrne, P. 1992. ***A survey of lowland orchids of papua New Guinea.*** A Report to the Australian Orchid Foundation, Essendon.

Ochi, H. and Streimann, H. 1987. Miscellaneous additions of Bryaceous mosses (Bryaceae) to the floras of Papua New Guinea and Australia. ***Memoirs of the New York Botanical Garden*** 45: 615-617.

Ochyra, R. and Enroth, J. 1989. *Neckeropsis touwii* (Musci, Neckeraceae), new species from Papua New Guinea, with and evaluation of Sect. Pseudoparaphsanthus of *Neckeropsis*. ***Annales Botanici Fonnici*** 26: 127-132.

Ohashi, H. 1973. ***Contributions to the flora of Asia and the Pacific region. 1. The Asiatic species of Desmodium and its allad genera (Leguminosae).*** Academia Scientific Book Inc., Tokyo.

Ohba, H. and Enomoto, S. 1992. Marine flora around Motupore Island on the south coast of Papua New Guinea. ***Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific Occasional Paper*** 23: 25-32.

Ohwi, J. 1942 a. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants 6. Gramineae. ***Botanical Magazine*** 56(661): 1-13.

Ohwi, J. 1942 b. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants. 9. Cyperaceae. ***Botanical Magazine*** 56(665): 199-215

Ohwi, J. 1943. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea plants. 16 Melastomaceae. ***Botanical Magazine*** 57(673): 1-20.

Oliver, W.R.B. 1942. New species of *Coprosma* from New Guinea and the Hawaiian Islands. ***Records of the Dominion Museum*** 1:44-47.

Ono, Y. 1982. Rusts of yams in Southeast Asia and South Pacific. ***Transactions of the British Mycological Society*** 79: 423-429.

Ooststroom, S.J. van 1948. Additional notes on the Convolvulaceae of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 29: 414-418.

Ooststroom, S.J. van 1955. The Convolvulaceae of New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 6(1): 1-32.

Ooststroom, S.J. van 1964. A new *Merremia* from New Guinea (Convolvulaceae). ***Blumea*** 12(2): 363-364.

Ooststroom, S.J. van 1972. The Convolvulaceae of Malesia. 10. Additional notes on the species from New Guinea with description of a new *Merremia*. ***Blumea*** 20(1): 127-131.

Osnser, B.H. 1955. Supplementary notes on Santalaceous genera *Dendromyza* and *Cladomyza*. ***Nova Guinea*** ns 6: 261-277.

Otani, Y. 1973. Fungal flora of the alpine region of Mt. Wilhelm. II. ***Bull. Natl. Sci. Mus***. Tokyo 16: 477-492.

Otani, Y. (Ed.) 1975. ***Reports on the cryptogams in Papua New Guinea.*** National Science Museum, Tokyo, Japan.

Otani, Y. 1976. *Tricholoma bakamatsuake* Hongo collected in New Guinea. ***Transactions of the Mycological Society of Japan*** 17(3-4): 363-365.

Oteng-Amoako, A.A. and Agiua, A. 1984. ***The wood anatomy of Papua New Guinea timbers. Part 1. Anacardiaceae.*** Technical Report No.14. Forest Products Research Centre, Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Parkinson, R. 1897. Pflanzungen im Bismarckarchipel. ***Der Tropenpflanzer*** 1(10): 254-255.

Parris, B.S. 1978. A new species of *Doodia* R.Br. Blechnaceae: Filicales) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 24(2): 505-506.

Parris, B.S. (Parris-Croxall). 1980. Fern-hunting in New Guinea. ***British Pteridology Bulletin*** 2: 89-91

Parris, B.S. 1983. A taxonomic revision of the genus *Grammitis* Swartz (Grammitidaceae: Filicales) in New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 29(1): 13-222.

Parris, B.S. 1985. Ecological aspects of distribution and speciation in old world tropical ferns. In ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*** 86: 341-346.

Pasutti, D.W. and Weigle, J.L. 1980. Pollen fertility in Java x New Guinea *Impatiens* interspecific hybrids. ***Canadian Journal of Botany*** 58(3): 384-387.

Pax, F. 1910 a. Ein bekannter *Phyllanthus* aus Neuguinea. ***Fedde Repert.*** 8: 325.

Pax, F. 1910 b. Zwei *Coelodiscus* Arten aus Neuguinea. ***Fedde Repert.*** 8: 481-482.

Payens, J.P.D.W. 1957. Revision of some Papuan Liliaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 8(2): 383-390.

Peekel, P.G. 1972. ***Illustrierte flora des Bismarck - Archipels fur Natufreunde.*** Inter-Documentation Co., Zug.

Peekel, P.G. 1984. ***Flora of the Bismarck Archipelago for Naturalists.*** Translated by E.E. Henty, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Pegler, D.N. 1983. *Lentinus araucariae*, an Australasian member of the *L. badius* complex. ***Cryptog. Mycol.*** 4: 123-128.

Penell, F.W. 1936. New or noteworthy Papuan Scrophulariaceae. *Brittonia* 2(3): 177-188.

Pennell, F.W. 1939. Botanical results of the Archbold Expeditions. New noteworthy Papuan Scophulariaceae. II. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20: 75-84.

Pennell, F.W. 1943. A second summary of the Scrophulariaceae of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24(3): 243-274.

Percival, M. and Womersley, J.S. 1975. ***Floristics and ecology of the mangrove vegetation of Papua New Guinea.*** Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Perkins, J. 1911. Monimiaceae (Nactrage). ***Engl. Planzenreich Heft*** 49: 66.

Perkins, J. 1912. Monimiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 2.

Perkins, J. 1915. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Monimiaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 191-220.

Perkins, J. et Gile, E. 1901. Monimiaceae. ***Engl. Planzenreich Heft*** 4: 122.

Perry, L.M. 1949. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. 19. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 30: 139-165.

Perry, L.M. 1951. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. XX. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 32: 369-389.

Perry, L.M. 1953. Plantae Papuanae Archboldianae. XXI. The Papuasian species of *Macaranga*. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 34(3): 191-257.

Perry, L.M. 1958. A new species of *Phaleria* (Thymelaeaceae) from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 39(4): 420-423.

Philipson, W.R. 1973. *Anakasia*, a new species of Araliaceae from West New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 21(1): 87-89.

Philipson, W.R. 1976. A synopsis of the Malesian species of *Osmoxylon* (including *Boerlagiodendron*), Araliaceae. ***Blumea*** 23: 99-119.

Philipson, W.R. 1980 a. The genus *Wilkiea* (Monimiaceae) in Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 26: 365-366.

Philipson, W.R. 1980 b. *Kairoa*, a new genus of Monimiaceae from Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 26: 367-372.

Philipson, W.R. 1982. A revision of the Malesian species of *Palmeria* (Monimiaceae-Monimieae). ***Blumea*** 28: 85-101.

Philipson, W.R. 1984. A synopsis of the Malesian species of *Steganthera* (Monimiaceae). ***Blumea*** 29: 481-497.

Philipson, W.R. 1985 a. A synopsis of the Malesian species of *Kibara* (Monimiaceae). ***Blumea*** 30: 389-415.

Philipson, W.R. 1985 b. *Faika* and *Parakibara:* Two new genera of Monimiaceae from Malesia. ***Blumea*** 30: 417-423.

Philipson, W.R. and Philipson, M.N. 1988. A classification of the genus *Nothofagus*. ***Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*** 98: 27-36.

Piippo, S. 1984 a. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. III. Haplomitiaceae, Lepicoleaceae, Herbertaceae, Pseudolepicoleaceae, Trichocoleaceae, Schistochilaceae, Balantiopsaceae, Pleuroziaceae and porelaceae (Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici fennici*** 21 (4): 309-336.

Piippo, S. 1984 b. ***Ibid.*** VI. Lepidoziaceae subfam. Lepidoziodeae, Calpypogeiaceae, Adelanthaceae, Cephaloziaceae subfam. Cephaloziodeae subfam. Odontoschismatoideae and Jubulaceae (Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 21 (4): 309-336.

Piippo, S. 1985 a. ***Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea.*** X. Jackiellaceae, Scapaniaceae, Arnelliaceae and Acrobolbaceae (Hepaticae). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 89-97.

Piippo, S. 1985 b. ***Ibid.*** XII. Geocalycaceae (Hepaticae). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 129-167.

Piippo, S. 1985 c. ***Ibid.*** XIII. *Arachniopsis* and *Kurzia* (Lepidoziaceae subfam. Lepidoziodaea, Hepaticae). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 131: 169-179.

Piippo, S. 1986. Bryophytes from Frieda River, East and West Sepik Provinces, Papua New Guinea II. Hepaticae (Haplomitriaceae - Frullaniaceae). *Annales Botanici Fennici* 23(1): 1-10.

Piippo, S. 1987. Hepatics from Papua New Guinea collected by Dr. G. Shea. *Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 63: 493-498.

Piippo, S. 1988 a,b,c. Bryophte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXI-XXIII. *Lepicolea norrisii* (Lepicoleaceae, Hepaticae), Targioniaceae, Wiesnerellaceae, Aytoniaceae and Ricciaceae (Marchantiales, Hepaticae), Treubiaceae, Allisoniaceae and Makinoaceae (Metzgeriales, Hepaticae). *Annales Botanici Fennici* 25(1): 55-58 (a); 97-107 (b); 25(2): 159-164 (c).

Piippo, S. 1989 a. *Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea.* XXX. Plagiochilaceae (Hepaticae). *Annales Botanici Fennici* 26(2): 183-236.

Piippo, S. 1989 b. *Ibid.* XXXIV. Key to the genera of western Melanesian Hepaticae and Anthocerotae. *Annales Botanici Fennici* 27(1): 13-16.

Piippo, S. 1991 a. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXIX. *Fossombronia* (Fossombroniaceae) and *Metzgeria* (Metzgeriaceae), Hepaticae). ***Acta Boanici Fennici*** 143: 1-22.

Piippo, S. 1991 b. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XL. *Acromastigum* and *Hygrolembidium* (Lepidoziaceae subfam. Bazzanioideae and Lembidoideae, Hepaticae). ***Acta Boanici Fennici***143: 23-34.

Piippo, S. 1991 c. ***Ibid*** XLIX. *Targionia* (Targioniaceae, Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 28: 273-276.

Pilger, R. 1914. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. VI. 34. Neue und weniger bekánnte Gramineen aus Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 167-176.

Pilger, R. 1916. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 43. Die Taxaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 207-211.

Pilger, R. 1924 a. Convolulaceae novoguineenses. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 84-86.

Pilger, R. 1924b. Die Santalaceae von Neu-Guinea, mit Bemerkungen uber die Gattung Exocarpus im allgemein. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 118-128.

Pilger, R. 1936. Die Plantaginaceen von Papuasien. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 47: 236.

Pilger, R. 1937. Die Podocarpaceae der Sammlung L.J. Brass aus Sudost-Neuguinea. *Engl. Bot. Jahrb.* 68: 244-247.

Pilger, R. 1939 a. Neue Podocarpaceae aus Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 252-253.

Pilger, R. 1939 b. Neue Gramineen aus Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 253-255.

Pitzel, E. 1929. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Pittosporaceen Neu-Guineas. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 62: 338-340.

Posthumus, O. 1928. *Dipteris novo-guineensis* Ein 'lebendes fossil'. ***Recueil Trav. Bot. Neerland*** 25: 244-249.

Prance, G.T. 1979. New genera and species of Chrysobalanaceae from Malesia and Oceania. ***Brittonia*** 31(1): 79-95.

Price, T.V. 1977. Powdery mildew, a new disease of the winged bean (*Psophocarpus tetragonolobus*) in Papua New Guinea. ***Plant Disease Reporter*** 61(5): 384-385.

Price, T.V., Baldwin, J.A. and Simpson, J.A. 1978. Fungal club-heads in Papua New Guinea. ***Nature*** 273(5661): 374-375.

Pulle, A. 1910. Cycadaceae; Gnetaceae; Casuarinaceae; Chenopodiaceae; Amaranthaceae; Nyctaginaceae; Aizoaceae; Portulaceae; Polygonaceae; Nymphaeaceae; Cruciferae; Pittosporaceae; Rosaceae; Leguminosae; Oxalidaceae; Linaceae; Rhizophoraceae; Oenotheraceae; Plumbaginaceae; Campanulaceae; Borraginaceae; Verbenaceae and Cucurbitaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 343; 345; 347; 349; 351-352; 353; 355; 357; 359; 361; 363; 365; 367; 369-387; 389; 391; 393-394; 395; 397; 399; 401-403; 405-406.

Pulle, A. 1912. Casuarinaceae, Chloranthaceae, Polygonaceae, Amaranthaceae, Ranunculaceae, Magnoliaceae, Equisetaceae, Myristicaceae, Hernandiaceae, Cruciferae, Pittosporaceae, Cunoniaceae, Rosaceae, Leguminosae, Oxalidaceae, Icacinaceae, Elaeocarpaceae, Tiliaceae, Sterculiaceae, Ochnaceae, Violaceae, Flacourtiaceae, Passifloraceae, Lythraceae, Sonneratiaceae, Rhixophoraceae, Oenotheraceae, Borraginaceae, Verbenaceae, Campanulaceae, Goodeniaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 76, 649-653.

Pulle, A. 1933. Botanische indrukken van Nieuw-Guinea. *Natuur en Mensch* 184.

Radlkofer, L. 1912. Sapindaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 2.

Radlkofer, L. 1913. Sapindaceae Papuasiens, nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen uber das Vorkommen der Sapindaceen in Papuasien von R. Schlechter. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 2: 73-80.

Radlkofer, L. 1913. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. II. 16. Sapindaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 50: 73-80.

Radlkofer, L. 1920. Gesamtubersicht uber die Sapindaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 56: 250-316.

Radlkofer, L. 1927. Sapindaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 5.

Rappard, F.W. 1958 a. Ein interessaute en kostbare conifeer van Nederlands Nieuw-Guinea. ***Nederland Nieuw-Guinea*** 6(4): 1-13.

Rappard, F.W. 1958 b. Natuurlijke opeenhopingen van dood hout in tropisch laagland van Nederlands Nieuw Guinea. ***Tijdschr. K.N.A.G.*** 75: 319-322.

Rappard, F.W. 1960. Aantekeningen over de ontwikkeling van de nootmuskaatkultur van N.N.G. ***Nieuw-Guinea Studien*** 4: 55-60.

Rappard, F.W. 1961. De wijze van voorkomen, het gebreick en de cultur van matoa, Pometia pinnata Forst. door Papoeds. ***Nieuw Guinea Studien*** 5: 1-9.

Raven, P.H. 1967. The genus *Epilobium* in Malesia (Onagraceae). ***Blumea*** 15(2): 269-282.

Rechinger, K. 1912. Plantae novae Papuanae. ***Fedde Repert.*** 11: 179-187.

Rechinger, K. 1914-15. Botanische u zoologische Ergebnisse einer Wissenschaftlichen Forschungsreise nach den Samoa-Inseln, dem Neuguinea archipel u den Salomons Inseln. III., V., VI. ***Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Wien*** 85: 258; 89: 443-448 (1914); 91: 139-213 (1915).

Rechinger, L. and Rechinger, K. 1908. ***Streifzuge in Deutsch-Neu-Guinea und auf den Salomon-Iseln: eine botanische forschungsreise.*** Dietrich Reimer, Berlin.

Record, M. 1945. A collection of woody plants from Melanesia. ***Tropical Woods*** 81: 9-45.

Reeder, J.R. 1946. Notes on Papuasian Saxifragaceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 27: 275-288.

Reeder, J.R. 1947. ***Gramineae - Panicoideae of New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis, Harvard University

Reeder, J.R. 1948. Gramineae - Panicoideae of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 29: 257-387.

Reeder, J.R. 1950. New and noteworthy Gramineae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 31: 320-328.

Reese, W.D. 1985. Calymperaceae. In ***Bryophytes from Frieda River, East and West Sepik Prov-***

inces, Papua New Guinea. I. Musci, edited by D.H. Norris and T. Koponen, 367-369. ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 22.

Reese, W.D. and Mohamed, H. 1985. A synopsis of *Calymperes* (Musci: Calymperaceae) in Malaysia and adjacent regions. ***Bryologist*** 88(2): 98-109.

Reese, W.D., Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1986. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XIX. *Calymperes, Syrrhopodon* and *Mitthyyridium* (Calymperaceae, Musci). ***Acta Botanici Fennici*** 133: 151-202.

Reese, W.D., Mohamed, H. and Mohamed, D. 1986. A synopsis of *Mitthyridium* (Musci: Calymperaceae) in Malaysia and adjacent regions. ***Bryologist*** 89(1): 49-58.

Reeve, T.M. 1979. The floral emblem of the Enga Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 6: 123-125.

Reeve, T.M. 1980 a. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea orchids. 1. ***Orchadian*** 6: 152-153.

Reeve, T.M. 1980 b. Two new species of *Dendrobium* section Latouria from the mountains of Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 6: 223-226.

Reeve, T.M. 1981. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea orchids. No.2. ***Orchadia*** 6: 286-287.

Reeve, T.M. 1982 a. *Coelogyne* species of Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7: 106.

Reeve, T.M. 1982 b. Some new species of *Dendrobium* section Pedilonum from the Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7: 130-137.

Reeve, T.M. 1983 a. *Dendrobium engae* (Orchadiaceae) ***Curtis Botanical Magazine*** n.s., 3pp.

Reeve, T.M. 1983 b. *Dendrobium geotropum* T.M.Reeve, a new species in section Latouria from Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 7: 183-185.

Reeve, T.M. 1984. The native *Cymbidium* species of Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 8(2): 33.

Reeve, T.M. 1990 a. Collecting orchids in the highlands of New Guinea. ***Proceedings of the 1st Australian Native Orchid Conference,*** 44-52.

Reeve, T.M. 1990 b. New Guinea Orchidaceae: A synopsis of the genus *Dendrobium*. ***Proceedings of the 1st Australian Native Orchid Conference*** 53-63.

Reeve, T.M. and Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1982. *Dendrobium cruttwellii* T.M. Reeve (Section Latouria). ***Orchadian*** 7: 51-53.

Reeve, T.M. and Woods, P.J.B. 1980. A preliminary key to the species of *Dendrobium* section Oxyglossum. ***Orchadian*** 6: 195-208.

Reeve, T.M. and Renz, J. 1981. *Dendrobium mayandyi*, ein neues Dendrobium von Neu-Guinea aus der sektion Latourea. ***Die Orchidee*** 32: 73-76.

Reeve, T.M. and Woods, P.J.B. 1981. *Dendrobium delicatulum* Kraenzl. (Section Oxyglossum). ***Orchadian*** 7: 18-21.

Reeve, T.M. and Wood, J.J. 1982. Three confused species of *Dendrobium* section Pedilonum from New Guinea and the Moluccas. ***Orchadian*** 7 (5): 113-118.

Rehder, A. 1933. A supplement to C.T. White Ligneous plants collected in the Territory of Papua in 1925-26 by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 14: 62-67.

Reichenbach, H.G. 1876. On some Orchidaceae collected by Mr. Moseley of Challenger Expedition in the Admiralty Islands etc. ***Journal of the Linnean Society, Botany*** 15: 112-113.

Reichenbach, H.G. 1886. Odoardi beccarii novitiae Orchadiaceae papuanae describuntur. ***Bot. Centralbl.*** 28: 343-345.

Reid, D.A. 1975. New species of *Corynelíospora* (Ascomycetes) on the fruits of a Rapenea from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 30(1): 17-18.

Reimers, H. 1930. Beitrage zur Bryophytenflora Neuguineas. ***Hedwigia*** 69: 114-136.

Reinbold, T. 1898. Algae. In ***Flora von Neupommern,*** edited by K. Schumann. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** 2(13): 69-74.

Reinbold, T. 1907. Meeresalgen. In ***Bot. und Zool. Ergebn. einer wiss. Forschungsreise nach den Samoa-Inseln, dem New-Guinea-Archipel und den Salomons-Inseln,*** edited by K. Rechinger, 81:200-

208. ***Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturwiss. Wein.***

Reiners, H. 1929. Beitrage zur bryophyten flora Neuguineas. ***Hedwigia*** 69: 114-136.

Rendle, A.B., Baker, E.G. et Moore, S.M. le 1923 - 24. Dr. H.O. Forbe's New Guinea plants. ***Journal of Botany Suppliment*** 61: 1-64 (1923) et 72: 53-55 (1924).

Renz, J. 1987 a. New and noteworthy *Habenaria* species (Orchidaceae) from New Guinea and adjacent islands. ***Plant Systematic and Evolution*** 155: 319-332.

Renz, J. 1987 b. New species of *Peristylus* and *Platanthera* (Orchidiaceae) from India and New Guinea. ***Journal of Orchid Society,*** India 1: 23-28.

Richards, P.W. 1988. Tropical forest bryophytes, synusiae and strategies. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 64: 1-41.

Ridley, H.N. 1886. On the monocotyledonous plants of New Guinea collected by Mr. H.O. Forbes. ***Journal of Botany*** 24: 321-327; 353-360.

Ridley, H.N. 1914. Plantae novae papuanae. ***Journal of Botany*** 52: 289-296.

Ridsdale, C.E. 1970. The arborescent Naucleae of New Guinea and Solomon Islands (Rubiaceae). ***Garden Bull. Singapore*** 25: 247-281.

Ridsdale, C.E. 1975. Notes on New Guinea Rubiaceae. ***Blumea*** 22: 267-269.

Ridsdale, C.E. 1978 a. A revision of *Mitragyna* and *Uncaria* (Rubiaceae). ***Blumea*** 24:43-100.

Ridsdale, C.E. 1978 b. A revision of the tribe Naucleeae s.s. (Rubiaceae). ***Blumea*** 24:307-366.

Ridsdale, C.E. 1979. Notes on New Guinea Rubiaceae. *Rhadinopus*. ***Blumea*** 25:297-300.

Ridsdale, C.E., R.C. Bakhuizen van den Brink & J. Koek-Noorman. 1972. Notes on New Guinea Rubiaceae. *Versteegia* and *Maschalodesme*. ***Blumea*** 22(2):339-348.

Riedl, H. 1990. Zwei neue Arten von Cynoglossum (Boraginaceae) aus Papua-New Guinea. ***Linzer Biol. Beitr.*** 22: 307-316.

Robbrecht, E. & C. Puff. 1986. A survey of the Gardenieae and related tribes (Rubiaceae). ***Bot. Jahrb. Syst.*** 108:63-137.

Rogers, R.S. 1925. Contributions to the Orchidology of Papua and New Guinea. ***Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia*** 49: 254-265.

Rogers, R.S. 1930. Contributions to the Orchidology of Papua and Australia. ***Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia*** 54: 37-46.

Rogers, R.S. 1932. Some developments in Orchidology: A presidential address. ***ANZAAS Report*** vol.21.

Rogers, R.S. and White, C.T. 1920. A contribution to the orchidaceous flora of Papua (British New Guinea). ***Transactions & Proceedings of the Royal Society of South Australia*** 44: 110-119.

Roos, M.C. 1984. Observations on drynarioid Polypodiaceae in Papua New Guinea. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 9/1(37): 54-57.

Rosenburgh, C.R.W.K.v.A.v. 1924. Pteridophyta. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 1-72.

Rosenstock, E. 1908. Filices novo-guineenses novae. I, II. ***Fedde Repert.*** 5(81-82): 33-44, 370-376.

Rosenstock, E. 1911. Filices novo-guineenses Kingianae. ***Fedde Repert.*** 9: 422-427.

Rosenstock, E. 1912 a. Filices novo-guineenses Bamlerianae et Keysserianae. ***Fedde Repert.*** 10(254-256): 321-343.

Rosenstock, E. 1912 b. Pteridophyta. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 18.

Rosenstock, E. 1913. Filices novoguineenses Keysserianae. II- III. ***Fedde Repert.*** 12: 162-181, 524-530.

Rosenstock, E. 1915. Filices novoguineenses novae, a cl. G. Bamler anno 1914 collectae. ***Hedwigia*** 56: 349-354.

Royen, P. van 1953. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. V. Manilkara Adanson ex. Gilly in the Far East. ***Blumea*** 7(2): 401-412.

Royen, P. van 1956 a. Notes on Tecticornia cinerea (F.v.M.) Bailey (Chenopodiaceae). ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 7(2): 180-186.

Royen, P. van 1956 b. A new Batidacea, *Batis argilicola*. ***Nova Guinea*** 7(2): 187-195.

Royen, P. van 1957 a. ***Provisonal list of families and genera found in New Guinea and surrounding islands. (Gymnospermae & Angiospermae).*** Mimeographed. Rijksherbarium, Leiden.

Royen, P. van 1957 b. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. II a. Additional notes on *Burckella* Pierre. ***Blumea*** 8(2): 201-203.

Royen, P. van 1957 c. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. V a. Additional notes on *Manilkara* Adanson. ***Blumea*** 8(2): 204-206.

Royen, P. van 1957 d. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. VII. *Planchonella pierre*. ***Blumea*** 8(2): 235-445.

Royen, P. van 1959 a. Sertulum Papuanum I. Eriocaulaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 10: 21-44.

Royen, P. van 1959 b. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. IIb. Additional note on *Burkella* Pierre; IXa. Additional note on *Pouteria* Ablet; XVIII. *Cassidispermum* Hemsley; XIX. *Chelonespermum* Hemsley. ***Nova Guinea,*** n.s. 10(1): 131-142.

Royen, P. van 1959 c. ***Compilation of key to the families and genera of Angiosperms and Gymnosperms of New Guinea.*** Mimeographed, Rijksherbarium, Leiden.

Royen, P. van 1960 a. Sertulum Papuanum 2. Coombea, a new genus of Rutaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. Botany 2: 9-12.

Royen, P. van 1960 b. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. XX. *Madhuca* Gmelin. ***Blumea*** 10(1): 1-117.

Royen, P. van 1960 c. New species in *Eriocaulon*. ***Blumea*** 10(1): 126-135.

Royen, P. van 1960 d. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. XXII. *Palaquium* Blanco. ***Blumea*** 10(2): 432-606.

Royen, P. van 1962 a. Sertulum Papuanum 5. Nymphaeaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. Bot. 10(8): 103-126.

Royen, P. van 1962 b. Sertulum Papuanum 6. Himantandraceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. Bot. 10(9): 127-135.

Royen, P. van 1963 a. Sertulum Papuanum 8. Rafflesiaceae. ***Nova Guinea Botany*** 10(14): 242-245.

Royen, P. van 1963 b. Sertulum Papuanum 9. Blanche Bay's vulcanoseres. ***Trans. Papua and New Guinea Sci. Soc.*** 4: 3-9.

Royen, P. van 1964 a. ***Manuál of the forest trees of Papua and New Guinea.*** Part 2 - 4. Sapindaceae, Sterculiaceae, Anacardiaceae. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Royen, P. van 1964 b. Sertulum Papuanum 10. Gentianaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 10(17): 369-417.

Royen, P.van 1964 c. Sertulum Papuanum 11. Plantaginaceae. ***Nova Guinea, Botany*** 10(18): 418-426.

Royen, P. van 1964 d. Sertulum Papuanum 13. The genus Papuzilla Brassicaceae). ***Nova Guinea***, Botany 19: 427-433.

Royen, P. van 1965 a. ***Manual of the forest trees of Papua and New Guinea.*** Parts 5-8. Himantandraceae, Magnoliaceae, Epomatiaceae and Dipterocarpaceae. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Royen, P. van 1965 b. Sertulum Papuanum 14. An outline of the flora and vegetation of the Cycloop Mountains. ***Nova Guinea*** (Botany Series) 10(21): 451-469.

Royen, P. van 1966. ***Manual of the forest trees of Papua New Guinea.*** Part 9. Apocynaceae. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Royen, P. van 1967. Notes on the systematy of Solomon Islands' plants and some of their New Guinea relatives. X. ***Gardens' Bulleting of Singapore*** 22: 33-39.

Royen, P. van 1969. Sertulum Papuanum 15. The Genus Rubus (Rosaceae) in New Guinea.

Phanerogam Monographs 2: 1-126.

Royen, P. van 1972 a. Sertulum Papuanum 16. The Scrophulariaceae of the alpine regions of New Guinea. ***Bot. Jahrb.*** 91(4): 383-437.

Royen, P. van 1972 b. Sertulum Papuanum 17. Corsiaceae of New Guinea and surrounding areas. ***Webbia*** 27: 223-255.

Royen, P. van 1973 a. Sertulum Papuanum. 18. Two superfluous genera in the New Guinea flora. ***Botanical Notiser*** 126: 417-425.

Royen, P. van 1973 b. Publication dates and index to taxa in reports by R. Kanehira on plants collected during the Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection in New Guinea. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 30: 2773-2778.

Royen, P. van 1975. Sertulum Papuanum 20. The Boraginaceae of the alpine regions of New Guinea. ***Pacific Science*** 29(1): 79-98.

Royen, P. van 1976. *Kerigomnia*, a new genus of orchids from New Guinea. ***Contributions from Herbarium Australiense*** No.12: 1-4.

Royen, P. van 1977. Note on *Arrhenechthites haplogyna* (Asteraceae). ***Blumea*** 23: 341-343.

Royen, P. van (Ed.) 1979-1983. ***The alpine flora of New Guinea.*** 4 vols. Cramer, Vaduz.

Royen, P. van 1983. The genus *Corybas* (Orchidaceae)inits eastern areas. ***Phanerogamarum Monographiae Tomus*** XVI. 1-173.

Royen, P. van and Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1952. *Eriandra*, a new genus of Polygalaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 33(1): 91-95.

Royen, P. van and Lloyd, D. 1975. The genus *Cotula* (Asteraceae) in New Guinea. Sertulum Papuanum 21. ***Blumea*** 22: 197-208.

Sachet, M.H. 1987. The littoral species of *Sebania* (Leguminosae) in the south Pacific islands and its relatives. ***Bull. Mus. Nat. Hist. Nat.***, Paris, IV, B, ***Adansonia*** 9: 3-27.

Saint-Yves, A. 1929. Contribution a letude des Festuca de l'Afrique australe et de l'Oceanie. ***Candollea*** 4: 65-129.

Schedl, K.E. 1970. Further new Scolytoidea from the Territory of Papua & New Guinea. 267. Contribution to the morphology and taxonomy of Scolytoidea. ***Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New Soth Wales*** 94(3): 214-236.

Scheffer, R.H.C.C. 1876 a. Enumeration des plantes de la Nouvelle-Guinee, avec description des especes nouvelles. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenz.*** 1: 1-60; 178-181.

Scheffer, R.H.C.C. 1876 b. Epiloque a l'enumeration des plantes de la Nouvelle-Guinee. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 1: 178-181.

Scheffer, R.H.C.C. 1911. ***Die Gutta-percha und Kautschuk Expedition nach Kaiser Wilhelmsland.*** Mittler & John, Berlin.

Schellenberg, G. 1923 a. Die bis jetzt aus Neu-Guinea bekanntgewordenen Opiliaceae, Olacaceae u Icacinaceae. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 155-177.

Schellenberg, G. 1923 b. Die Connaraceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 178-181.

Scherre, O. 1923. Neue Cinnamomum Arten aus Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 492-495.

Schlechter, R. 1903. Ueber die neue Guttapercha von Neu-Guinea (*Palaquium supfianum* Schlechter sp. nov.). ***Tropenpflanzer*** 7(10): 467-471.

Schlechter, R. 1911 a. Die Orchidaceen von Duetsch Neu Guinea. ***Fedde Repert Beih.*** 1(14): 1-1079.

Schlechter, R. 1911 b. ***Die Guttapercha und Kautsch-Expeditiondes Kolonial- Wirtschaftlichen Komitees, Wirtschaftlicher. Ausschuss der Deutschen Kolonial gesellschaft nach Kaiser Wilhelmsland, 1907-1909.*** Kolonial-Wirtschaftliches Komitee, Berlin.

Schlechter, R. 1912 a,b,c. Neue Triuridaceae Papuasiens; Neue Burmanniaceae Papuasiens; Neue Corsiaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 49: 70-89(a); 100-108(b); 109-112(c).

Schlechter, R. 1913 a,b,c,d. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. II. 14-15. Eine neue Juglandacee Papuasiens; Eine neue Balanophoracee Papuasiens; Neue Magnoliaceae Papuasiens; Die Asclepiaceen von Deutsch-Neuguinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 50: 66-67(a); 68-69(b); 70-72(c); 81-164(d).

Schlechter, R. 1914 a. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 32. Die Saxifragaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 52: 118-138.

Schlechter, R. 1914 b. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. IV. 33. Die Cunoniaceae Papuasiens. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 52: 139-166.

Schlechter, R. 1915. Beitrage zur Flora von Papuasien. VI. 38. Eine papuasische Clethracee. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 52: 219-220.

Schlechter, R. 1916. Die Elaeocarpaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 92-155.

Schlechter, R. 1917 a,b. Saxifragaceae; Cunoniaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(5): 487-490(a); 491-493(b).

Schlechter, R. 1917 c. Die balsamiaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 114-120.

Schlechter, R. 1918 a. Die Ericaceen von Deutch-Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 137-194.

Schlechter, R. 1918 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 57. Eine neue Papuanische Burmanniacee. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 202-203.

Schlechter, R. 1919 a. Orchidaceae novae et criticae. Decas LVIII-LXIV, LXXI-LXXIII. Additamenta and Orchideologiam Papuanam I-IV. ***Fedde, Repert.*** 16: 42-47.

Schlechter, R. 1919 b. Die Ericaceen von Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb. Syst.*** 55: 137-194.

Schlechter, R. 1922. Neue Orchidaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 50-154.

Schlechter, R. 1923 a. Gesneriaceae papuanae. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 254-255.

Schlechter, R. 1923 b. Figurenatlas zu den Orchidaceen von Deutsch-Neu-Guinea. Heft 1. ***Fedde Repert.Beih.*** 21: 372.

Schlechter, R. 1924 a. Die Scrophulariaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 99-117.

Schlechter, R. 1924 b. Die Stemonaceen von Papuasien ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 59: 541-543.

Schlechter, R. 1927. Gesneriaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 15.

Schlechter, R. 1982. ***The Orchidaceae of German New Guinea.*** Translated by R.S. Rogers, H.J. Katz and J.T. Simmons. The Australian Orchid Foundation, Melbourne.

Schlechter, R. et Warburg, O. 1907. Asclepiadaceae novae Asiae Australis et orientalis. I. ***Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew*** 46/47: 305-315.

Schmidle, W. 1897. Ephiphyyle algen nebst einer Pitiphora und Dasya aus Neu-Guinea. ***Flora*** 83: 304-326.

Schmidt, O. C. 1923. Neue Aristolochiaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 488-491.

Schmidt, O. C. 1927. Saxifragaceae, Cunoniaceae, Elaeocarpaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14 (1): 10.

Schmidt, O.C. 1928. Verzeiehnis der Meeresalgen von Neuguinea und dem westlichen Ozeanien. ***Hedwigia*** 68: 19-86.

Schnee, P. 1906. Mangroven Neupommerns. ***Aus der Natur. Stuttgart.*** 1: 257-264.

Schodde, R. 1967 a. Contributions to Papuasian botany I. A new species of *Endospermum* (Euphorbiaceae). ***Blumea*** 15(2): 397-402.

Schodde, R. 1967 b. Contributions to Papuasian botany. II. A new species of *Acianthus* from Bougainville Island. ***Blumea*** 15(2): 403-405.

Schodde, R. 1967c. Contributions to Papuasian botany. III. Three new species of *Pittosporum* (Pittosporaceae) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 15(2): 406-412.

Schodde, R. 1972. A review of the family Pittosporaceae in Papuasia. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** Suppl. Ser. 3: 1-60.

Schot, A.M. 1991. The two New Guinea species of *Lepiderema* Radlk. (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 36: 235-238.

Schotsman, H.D. 1985. Une nouvelle espece de *Callitriche*(Callitrichaceae) de Papoua-Nouvelle-Guinee: *C. cycloptera* Schotsm. ***Bull. Mus. Natn. Hist.*** Nat. Paris Ser.7, Sect.B, ***Adansonia*** 2: 115-121.

Schuiteman, A. door 1988. Orchideen uit het bergland van Nieuw-Guinea. IV. ***Orchideeen*** 50:

175-179.

Schuiteman, A. door 1989. Two new species of *Mediocalcar* (Orchidaceae) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 34: 167-172.

Schuiteman, A. door 1990. Orchideen uit het bergland van Nieuw-Guinea. V. ***Orchideen*** 52: 50-59.

Schultze-Jena, L. 1914. Forschungen imm innem der insel Neu-Guinea. ***Mitt. Deutsch. Schutzgeb. Siganz. Heft.*** 11: 100.

Schultze-Motel, W. 1963 a. Vorlaufiges verzeichnis der Laubmoose von Neuguinea. ***Willdenowia*** 3: 399-549.

Schultze-Motel, W. 1963 b. Zur nomenklatur einiger Papuanischer laubmoose. ***Taxon*** 12: 125-127.

Schulz, O.E. 1918. Die bisher bekannten Cruciferen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 266-272.

Schulz, O.E. 1923. Beitrage zur Kenntniss der Erythroxylaceen von Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 249.

Schulze, G.M. 1936. Eine neue Loranthus Art von Neu Mecklenburg. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 13(116): 53.

Schulze, G.M. 1939. Neue Marantaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 69: 265-267.

Schumann, K. 1888. Die flora des deutschen Ostasiatischen Schutzgebietes. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 9: 189-223.

Schumann, K. 1895. Plantae bammlerianae. ***Notizbl. K. Bot. Gart. (& Mus.)*** Berl. 1: 44-57.

Schumann, K. 1898 a. Die flora von Neu-Pommemm. Notizbl. Konigl. ***Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 13, Bd. 11: 59-158.

Schumann, K. 1898 b. *Delphyodon*, eine neue Gattung der Apocynaceae aus Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** Beibl. No.48: 37.

Schumann, K. 1899. Monographie der Zingiberaceae von Malaisien und Papuasien. ***Engl. Botanische Jahrbucher*** 27: 259-350.

Schumann, K. and Hollrung, M. 1889. ***Die flora von Kaiser Wilhelmsland. Beiheft zu den Nachrichten uber Kaiser-Wilhelms-land und den Bismarck-Archipel.*** Asher & Co., Berlin.

Schumann, K. and Lauterbach, K. 1901. ***Die flora der Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee.*** Gebruder Bontraeger, Leipzig, 613pp.

Schumann, K. and Lauterbach, K. 1905. ***Nachtrage zur flora der Deutschen in der Sudsee.*** Leipzig, 446pp.

Schumann, K.M. and Lauterbach, C. 1976. ***Die flora de Deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Sudsee und Nachtrage*** (Rep. edition). J. Cramer, Vaduz.

Schuster, R.M. 1988. Ecology, reproductive biology and dispersal of hepaticae in the tropics. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 64: 237-269.

Schuster, T. 1924. Fagaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 1.

Schweinfurth, J. 1970. Verbreitung und bedeutung von Pandanus sp. in den Hochaltern der Zentralkordillere in Ostlichen Neuguinea. ***Colloquium Geographicum*** 12: 132-151.

Scott, A.J. 1979 a. New species and combinations in Myrtaceae from Malesia and Australia. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(3): 511-515.

Scott, A.J. 1979 b. The Austral-Pacific species of *Decaspermum* (Myrtaceae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(1): 59-67.

Scott, A.J. 1980. A new species of *Myrtus* from Solomon Islands. ***Kew Bulletin*** 35(2): 403-411.

Scott, A.J. 1983. Two new species of *Kania* (Myrtaceae) from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 38: 309-310.

Scott, A.J. 1990. A new combination in *Kania* (Myrtaceae) from west New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 45: 205-206.

Seemen, O.V. 1910. Fagaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 413.

Senghas, K. 1978 a. *Cirrhopetalum masonii*, eine neue Orchidee aus Neu-Guinea. ***Die Orchidee*** 29: 14-16.

Senghas, K. 1978 b. *Hapalochilus*, eine alte, neue

Orchideengattung aus Neu-Guinea ***Die Orchidee*** 29: 245-248.

Seppelt, R.D. 1982. *Ditrichum* and other genera of Ditrichaceae in Australasia and the Pacific. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 52: 107-112.

Setchell, W.A. 1935. Some marine plants of Southeastern Melanesia. ***Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci.***, 21.

Shaw, D.E. 1962. New record for Netherlands New Guinea: False rust on *Pueraria lobata*. ***Transactions of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** 3: 18-19.

Shaw, D.E. 1976. Germination of spores of *Marasmiellus epochnous*. ***Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal*** 27(3): 67-68.

Shaw, D.E. 1977. *Gaeumannomyces leptosporus* in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal*** 28(1): 33-38.

Shaw, D.E. 1978. New or noteworthy species of *Antidesma* (Stilaginaceae). V. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(3): 423-427.

Shaw, D.E., Cartledge, E.G. and Stamps, D.J. 1972. First records of *Phytophthora cinnamomi* in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal*** 23(1/2): 46-48.

Shaw, D.E. and Cartledge, E.G. 1981. Sporobolomycetaceae from Indooroopilly (Australia) and from Port Moresby (Papua New Guinea) ***Proc. Linn. Soc. NSW*** 104: 161-170.

Shin, T. 1982. Second supplement (Bryophytes) to "The list of plants collected from Papua New Guinea in 1979". ***Memoirs of the Kagoshima University Research Centre for the South Pacific*** 3(1): 5-32.

Sibley, C.G., Schodde, R. and Ahlquist, J.E. 1984. Relationships of the Australo-Papuan tree creepers Climacteridae as indicated by DNA-DNA hybridization. ***Emu*** 84(4): 236-241.

Sinclair, J. 1956. Notes on New Guinea plants. Annonaceae. Part I. ***Gardens' Bulletin, Singapore*** 15: 4-13.

Sinclair, J. 1968. Flora Malesiana Precursores 42: The genus *Myristica* in Malesia and outside Malesia. ***Gardens' Bulletin, Singapore*** 23: 1-540.

Sinclair, J.1975. The genus *Horsfieldia* (Myristicaceae) in and outside Malesia II. ***The Gardens' Bulletin, Singapore*** 28 (1): 1-181.

Skottsberg, C. 1929. Further notes on Pacific sandalwoods. ***Acti Horti. Gothobergensis*** 5: 135-145.

Slade, G.H. 1980. Untangling New Guinea taxanomy. ***Australian Orchid Review*** : 33, 35.

Sleumer, H. 1938. Die malesisch-Pacifischen *Xylosma* Arten. ***Notezbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 14: 288-297.

Sleumer, H. 1939 a. Lauterbach and Diels' Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien, 24. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 95-148.

Sleumer, H. 1939 b. Revision der Ericaceen von Neu-Guinea. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 95-124.

Sleumer, H. 1939 c. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Proteaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 70: 125-148.

Sleumer, H. 1941. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Icacinaceen und Peripterygiaceen. II. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 15(3): 359-365.

Sleumer, H. 1960. Florae Malesianae precursores. XXIV: The genus *Agapetes* D. Don in Malaysia. ***Nova Guinea*** ns (Botany) 10(1): 1-8.

Sleumer, H. 1961. Florae Malesianae precursores. XXVI. The genus *Dimorphanthera* F.v.M. ***Nova Guinea*** ns (Bot.) 10(7): 73-102.

Sleumer, H. 1963 a. Rhododendron in New-Guinea. ***Jahrb. Rhododendron Ges.*** 39: 7-32.

Sleumer, H. 1963 b. Florae Malesianae Precursores XXXVII. Materials towards the knowledge and the Epacridaceae mainly in Asia, Malaysia, and the Pacific. ***Blumea*** 12: 145-169.

Sleumer, H. 1969. Materials towards the knowledge of the Icacinceae of Asia, Malesi and adjacent areas. ***Blumea*** 17(1): 180-264.

Sleumer, H. 1980. A taxonomic account of the Olacaceae of Asia, Malesia and the adjacent areas. ***Blumea*** 26: 145-168.

Sleumer, H. 1986. A revision of the genus *Rapanea*

Aubl. (Myrsinaceae) in Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 31: 245-269.

Sleumer, H. 1987 a. A revision of the genus *Maesa* Forsk. (Myrtaceae) in New Guinea, the Moluccas, and the Solomon Islands. ***Blumea*** 32: 39-65.

Sleumer, H. 1987 b. The genera *Embelia* Burm.f. and *Grenacheria* Mez. (Myrtaceae) in New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 32: 385-396.

Sleumer, H. 1988 a. The genera *Discocalyx* Mez, *Fittingia* Mez, *Loheria* Merr. and *Tapeinosperma* Hook. f. (Mrytaceae) in New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 33: 81-107.

Sleumer, H. 1988 b. The genus *Conandrium* Mez. (Myrtaceae). ***Blumea*** 33: 109-113.

Sleumer, H. 1988 c. A revision of the genus *Ardisia* Sw. (Myrtaceae) in New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 33: 115-140.

Slis, W. 1924. Anacardiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 4.

Slooten, D.F, van 1919. ***Bijdrage tot de Kennis der Combretaceen en Flacourtiaceen van Nederlandsch Indie.*** A. Oosthoeck, Utrecht.

Slooten, D.F. van 1925. The Flacourtiaceae of the Dutch East Indies. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Ser. III. 7(3): 291-421.

Slooten, D.F. van 1926. The Dipterocarpaceae of the Dutch East Indies. I. The genus *Anisoptera*. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Ser. 3, 8: 1-17.

Slooten, D.F. van 1927. Flacourtaceae, Stylidaceae, Combretaceae, Dipterocarpaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 7- 9.

Slooten, D.F. van 1937. The Stylidiaceae of the Netherlands Indies. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Ser. III. 14: 169-174.

Smith, A.C. 1941. Studies of Papuasian plants. 1-6. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 60-80, 231-252; 343-374; 497-528; 23: 417-443; 25: 104-298.

Smith, A.C. 1943. Taxonomic notes on the old world species of Winteraceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 24: 119-164.

Smith, A.C. 1944. Studies of Papuasian plants. VI. Elaeocarpaceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 25: 104-121; 222-298.

Smith, A.C. 1976. Studies of Pacific Island Plants. XXXIII. The genus Ascarina (Chloranthaceae) in the South Pacific. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 57(4): 405-425.

Smith, A.C. et Bailey, I.W. 1941. *Brassiantha*, a new genus of Hippocrateaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22(3): 389-394.

Smith, A.C. and Stone, B. 1962. Studies of Pacific island plants, XVII. The genus *Geniostoma* (Loganiaceae) in the New Herbrides, Fiji, Samoa and Tonga. ***Contribution from the United States National Herbarium*** 37(1): 1-48.

Smith, A.C. and Haas, J.E. 1975. Studies of Pacific Island plants. XXIX. *Bleasdalea* and related genera of Proteaceae. ***American Journal of Botany*** 62(2): 133-147.

Smith, A.P. 1988. Does the correlation with elevation with plant taxonomic richness vary with latitude? ***Biotropica*** 20: 259-261.

Smith, J.J. 1908-1915. Vorlaufige Beschreibungenneuer Papuanischer Orchideen,I-XIII. ***Bull. Agric. Indes Neerrland*** 19 (1908); 39: 22 (1910); 44: 1, 12(1911); ser.2, 2: 1-20 (1911); 3: 50-55(1912); ***Fedde Repert.*** 11: 552-560 (1913); 12: 24-34, 110-123 (1913); ***Bull. Jard. Bot.Buitenzorg*** Ser. 2, 13: 53-75 (1914); ***Med. Rijksherb. Leiden*** No.23: 21(1915).

Smith, J.J. 1909 a. Burmanniaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 193-195.

Smith, J.J. 1909 b. Corsiaceae, Stemonaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 196-198.

Smith, J.J. 1910 a,b. Die Orchideen von Niederlandisch-Neuguinea; Euphorbiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(2): 1-148(a); 221-245(b).

Smith, J.J. 1911. Die Orchideen von Niederlandisch-Neuguinea. ***Fortsetzung***, 521-611.

Smith, J.J. 1912 a,b,c,d,e,f. Vorlaufige Beschreibungen neuer papuanischer Ericaceae; Neue Papuanische Pflanzen; Vorlaufige Berschreibungen neuer papuanischer Orchideen; Epacridaceae; Euphorbiaceae; Ulmaceae, Corsiaceae, Burmanniaceae, Polygalaceae. ***Bull.***

Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg, Ser. 2, 8: 50-55(a); ***Fedde Repert.*** 10: 486-488(b); 11: 130-140, 274-280, 553-560(c); ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 8(d); 8(4): 18(e); 8(4): 8(f).

Smith, J.J. 1913 a. Ein neues *Rhododendron* (Rh. *agathadaemonis)* aus Neuguinea. ***Fedde Repert.*** 12(322-4): 209.

Smith, J.J. 1913 b. Vorlaufige beschreibungen neuer Papuanischer Orchideen. IX, X, XI. ***Fedde Repert.*** 12: 24-34, 110-123, 394-407.

Smith, J.J. 1913 c. Die Orchideen von Niederlandisch-Neuguinea. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(1): 1-108.

Smith, J.J. 1914. Ericaceae, Clethraceae, Corsiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(2): 46.

Smith, J.J. 1915 a. Die Orchideen von Niederlandisch-Neuguinea. Part 1. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(3): 173-272.

Smith, J.J. 1915 b. Vorlaufige Beschreibungen neuer papuanischer Ericaceae. ***Med. Rijksherb. Leiden*** 25: 14.

Smith, J.J. 1916. Die Orchideen von Niederlandische Neu-Guinea. Part 2. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(4): 273-477.

Smith, J.J. 1917 a,b,c. Ericaceae; Epacridaceae; Euphorbiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 12(5): 495-537(a); 539-541(b); 543-548(c).

Smith, J.J. 1927. Triuridaceae. *Nova Guinea* 14(2): 6.

Smith, J.J. 1929. Orchidaceae. *Nova Guinea* 14(3): 179.

Smith, J.J. 1932. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. XX. Neue orchideen Papuasien. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** LXVI: 161-215.

Smith, J.J. 1934 a. Artificial key to the orchid genera of the Netherlands Indies, together with those of New Guinea, the Malay Peninsula and the Philippines. ***Blumea*** 1(1): 194.

Smith, J.J. 1934 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien XX. Neue orchideen Papuasiens. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 66: 161-215.

Smith, J.M.B. 1972. ***Flora of the sigal Mugal, Kubor Range, Papua New Guinea.*** Report for Department of Biogeography and Geomorphology, Australian National University, Canberra.

Smith, J.M.B. 1979. ***Botany and ecology of Kuraglumba, Upper Chimbu Valley.*** Report for the Department of Biogeography and Geomorphology. Australian National University, Canberra.

Smith, R.M. 1977. The additional notes on *Alpinia* Sect. Myriocrater. ***Notes from the Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh*** 35(2): 195-208.

Smith, R.M. 1978. *Alpinia* sect. Pycnanthus and its New Guinea species. ***Notes Roy. Bot. Gard. Edinburgh*** 36(2): 273-292.

Smith, R.M. u.d. ***Notes on the Zingiberaceae of New Guinea: Keys to the Zingiberaceae of New Guinea and the Bismark Archipelago.*** Unpublished material, UPNG Herbarium Holdings, Papua New Guinea.

Sohmer, S.H. (Ed.) 1985. ***Forum on systematics resources in the Pacific.*** Bernice P. Bishop Special Publication, Honolulu.

Sohmer, S.H. 1988. The nonclimbing species of the genus *Psychotria* (Rubiaceae) in New Guinea and the Bismarck Arcipelago. ***Bishop Museum Bulletin Botany*** 1(5): 1-339.

Sohmer, S.H. and Remec, A. 1985. A general statistical review of some botanical resources in the Pacific region. In ***Forum on systematics resources in the Pacific,*** edited by S.H. Sohmer, 24-29. Bernice P. Bishop Special Publication, Honolulu.

Solereder, H. 1914. Zur anatomie und Biologie der neue *Hydrocharis* Arten aus Neuguinea. *Med. Rijksherb. Leiden* 21: 2

Solms-Laubach, H.G. zu 1883. Uber die von Beccari auf seiner Reise nach Celebes und Neu-Guinea gesammelten Pandanaceae. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 3: 89-104.

St. John, H. 1936. Transfer of the Papuan *Gouldia* to the genus *Psychotria*. ***Bernice P. Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*** 12(7): 3-4.

St. John, H. 1951. The distribution of *Pisonia grandis* (Nyctaginaceae). ***Pacific plant studies*** No.10. ***Webbia*** 8: 225-228.

St. John, H. 1960. The name of the Indo-Pacific

strand *Scaevola*. (Pacific Plant Studies 19). ***Taxon*** 9(7): 200-208.

St. John, H. 1961. Revision of the genus *Pandanus* Stickman. Part 7. New species from Borneo, Papua and the Solomon Islands. ***Pacific Science*** 15(4): 576-590.

St. John, H. 1968 a. Revision of the genus *Pandanus* stickman. Part 29. New Papuan species in the section Microstigma collected by C.E. Carr. ***Pacific Science*** 22: 514-519.

St. John, H. 1968 b. ***Ibid.*** Part 30. The new section Marginata from Papua. ***Pacific Science*** 22: 520-522.

St. John, H. 1968 c. ***Ibid.*** Part 32. The new section Involuta from Papua. ***Pacific Science*** 22: 532-535.

St. John, H. 1972. *Strongylodon secundus* (Leguminosae), a Melanesian species (Pacific plant studies 22). ***Pacific Science*** 26(1): 121-124.

St. John, H. 1973. Revision of the genus *Pandanus stickman.* Part 35. Additional *Pandanus* species from New Guinea. ***Pacific Science*** 27: 44-91.

St. John, H. 1974 a. New *Pandanus* species from New Guinea and Bougainville Island. ***Contributions from Herbarium Australiense*** 3: 1-6.

St. John, H. 1974. *Luteidiscus*, a new genus (Compositae). Pacific Plant Studies. 25. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 94(4): 549-555.

St. John, H. 1975. Revision of the genus *Pandanus* Stickman. Part 39. *Pandanus* of Roturna Island, Pacific Ocean. ***Pacific Science*** 29(4): 371-406.

St. John, H. and Fosberg, F.R. 1939. A new variety of *Ruppia maritima* (Ruppiaceae) from the tropical Pacific. ***Occasional Papers of Bernice P. Bishop Museum*** 15(16): 175-178.

Stamps, D.J., Shaw, D.E. and Cartledge, E.G. 1972. Species of *Phytophthera* and *Pythium* in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal*** 23(1/2): 41-45.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1925. The Flacourtaceae of the Dutch East Indies. ***Bulletin du Jardin Botanique de Buitenzorg*** Serie III. 7(3): 291-421.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1927. Bignoniaceae, Elaeocarpaceae, Gonystulaceae, Stakhousiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 16.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1928. The Bignoniaceae of the Netherlands Indies. ***Bulletin Jardin Botanique de Buitenzorg*** serie III, 10(1-2): 173-290.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1933 a. Contributions a L'etude de la flore des Indes Nederlandaises. XXVII. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 13: 106-109.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1933 b. The Cochlospermaceae of the Netherlands Indies. ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** Serie III, 13(4): 519-524.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1934. Determinatie tabel voorde Nederlandsch Indische bladgroenlooze phanerogamen. ***De Tropische Natuur***. 23(2): 45-57.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1937. Over de flora van der Carstenscztop. In ***Naar de eeurvige sneeuw van tropisch nederland,*** edited by Colijn, 254-279.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1939. New records of Styrax and Casuarina from the Solomon Islands. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20: 220-221.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van. 1934. Determinatie - tabel voor de Nederlandsch Indische bladgroenlooze phanerogamen. ***De Tropische Natuur***. 23(2): 45-57.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1941. Tabel voorde in Indie voorkomende Ketjoeboengs en doornappels (Datura, Bruemansia, Fam. Solanaceae). ***De Tropische Natuur.*** 30(3): 33-38.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1947. Notes on a number of New Guinea species. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 28: 419-423.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1952 a. Preliminary account of Papuan *Nothofagus*. ***Blumea*** 7: 146-147.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1952 b. Menispermaceae. Reduction of two endemic monotypic Papuan genera. ***Acta Botanica Neerlandica*** 1(1): 93-98.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1953 a. Results of the Archbold Expeditions. Papuan *Nothofagus*. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 34(4): 300-374.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1953 b. Results of the Archbold Expeditions. Additional notes on

Nothofagus. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 35: 266.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1954. Vegetatie en flora. In ***Nieuw Guinea*** (2nd Ed.), edited by W.C. Klein, 2: 218-275.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1955 a. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. I. ***Nova Guinea*** ns 6: 33-34.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1955 b. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. II. ***Nova Guinea*** 6: 279-282.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1956. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea Plants. III. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 7(1): 7-9.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1957 a. Neosepicaea and *Haussmannianthes* (Bignoniaceae). ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 8(1): 173-174.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1957 b. *Lamiodendron*, a new genus of Papuan Bignoniaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** n.s. 8(2): 379-381.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1958. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. V. ***Nova Guinea*** 9(1): 31.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1959. Miscellaneous botanical notes. IX. ***Nova Guinea*** ns 10: 207-212.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1960. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants VI. ***Nova Guinea*** ns (Bot.) 10(3): 13-24.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1963. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. VII. *Nova Guinea* Botany 12: 189-193.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1965. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. VIII. *Nova Guinea Botany* 23: 495-496.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. 1968. Notes on *Bredemeyera* (*Comesperma*) with a new Papuan species and the Australian species listed (Polygalaceae). ***Acta Botanische Neerlandische*** 17(5): 377-384.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1970. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. IX. ***Blumea*** 18(2): 563-565.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1971. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. X. ***Blumea*** 19: 112.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1975. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea plants. XI. (*Nothofagus crenata* at Lake Kutubu). ***Blumea*** 22(2): 170-172.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1976. Miscellaneous Botanical Notes. XXIV. ***Blumea*** 23: 139-140.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1978. Miscellaneous Botanical Notes. XXV. ***Blumea*** 24(2): 479-484.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1982. Critical notes on New Guinea plants described by A. Gilli. ***Blumea*** 28: 165-169.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1986. An interesting new species of *Nothofagus* from New Guinea (Fagaceae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 41: 732.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van and Brink, R.C.B. van den, 1987. ***Chechlist of generic names in Malenesian Botany (Spermatophytes).*** Flora Malesiana Foundation, Leiden.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van and Veldkamp, J.F. 1987. XIII. Botanical guide to the sandy sea shores of Malesia. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 9/4: 421-428.

Stenroos, S. 1986 a,b. The family Cladoniaceae in Melanesia. 1&2. Cladonia sects. Uniales and Cocciferae. ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 23(2): 161-164 (a); 23(3): 239-250 (b).

Stenroos, S. 1987. Studies on the genus *Cladonia* sect. Cocciferae in Papua New Guinea and the adjacent regions. ***Bibl. Lichenol.*** 25: 421-422.

Stenroos, S. 1988 a,b. The family Cladoniaceae in Melanesia. 3&4. *Cladonia* Sects. Helopodium, Perviae and Cladonia; the genera *Cladia*, *Calathaspis* and *Thysanothecium*. *Annales Botanici Fennici* 25: 117-148 (a); 25(3): 207-217 (b).

Sterly, J. 1978. ***Plants recently introduced into the Chimbu Valley. History of Agriculture.*** Discussion Paper No.16. Faculty of Agriculture, University of Papua New Guinea.

Sterly, J. 1990. The beach lily (*Crinum asiaticum*) in the Central Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Curare*** 13: 21-22.

Stern, R.K. 1974. Orchids off the beaten path, New Guinea. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 48(5): 415-418.

Stevens, P.F. 1972. Notes on the infrageneric classification of Agapetes, with four new taxa from

New Guinea. ***Notes to the Royal Botanic Garden of Edinburgh*** 32(1): 13-28.

Stevens, P.F. 1973 . A review of *Calophyllum* L. (Guttiferae) in Papuasia. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 22: 349-411.

Stevens, P.F. 1974 a. Three new species of *Phaleria* (Thymelaeaceae) from Papuasia. ***Journal of Arnold Arboretum*** 55: 264-268.

Stevens, P.F. 1974 b. Circumscription and relationships of *Dimorphanthera* (Ericaceae), with notes on some Papuasian species. ***Contributions from Herbarium Australiense*** 8: 1-34.

Stevens, P.F. 1974 c. A review of *Calophyllum* L. (Guttiferae) in Papuasia. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 22: 349-411.

Stevens, P.F. 1974 d. *Mammea* L. and *Mesua* L. (Guttiferae) in Papuasia. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 22: 413-423.

Stevens, P.F. 1975. Review of *Chisocheton* (Meliaceae) in Papuasia. ***Contrib. Herb. Aust.*** 11: 1-55.

Stevens, P.F. 1978 a. A new species of *Rhododendron* (Ericaceae) from New Guinea. ***Adansonia Series*** 2, 18(1): 55-57.

Stevens, P.F. 1978 b. Meliaceae - *Chisocheton*. In ***Handbooks of the flora of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.I, edited by J.S. Womersley, 135-174. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Stevens, P.F. 1980. A revision of the old world species of *Calophyllum* (Guttiferae). ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 61: 117-699.

Stone, B.C. 1962. *Boerlagiodendron* (Araliaceae) in Eastern Melanesia. ***Proc. of the Biological Society of Washington*** 75: 25-32.

Stone, B.C. 1963. The genus *Freycinetia* (Pandanaceae) in the Solomon Islands. ***Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash.*** 76: 1-8.

Stone, B.C. 1970. Materials for a monograph of Freycinetia Gaud.(Pandanaceae): IX. Species of the Solomon Islands. ***Kew Bulletin*** 24: 355-375.

Stone, B.C. 1972. The genus *Pandanus* in the Solomon Islands with notes on adjacent regions (Part 1). ***Malaysian Journal of Science*** 1(A): 93-132.

Stone, B.C. 1973. The genus *Pandanus* in the Solomon Islands with notes on adjacent regions (Part 2). ***Malaysian Journal of Science*** 2(A): 59-80.

Stone, B.C. 1974. Studies in Malesian Pandanaceae. XIII. New and noteworthy Pandanaceae from Papuasia. ***Contribution from the Herbarium Australiense*** 4: 7-40.

Stone, B.C. 1980. Two new species of *Pandanus* (Pandanaceae) from Rennell Island. ***The Natural History of Rennell Island, British Solomon Islands*** 8: 7-13.

Stone, B.C.1987. New taxa of *Pandanus* (Pandanaceae) from Malesia and Papuasia. ***Blumea*** 32: 427-441.

Stone, B.C. 1992. The New Guinea species of *Pandanus* section Maysops St. John (Pandanaceae). ***Blumea*** 37: 31-61.

Stone, B.C. and Whitmore, T.C. 1970. Notes on the systematy of Solomon Islands' plants and some of their New Guinea relatives. XI. ***Reinwardtia*** 8(1): 3-11.

Stone, B.C. and Huynh, K.L. 1982. The identity, affinities, and staminate flower structure of *Pandanus pendulinus* (Pandanaceae). ***Garden Bulletin, Singapore*** 35: 199-207.

Stones, M. 1977. The *Dendrobium fantasticum*: Orchidaceae. ***Curtis's Botanical Magazine*** 181(3): 97-99.

Stonor, C.R. 1952. Rhododendrons in New Guinea. ***Rhododendron Year Book, London*** 1952: 48-51.

Streimann, H. 1972. An enumeration of indigenous plants in the upper Watut Valleys of New Guinea. ***Training Manual, Forestry College*** 6: 4-43.

Streimann, H. 1972. ***Araucaria cunninghamii and A. hunsteinii (A. klinkii) Araucariaceae.*** Division of Botany and the Forest Products Research Centre, Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea. Timbers species leaflet Nos.3 and 4.

Streimann, H. 1983. ***The plants of the upper Watut Watershed of Papua New Guinea.*** National Botanic Gardens, Canberra.

Streimann, H. 1986. Catalogue of the lichens of Papua New Guinea and Irian Jaya. ***Bibliotheca Lichenologica*** 22: 1-145.

Streimann, H. 1988. The moss genus *Papillaria* (Meteoriaceae) in New Guinea. ***The Bryologist*** 91(4): 341-343.

Streimann, H. 1990. New lichen records from New Guinea. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 68: 255-267.

Streimann, H. 1991. New hepatic records from New Guinea. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 69: 1-19.

Streimann, H. 1992. Moss genus *Papillaria* (Meteoriaceae) in the Pacific. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 71: 83-111.

Sudo, S. 1988. ***Anatomical characters and identification of Papua New Guinea timber species.*** Forestry and Forest Products Research Institute, Tsukuba, Japan. Bulletin No.350.

Sugiyama, J. and Kobayasi, Y. 1980. Additional collection of *Antenatula shawiae*, a hyphomycetous sooty mould from Papua New Guinea. ***Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan*** 21: 65-70.

Sugiyama, M. 1976. Comparative studies of the vascular system of node-leaf continium in woody Ranales. II. Node-leaf vascular system of *Eupomatia laurina* R.Br. ***Journal of Japanese Botany*** 51(6): 169-174.

Summerhays, V.S. 1929. *Ficus* species collected for the Arnold Arboretum by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 10(3): 142-154.

Summerhayes, V.S. 1941. Additions to the knowledge of the figs of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 61-109.

Sydow, H. 1922 Fungi novoguineenses (Beitr. Fl. Pap. No.68). ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 57: 321-325.

Sydow, H. and Sydow, P. 1916. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. V. 47. Fungi papuani. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 54: 245-261.

Symon, D.E. 1985. The Solanaceae of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Adelaide Botanic Gardens*** 8: 1-171.

Symon, D.E. 1986. The phytography of *Solanum* (Solanaceae) in New Guinea. ***Australian Systematic Society Newsletter*** 49: 9.

Szatala, O. 1956. Prodrome de la flore lichenologique de la Nouvelle-Guinea. ***Ann. Hist. Nat. Mus. Hung.*** 7: 15-50.

Takaki, N. 1975. Some noteworthy mosses of Papua New Guinea. In ***Reports on the Cryptogams in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by Y. Ontani, 87-97. Natural Science Museum, Tokyo.

Tanaka, T. 1928. Two new genera and new combinations of Rutaceae-Aurantieae from Papua (Revisio Aurantiacearum II). ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 9(2/3): 137-141.

Tantra, I.G.M. 1976. ***A Revision of the genus Sterculia L. in Malesia (Sterculiaceae).*** Pengumuman Lembaga Penelitian Hutan (Indonesia).

Tenschner, H. 1923. Die Lauraceen Nordost-Neu-Guineas. ***Engl.Bot. Jahrb.*** 58: 380-440.

Teuscher, H. 1969. *Dendrobium atroviolaceum*. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 38(7): 587-590.

Thiers, B.M. 1988. Morphological adaptations of the Jungermanniales (Hepaticae) to the tropical rain forest habitat. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 64: 5-14.

Thiselton Dyer, W.T. 1878. On the Dipterocarpaceae of New Guinea, with remarks on some other species. ***Journal of Botany*** 98-103.

Thomasson, K. 1967. Phytoplankton from some lakes on Mt.Wilhelm, East New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 15(2): 285-296.

Thomson, J.P. 1892. ***British New Guinea. Succinct general notes on the flora of British New Guinea by Baron von Mueller.*** London, 336pp.

Thomson, J.W. 1970. *Baeomyces weberi*, a new species from New Guinea. ***Bryologist*** 73: 632-635.

Thorne, A. and Cribb, P. 1984. Orchids of the Solomon Islands and Bougainville. A preliminary Checklist. ***Kew Gardens***, 1984.

Tixier, P. 1989. Contribution a l'etude du genre cololejeunea (Lejeuneaceae, Hepitacicae). X. Especes nouvelles recoltees par Sten Bergman en

Irian Jaya (1949). ***Bull. Jard. Bot. Nat. Belg.*** 59: 439-444.

Tomlinson, P.B. 1976 a. ***Rhizophora in Papua New Guinea.*** Botanical Notes No.1. Office of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Tomlinson, P.B. 1976 b. *Rhizophora* in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(2): 77-84.

Tomlinson, P.B. and Womersley, J.S. 1976. A species of *Rhizophora* new to New Guinea and Queensland, with notes relevant to the genus. ***Contribution from Hebarium Australiense*** 19: 1-10.

Tomlinson, P.B. and Posluszny, U. 1977. Apical dichotomy demonstrated in the Angiosperm *Flagellaria*. ***Science*** 196(4294): 1111-1112.

Touw, A. 1962. Revision of the moss genus *Neckeropsis* (Neckeraceae). I. Asiatic and Pacific species. ***Blumea*** 11: 373-425.

Touw, A. and Falter-van den Haak, L. 1989. A revision of Australasian Thuidiaceae (Musci) with notes on species from adjacent regions. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 67: 1-57.

Trelease, W. 1929. Some nondescript Pipers from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 9(1): 146-150.

Tsuda, R.T. 1968. Distribution of *Ulva* (*Chloropyta*) on Pacific Islands. ***Micronesica*** 4: 365-368.

Turnbull, J.W. 1982. ***Tropical Acacias in Australia, Indonesia and Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished Report of the FAO consultant. CSIRO Division of Forest Research, Canberra.

Uittien, H. 1939. New Cyperaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 20(2): 213-215.

Ulbrich, E. 1935. Ueber eine neue Gattung der Malvaceae Papuasiens *Cephalohibiscus peekelii* Ulbrich nov. gen., n. sp. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 12(124): 494-500.

Ulbrich, E. 1939. Zwei neue *Hibiscus* Arten aus New Guinea. ***Notizbl. Bot. Gart. Mus.*** Berlin-Dahlem 14(124): 367-368.

Ulken, A. 1981. The phycomycete flora of mangrove swamps in the South Pacific. ***Veroff Institute Meeresforsch. Bremerhaven*** 19: 45-59.

Valckenier Suringar, J. 1912. Cyperaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 20.

Valeton, Th. 1907. Plantae papuanae. ***Bull. Dep. Agric. Ind. Neerl.*** 10: 1-71.

Valeton, Th. 1908. Plantae novae Papuanae. ***Fedde Repert.*** 5: 377-397.

Valeton, Th. 1911. Rubiaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(3): 437-519.

Valeton, Th. 1912. Rubiaceae, Nachtrage. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(4): 22.

Valeton, Th. 1913 a,b. Balanophoraceae; Zingiberaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(5): 919-921(a); 923-988(b).

Valeton, Th. 1914 a. Die Zingiberaceen Deutsch-Neu-Guineas nebst allgemeinen Bemerkungen uber das Vorkommen der Zingiberaceen in Papuasien von C. Lauterbach. ***Engl. Botanische Jahrbucher*** 52 : 40-100.

Valeton, Th. 1914 b. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VI. 28. Die Nyctaginaceae Papuasiens. ***Engl. Botanische Jahrbucher*** 52: 101-103.

Valeton, Th. 1922. Die Gattung *Coptosapelta* Korth. ***Recueil. Trav. Bot. Neerl.*** 19:281-292.

Valeton, Th. 1923. Het Rubiaceen-geslacht Coptosapelta Korth. Verlagen van de gewone vergaderingen der wis-en natuurkundige afdoeling. *K.Akad. Wetensch,* Amsterdam 32:423-440.

Valeton, Th. 1925. Die Rubiaceae von Papuasien. I. Cinchonoideae. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 60: 1-104.

Valeton, Th. 1927 a. Rubiaceae, neue Nachtrage. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(2): 48.

Valeton, Th. 1927 b. Die Rubiaceae von Papuasien. Part 2: Coffeoideae. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrbuch*** 61: 1-256.

Vana, J. 1973. Lebermoose aus Neuguinea 10. *Jungermannia*. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 37: 185-190.

Vana, J. 1975. The genus *Anastrophyllum* in New Guinea. ***Miscel. Bryol. Lichenol.*** 7: 25-27.

Vana, J. 1976. Lebermoose aus Neu Guinea. 13.

Gymnomitriaceae. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 40: 185-189.

Vana, J. and Piippo, S. 1989 a. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXIX. Jungermanniaceae and Gymnomitriaceae (Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici fennici*** 26(2): 107-125.

Vana, J. and Piippo, S. 1989 b. ***Ibid.*** XXXI. Cephaloziaceae subfam. Alobielloideae, Cephaloziellaceae, Antheliaceae and Lophoziaceae (Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici fennici*** 26(3): 263-290.

Vatasan, G.S. and Romijn, K.D. 1989. Computer-aided tree and wood identification. ***Klinkii*** 4(1): 30-46.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1971. Oxalidaceae. ***Flora Malesiana*** I, 71: 151-178.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1977. A new *Juncus* from New Guinea (Juncaceae). ***Blumea*** 23: 415-416.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1979. A new *Vaccinium* (Ericaceae) from Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 25: 479-480.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1984. A new *Poa* (Gramineae) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 30(1): 71-72.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1991 a. Notes on Ericaceae from Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 36: 161-164.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1991 b. *Papuacalia* (Compositae) a new genus for the woody Senecios of New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 36: 165-178.

Veldkamp, J.F. and Scheindelen, H.J. van 1989. *Australopyrum*, *Brachypodium*, and *Elymus* (Gramineae) in Malesia. ***Blumea*** 34: 61-76.

Velsen, R.J. van 1987. *Axonopus chlorotic* streak, a leafhopper transmitted virus of *Axonopus affinis* in New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal*** 18(4): 139-141.

Verdcourt, B. 1977 a. The identity of *Papilionopsis stylidioides* (Leguminosae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 31(4): 845.

Verdcourt, B. 1977 b. The identity of two New Guinea plant names (Leguminosae-Caesalpinioideae & Sapindaceae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 32: 221-113.

Verdcourt, B. 1977 c. New taxa of Leguminosae from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(1): 225-251.

Verdcourt, B. 1977 d. A new name for a New Guinea *Albizia* (Leguminosae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 32: 252.

Verdcourt, B. 1978 a. New taxa of Leguminosae from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(2): 455-473.

Verdcourt, B. 1978 b. New combination in *Oxyrhynchus* (Leguminosae: Phaseoleae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(4): 779-780.

Verdcourt, B. 1978 c. Miscellaneous notes on New Guinea Leguminosae: *Archidendron* and *Mucuna*. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(1): 125-126.

Verdcourt, B. 1979 a. ***A Manual of New Guinea Legumes.*** Botany Bulletin No.11. Office of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Verdcourt, B. 1979 b. Two new species of Mimosoideae-Leguminosae from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(3): 407-410.

Verdcourt, B. 1979 c. A note on the supposed occurrence of a species of *Gleditsia* (Leguminosae-Caesalpinioideae) in New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 33(3): 516.

Verdcourt, B. 1980. Note on *Mucuna schlechteri* Harms (Leguminosae: Papilionoideae: Phaseoleae). ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(3): 521-525.

Verdcourt, B. 1982. A new species of *Manilloa* (Leguminosae-Caesalpinioideae) from New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 37(1): 129-131.

Verdoorn, F. 1932. Frullaniaceae von Nova Guinea. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(4): 9.

Verdoorn, F. 1934. Die lejeuneaceae Holostipae der Indomalaya unter Berucksichtung samtlicher aus Asien, Australien, Neu-Seeland und Ozeanien angefuhrten Arten. ***Annales of Bryology Supplement*** 4: 40-192.

Verdoorn, R. 1930. Flullaniaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(4): 540-548.

Verdoorn, R. 1934. Lejeuneaceae Holostipae. ***Nova Guinea*** 18(1): 1-8.

Vermeulen, J.J. 1991. Een nieuwe *Bulbophyllum* soort uit Papua Nieuw Guinea. ***Orchideeen*** 53: 201-

203.

Vermeulen, J.J. 1992. Notes on two *Bulbophyllum* species (Orchidaceae) from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 36: 479-480.

Versteegh, C. u.d. ***Determinatie tabel van veldkenmerken.*** Forestry Service, Manokwari. N.N.G.

Versteegh, C. 1971. Key to the most important native trees of Irian Barat (Indonesia) based on field characters. ***Neded. Landbouwhooge school Wageningen*** 71-19: 1-63.

Vezda, A. 1973. Flechtensystematische studien. VIII. Drei neue Arten der Gyalectaceae sensu Umplo aus Neu-Guinea. ***Folia Geobotanica et Phytotaxonomica*** 8: 311-316.

Vezda, A. and Weber, W.A. 1976. A new species of *Polychidium* (Lichens: Peltigeraceae) from New Guinea. ***Mycotaxon*** 3(3): 355-357.

Vink, W. 1957. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. X. *Leptostylis* Bentham; XI. *Pycnandra* Bentham; XII. *Magodendron* Vink. ***Nova Guinea***, n.s. 8(1): 87-128.

Vink, W. 1958. Revision of the Sapotaceae of the Malaysian area in a wider sense. XIII. *Chrysophyllum* L.. ***Blumea*** 9(1): 21-74.

Vink, W. 1960. ***Verslag van een tournee van de sect. Bosbotanie naar Oost-Japan (Aisau).*** Forestry Service, Manokwari, Netherlandsche Neue Guinea.

Vitikainen, O. 1989. Short communications: Range extension of *Solorina simensis* to Papua New Guinea. ***Lichanologist*** 21(1): 87-91.

Vyverman, W. 1992 a. ***Diatoms from Papua New Guinea.*** J. Cramer, Berlin.

Vyverman, W. 1992 b. ***Desmids from Papua New Guinea.*** J. Cramer, Berlin.

Waalkes, J. van Borssum 1958. Notes on Malaysian Malvaceae. II. A new *Thespesia* species from New Guinea. ***Blumea*** Suppl. 4: 154-157.

Waalkes, J. van Borssum 1966. Malesian Malvaceae revised. ***Blumea*** 14(1):: 1-213.

Wagner, W.H. and Grether, D.F. 1948. Pteridophytes of the Admiralty Islands. ***University of California Publication, Botany*** 23: 17-110.

Walker, D. and Guppy, J.C. 1976. Generic plant assemblages in the highland forests of Papua New Guinea. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 1: 202-212.

Walker, T.G. 1987. A population of *Botrychium lanuginosum* Wall. ex Hook. & Grev. from Papua New Guinea and its relevance to hybridisation in Pteridophytes with subterranean gametophytes. ***Bot. Helv.*** 97: 207-218.

Warburg, O. 1890. Beitrage zur Kenntniss der Papuanischen flora. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 13: 230-272.

Warburg, O. 1891. Beitrage zur Kenntniss der papuanischen flora. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 13: 230-455.

Warburg, O. 1892. Bergpflanzen aus Kaiser Wilhelmsland, gesammelt auf der Zoller'schen Expedition im Finisterregebirge yon F. Hellwig. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 16: 1-32.

Warburg, O. 1893. Bergpflanzen aus Kaiser Wilhelmsland. ***Engl. Bot. jahrb.***, 1-32.

Warburg, O. 1894. Plantae Hellwigianae. Beitrag zur flora von Kaiser Wilhelms-land. ***Bot. Jahrb. Syst.*** 18: 184-212.

Warburg, O. 1899. Das Pflanzenkleid und die Nitzpflanzen Neu-Guineas. In ***Neu Guinea,*** edited by M. Krieger, 36-72. Berlin.

Warburg, O. 1901. Das Pflanzenkleid und die Nutzpflanzenvon Neu-Guinea. ***Bibliothek der Landerkunde*** 5/6, Krieger, M., Neu-Guinea, p. 36-2.

Warren, R. 1990 a,b,c,d. New Guinea orchids. I. *Dendrobium* Section Latouria; II. The antilope Dendrobiums; III. Section *Pedilonum*; IV. *Dendrobium*. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 59: 129-134(a); 252-259(b); 473-479 (c); 590-597.

Warren, R. and Woods, P. 1990. New Guinea *Dendrobiums*. V. Section Oxyglossum - the jewels of the canopy. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 59: 704-711.

Wasscher, J. 1941. The genus *Podocarpus* in the Netherlands Indies. ***Blumea*** 4(3): 359-481.

Watanabe, S. 1979. Green soil algae from Papua

New Guinea. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 87-102. Academia Scientific Book Inc., Tokyo.

Watanabe, M., Prescott, G.W. and Yamagishi, T. 1979. Freshwater algae of Papua New Guinea. 2. Desmids from Woitape, Central District. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 49-66. Academia Scientific Books Inc., Tokyo.

Watanabe, M.M., Watanabe, M. and Yamagishi, T. 1979. ***Ibid.*** 3. Bluegreen algae from Mt. Wilhelm. ***In Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 67-85. Academia Scientific Books Inc., Tokyo.

Weber van Bosse, A. 1913. Liste des Algues du Siboga. I. Myxophyceae, Chlorophyceae, Phaephyyceae. ***Siboga Expedition*** 59, A: 1-186.

Weber van Bosse, A. 1921. Liste des Algues du Siboga. II. Rhodophyceae, I. Protoflordeae, Nemalioniales. ***Siboga Expedition*** 59, B: 187-310.

Weber van Bosse, A. 1923. Liste des Algues du Siboga. III. Rhodophyceae II. Ceramiales. ***Siboga Expedition*** 59, C: 311-392.

Weber van Bosse, A. 1928. Liste des Algues du Siboga. IV. Rhodophyceae III. Gigartinales, Rhodymeniales. ***Siboga Expedition*** 59, D: 395-533.

Weber van Bosse, A. and Foslie, M. 1904. The Corallinaceae of the Siboga Expedition. *Siboga Expedition* 61: 1-110.

Weber, W.A. 1971. Two new lichens from New Guinea. *Bryologist* 74: 191-194.

Webster, G.L. and Airy Shaw, H.K. 1971. A provisional synopsis of the New Guinea taxa of *Phyllanthus* (Euphorbiaceae). *Kew Bulletin* 26(1): 85-109.

Weibel, R. 1971. Especes nouvelle du genre *Elaeocarpus* provenant de la Nouvelle-Guinee atde ses dependances des iles Salomons et de Celebes. *Candollea* 26: 359-382.

Weigle, J.L. and Pasutti, D.W. 1976. Approaches to transfer of characteristics between ploidy levels in New Guinea *Impatiens*. ***Acta Horticulturae*** 63: 109-112.

Welzen, P.C. van. 1988. Nineteen new species and a new combination in *Guioa* Cav. (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 33: 411-421.

Welzen, P.C. van 1991. The Malesian species of *Sarcopteryx* Radlk. (Sapindaceae). ***Blumea*** 36: 87-103.

Went, F.A.F.C. 1909 a. Triuridaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 165-167.

Went, F.A.F.C. 1909 b. Polygalaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 8(1): 169.

Went, F.W. 1924. Halorrhagaceae, Rhamnaceae, Linaceae, Primulaceae, Iridaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 10.

Wernham, H.F. 1918. Dr. H.O. Forbes's New Guinea Rubiaceae. I. ***Journal of Botany*** 56: 68-77, 129-135.

Weston, P.H. and Crisp, M.D. 1991. *Alloxylon* (Proteaceae), a new genus from New Guinea and Eastern Australia. ***Telopea*** 4: 497-507.

Whistler, W.A. 1980. ***Coastal flowers of the Tropical Pacific. A guide to widespread seashore plants of the Pacific Islands.*** Publication Office, Pacific Tropical Botanical Garden, Lawai, Kauai, Hawaii.

Whistler, W.A. 1982. A naturalist in the South Pacific. In search of the *Apetahi*. ***Bull. Pacif. Trop. Bot. Gard.*** 12: 1-4.

White, C.T. 1921. Foreword to "The flora of a small tropical island" by W. Bradike. *Queensland Naturalist* 2: 133-134.

White, C.T. 1923. A contributions to our knowledge of the flora of Papua (British New Guinea). *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland* 34: 5-65

White, C.T. 1926 a. On a small collection of plants from the Rigo District, Papua (British New Guinea). *Proc. Linn. Soc. NSW* 51(3): 296-298.

White, C.T. 1926 b. A new species of *Paramignya* from Papua with notes on two other Papuan Rutaceae. *Journal of the Arnold Arboretum* 7: 231-233.

White, C.T. 1927 a. Plants collected in Papua By C.E. lane-Poole. ***Proc. Roy. Soc. Qld.*** 38: 225-261.

White, C.T. 1927 b. A previous undescribed species of *Manilkoa* from Papua. ***Journ. Arnold Arboret.*** 8:

130.

White, C.T. 1928. Plants collected in the mandated Territory of New Guinea by C.E. Lane-poole. ***Proc. Roy. Soc. Qld.*** 39: 61-70.

White, C.T. 1929. Ligneous plants collected in the Territory of Papua (British New Guinea) in 1925-1926 by L.J. Brass. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 10(4): 197-274.

White, C.T. 1932. A previuosly undescribed Papuan Dipterocarp. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*** XLIII(9): 49.

White, C.T. 1933. The genus *Pleiogynium* in Papua. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland.*** XLV(5): 27-29.

White, C.T. 1942. Some Papuan Myrtaceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 23: 79-92.

White, C.T. 1946 a. Botanizing in the British Solomon Islands. ***Australian Journal of Science*** 9: 62-64.

White, C.T. 1946 b. An important contribution to our knowledge of Dutch New Guinea. "Fragmenta Papuana" by H.J. Lam. A Review and Commentary. ***Queensland Naturalist*** 13: 13-18.

White, C.T. 1946 c. *Papuodendron*, a new genus of arborescent Malvaceae from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 27: 272-274.

White, C.T. 1947. Notes on two species of *Araucaria* in New Guinea and a proposed new section of the genus. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 28: 259-260.

White, C.T. 1950. Ligneous plants from the Solomon Islands (and New Guinea). ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 31: 81-116.

White, C.T. 1951. Some noteworthy Myrtaceae from the Moluccas, New Guinea and the Solomon Islands. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 32. 139-149.

White, C.T. 1961. ***Forest Botany Lectures.*** PNG Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

White, C.T. and Francis, W.D. 1927. Plants collected in Papua by C.E. Lane-Poole. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland*** 38: 225-261.

White, C.T. and Francis, W.D. 1928. Plants collected in the mandated territory of New Guinea by C.E. Lane-Poole. ***Proc. Roy. Soc. Qld*** I.39: 61-70.

Whitmore, T.C. 1967. Notes on the systematy of Solomon Islands' plants and some of their New Guinea relatives, I-VII. ***Gardens' Bulletin of Singapore*** 22: 1-21.

Whitmore, T.C. 1973. On the Solomons' sago palm. ***Principes*** 17: 46-48.

Whitmore, T.C. 1977. ***A first look at Agathis.*** Tropical Foresty Papers No.11. Commonwealth Forestry Institute, Oxford.

Whitmore, T.C. 1979 a. Studies in *Macaranga*. X. Potentially commercial species in New Guinea. ***Commonwealth Forestry review*** 58: 271-272.

Whitmore, T.C. 1979 b. *Macaranga* in New Guinea and the Bismarck Archipelago. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(3): 599-606.

Whitmore, T.C. 1980 a. *Macaranga faiketo*, a Melanesian montane endemic. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(3): 607.

Whitmore, T.C. 1980 b. A monograph of *Agathis*. ***Plant Systematic Evolution*** 135: 41-69.

Whitmore, T.C. 1980 c. *Macaranga* in New Guinea and the Bismarck Archipelago. Studies in Macaranga VIII. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34: 599-606.

Wichmann, A. 1901-1912. Entdeckung sgeschichte von Neu Guinea. ***Nova Guinea*** 1: 1-387; 2(1): 1-368; 2(2): 1-1206.

Wiefferin, J.H. 1964. A preliminary revision of the Indo-Pacific species of *Ophioglossum* (Ophioglossaceae). ***Blumea*** 12: 321-337.

Wildemann, E. de 1897. Prodrome de la Flore algologique des Indes Neelandaises. Indes neerlandaises et parties des territoires de Borneo et de la Papuasie non hollandaises. ***Imprimerie do l'Etat*** 8: 8-193.

Wilkinson, H.P. 1967. A new species of *Dracontomelon* (Anacardiaceae) from New Guinea. ***Journal of Natural History*** 4: 505-510.

Williams, L.O. 1942. A new *Paphiopedilum* from Netherlands New Guinea. ***American Orchid Soci-***

ety Bulletin 10(1942): 373-375.

Williams, L.O. 1946. Orchidaceae Novae Guineae I. ***Botanical Museum Leaflets, Harvard University*** 12(5): 149-182.

Wilson, H.F. 1973. New *Impatiens* from New Guinea. ***American Horticulturalist*** 52(3): 16-22.

Wilson, H.F. 1980. *Impatiens* in Papuasia. Studies in Balsaminaceae. I. ***Kew Bulletin*** 34(4): 661-688.

Winkler, H. 1919, 1922. Urticaceae papuanae novae I-III. ***Fedde, Repert.*** 15: 418-419(1919); 16: 175-176(1919); 18: 238(1922).

Winkler, H. 1922. Die Urticaceen Papuasiens. ***Engl., Bot. Jahrb.*** 57 (1922): 238.

Winkler, H. 1924. Urticaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 16.

Winters, H.F. 1973. New *Impatiens* from New Guinea. ***American Horticulturalist*** 25(3): 16-22.

Winters, H.F. 1976. *Microcitrus papuana*, a new species from Papua New Guinea (Rutaceaa). ***Baileya*** 20(1): 19-24.

Winters, H.F. 1977. Flower longevity in New Guinea *Impatiens*. ***Hortscience*** 12(3): 261-263.

Wit, H.C.D.de 1947. A revision of the genus *Eurya* Thunb. (Theac.) in the Malay Archipelago (including New Guinea and south of the Philippines). *Bull. Bot. Gards. Buitenzorg* Ser. III. 17: 329-375.

Woerden, C. van 1940. Succulenten in Nederlandsch Oost - Indie. *De Tropische Natuur.* 29(1): 1-15.

Womersley, J.S. 1950. *Notes on the mangrove flora of New Guinea.* Department of Forestry. Territory of Papua and New Guinea Technical Circular No.2. Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Womersley, J.S. 1953. Notes on the collection of botanical specimens. *Papua & New Guinea Agricultural Gazette* 8(2): 62-65.

Womersley, J.S. 1954. Foetid weed from Rabaul. ***Papua & New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 9(2): 92.

Womersley, J.S. 1960. *A check list of the fungi recorded from New Guinea.* Territory of Papua and New Guinea, Division of Botany. Department of Forestry Technical Circular No.3. Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Womersley, J.S. 1962. ***Dictionary of generic and family names of flowering plants reported from New Guinea and South west Pacific region.*** Division of Botany, Department of Forests, Lae, Papua & New Guinea.

Womersley, J.S. 1963. *Macropsychanthus lauterbachii* Harms a showy flowering liane from New Guinea. ***Journal of the Royal Horticulture Society*** 88: 490.

Womersley, J.S. 1967. Papua & New Guinea Herbarium. ***South Pacific Bulletin*** 17(1): 29-30.

Womersley, J.S. 1969. Correct names of some New Guinea orchids. ***Australian Orchid Review*** 34(1): 24-26.

Womersley, J.S. 1970. ***Plant collection for Anthopologists, Geographers and Ecologists in New Guinea.*** Botany Bulletin No.2. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Womersley, J.S. 1971. Orchids of New Guinea. In ***Proc. 6th World Orch. Conf.,*** 45-51.

Womersley, J.S. 1972. Conifers. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 206-211. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Womersley, J.S. 1973. What can the Lae Herbarium offer? *Man in New Guinea* 5(1): 3-4.

Womersley, J.S. 1976. Orchids of Papua New Guinea. *BHP Journal* 2: 18-25.

Womersley, J.S. (Ed.) 1978 a. *Handbooks of the Flora of Papua New Guinea.* Vol.1. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Womersley, J.S. 1978 b. ***Index to illustrations of orchids in Nova Guinea volumes*** VIII, XII, XIV, XVIII. Unpublished Memior, Adelaide (UPNG Herbarium Holdings).

Womersley, J.S. 1979. Taxonomy at work - *Glomera* and *Glossorhyncha*. *The Orchadian* 6(3): 56.

Womersley, J.S. 1981. ***Plant collecting and Herbarium development: a manual.*** FAO, Rome.

Womersley, J.S. and Bailey, A. 1969. The marine

algae of Solomon Islands and their place in biotic reefs. ***Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. (London) B.*** 255: 422-433.

Womersley, J.S. and Streimann, H. 1971. A new Balanophoraceae, sub-family Langidorffieae from New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Science Society Proceedings*** 1970. 22: 31-37.

Wood, J.J. 1977 a. The genus *Cymbidium* Sw. in New Guinea. ***The Orchid Review*** : 94-96.

Wood, J.J. 1977 b. *Grammatophyllum scriptum* (Rumph.) Bl. sensu lato and its var. boweri (F.v.Muell) Schltr. ***The Orchid Review*** :323-327.

Wood, J.J. 1978 a. *Bulbophyllum garupinum* Schltr. & *B. adenambon* Schltr. - two little known species from the lowland rain forest of Papua New Guinea. ***The Orchid Review*** : 69-73.

Wood, J.J. 1978 b. Two Dendrobium species: *Dendrobium codonosepalum* J.J.Sm. & *Dendrobium punamense* Schltr. ***The Orchid Review*** : 180-183.

Wood, J.J. 1978 c. A new species of *Oberonia* (Orchidaceae) from Papua New Guinea. ***Kew Bulletin*** 32(2): 449-451.

Wood, J.J. 1980. Some orchids of the Admiralty Islands. ***The Orchid Review*** 88(1040): 38-47.

Wood, J.J. 1986. Notes on Asiatic and New Guinea Orchidaceae. ***Kew Bulletin*** 41(4): 811-822.

Woods, P.J.B. 1966. The whereabouts of Schlechter's New Guinea duplicates of *Liparis*. ***Notes from the Royal Botanical Garden of Edinburgh*** 26: 361-364.

Woods, P.J.B. 1976/77. Studies in the Gesneriaceae of the old world. XLII. *Aeschynanthus* in the Solomon Islands. ***Notes from the Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh*** 35: 375-376.

Yamada, K. 1982. Some new species of *Radula* (Hepaticae). ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 51: 323-328.

Yamada, K. 1985. Three new species of *Radula* (Hepaticae) from Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of the Japanese Botany*** 60: 257-264.

Yamada, K. and Piippo, S. 1989. Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. XXXII. *Radula* (Radulaceae, Hepaticae). ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 26(4): 349-387.

Yamagishi, T. 1975. The plankton algae from Papua New Guinea. In ***Reports on the cryptogams in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by Y. Otani, 43-74. National Science Museum, Tokyo.

Yamagishi, T. and Watanabe, M. 1979. Freshwater algae of Papua New Guinea. 1. Some filamentous green algae. In ***Studies on cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 33-47. Academia Scientific Books Inc., Tokyo.

Yasue, Y. 1978. Occurrence of mulberry trees *Morus* sp. in New Guinea. New Guinea studies II. ***Nogaku Kenkyu*** 57(2): 87-92.

Yokoyama, K. 1979. Some coprophilous fungi from Papua New Guinea. In ***Studies on Cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 103-114. Academia Scientific Book Inc., Tokyo.

Yokoyama, T. and Tubaki, K. 1973. Some Hyphomycetes from Papua & New Guinea. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 16(4): 655-660.

Zanardini, G. 1878. Phyceae Papuanae novae vel minus cognitae. A cl. O. Beccari in itinere ad Novam Guineam annis 1872-75 collectae. ***Nuovo Giorn. Bot. Ital.*** 10: 34-40.

Zandee, M. 1969. A new species of *Urtica* from the Papuan Highlands and an amended distinction of Urtica urens and Dioica. *Act Bot. Neerl.* 18(3): 442-446.

Zanten, B.O. van 1964. Mosses of the Star Mountains Expedition. ***Nova Guinea*** 16: 263-268.

Zanten, B.O. van 1968. Mosses of the Danish Noona Dan Expedition to the Philippines, Bismarck Archipelago and the British Solomon Islands. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 31: 135-151.

SECTION II.

EXPLORATION AND EXPEDITION

Anon. 1911. The little expedition in Southern New Guinea. ***Geographical Journal*** 38(5): 483-487.

Anon. 1916. ***Reports on the collections made by the British Ornithologists' Union Expedition and the Wollaston Expedition in Dutch New Guinea, 1910-1913,*** Vol.1. Francis Edwards, London.

Anon. 1958. Field excursion to Brown River Bridge and the Forestry Nursery and experimental plots. ***Proceedings of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society,*** 32-35.

Anon. 1967. Botanical report of the Danish Noona Dan Expedition to the Philippines, the Bismarck Archipelago, and the Solomon Islands. ***Dansk Bot. Arkiv*** 25: 1-88.

Anon. 1977. Kew Expedition to Papua New Guinea and field work on Philippines Begonias. ***Flora Malesia Bulletin*** 30: 2776-2783.

Anon. 1978. British Museum (Nat. Hist.) london, Royal Botanical Gardens Kew, University of Newcastle-Upon-Tyre, Expedition to Indonesia and Papua New Guinea, 1969-1970. ***Flora Malesia Bulletin*** 31: 1994-2997.

Archbold, R. and Rand, A.L. 1935. The results of the Archbold Expeditions. No 7 Summary of the 1933-1934 Papuan Expedition. ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 68(8): 527-579.

Archbold, R., Rand, A.L., and Brass, L.T. 1942. Results of the Archbold Expeditions No.41 Summary of the 1938-1939 New Guinea Expeditions. ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 79(3): 197-268.

Arcken, J.E.M. van 1958 a. Met de Archbold-Expeditie naar Central Nieuw-Guinea van de idenburg naar de Balien. ***Nederlandsch Nieuw Guinea*** 6(4): 1-10.

Arcken, J.E.M. van 1958 b. Met de Archbold-Expeditie naar Central Nieuw-Guinea de sprong naar de Wilhelminatop. ***Nederlandsch Nieuw Guinea*** 6(1): 2-7.

Arcken, J.E.M. van 1961. Met de Archbold-expeditie naar Central Nieuw-Guinea. Op de nok van Eiland. ***Nederlandsch Nieuw Guinea*** 9(2): 6-10.

Beaglehole, J.C. 1934. ***The exploration of the Pacific*** (3rd Ed., 1966). Adam & Charles Black, London.

Bockeller, O. 1884. Die auf der Expedition S.M.S. Gazelle von Dr. Naumann gesammelten Cyperaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 5: 89-94.

Brass, L.J. 1941. The 1938-39 expedition to the Snow Mountains, Netherlands New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 22: 271-342.

Brass, J.L. 1956. Results of the Archbold expeditions No.75 of 1953. Summary of the Fourth Archbold Expedition to New Guinea (1953). ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 111: 81-152.

Brass, J.L. 1959. Results of the Archbold Expeditions, 79: Summary of the Fifth Archbold Expedition to New Guinea (1956-1957). ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 118: 1-69.

Brass, L.J. 1964. Results of the Archbold Expeditions, 86: Summary of the Sixth Archbold Expedition to New Guinea. ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 127: 147-215.

Brass, J.L. and Rand, A.L. 1940. Results of the Archbold Expeditions, 29: Summary of the 1936-1937 New Guinea Expedition. ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 77: 341-380.

Brink-Bakhuizen, R.C. van and Lam, H.J. 1924. Resultats des Expeditions Scientifique a la Nouvelle Guinea. Verbenaceae. ***Nova Guinea*** 14(1): 167-177.

Brongersma, L.D. 1959. De wetenschapplijke expeditie naar het Sterrengebiete Nederlands-Nieuw-Guinea, I-II (6 juni - 30 September 1955). ***Tijdschr. K.N.A.G.*** 76(4): 1-6, 323-326.

Brogersma, L.D. 1960 a. Expeditie Sterren-Gebergte. ***Nederlands Nieuw Guinea*** 8(2): 2-5.

Brogersma, L.D. 1960 b. Expeditie Nederlands Nieuw-Guinea '59. ***Oost. & West*** 53(7): 22-25.

Campbell, S. 1938. The country between the headwaters of the Fly and Sepik rivers in New Guinea. ***Geographical Journal*** 92(3): 232-258.

Cheesman, L.E. 1938. The Cyclops Mountains of Dutch New Guinea. ***Geographical Journal*** 91(1): 21-30.

Cheesman, L.E. 1940. Two unexplored islands off Dutch New Guinea: Waigen and Japen. ***Geographical Journal*** 95(3): 208-217.

Clunie, N.M.U 1976. ***Botanical and ecological survey of the Nakanai Plateau, New Britain.*** Ecology Progress Report No.2. Office of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Conn, B.J. 1985. ***Watut/Wafi Expedition, Papua New Guinea, 9th February - 7th March, 1985.*** Department of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Croft, J.R. 1983. An historical survey of botanical exploration in the Admirality Islands, Manus Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 10(1): 1-15.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1962. Daga Patrol: An account of plant hunting in the Highlands of New Guinea. ***Journal of the Royal Horticultural Society*** 87(2): 78-85.

Deusen, H.M. van 1978. Results of the Archbold Expeditions No.101. Summary of the 7th Archbold expedition to New Guinea (1964). *Amer. Mus. Novitates* (2660): 1-21.

Drumont d'Urville. 1841-1854. ***Voyage au pole du sud sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zelee. Plantes phanerogames par Hombron et Jaquinot.*** Paris.

Eechoud, J.P.K. van 1940. ***Verslag van een exploratie vaar Central Nieuw Guinea, begonnen op 3 Mei 1939, afgebroken wegens het uitbreken van de oorlog op 10 Mei 1940,*** Vols 1-3. Mimeograph.

Engler, A. 1886. Die auf der Expedition S.M.S. 'Gazelle' von Dr. Naumann im malayischen Gebiet gesammelten Siphonogamen (Phanerogamen). ***Bot. Jahrb.*** 7:444-480.

Engler, A. 1889. ***Die Forschungsreise S.M.S. Gazelle in den Jahren 1874 bis 1876.*** Theil 4. Botanik. Phanerogamen.

Engler, A. 1917. Kurzer Bericht uber die in den letzen zehn Jahren Deutchen Botanikern Unternomen Forschuns Expeditionen nach Afika und Papuasien. ***Beibl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 55: 5-23.

Floyd, A.G. 1954. ***Final Report on the ethnobotanical expedition, West Nakanai, New Britain.*** Unpublished Report. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Frodin, D.G. and Gressitt, J.L. 1982. Biological exploration of New Guinea. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by Gressitt, J.L., 87-130. Junk, Hague.

Gjellerup, K. 1913. Report on Arfak Mountains trip. ***Tijdschr. Kon. Ned. Aaror.*** Gen. Ser. 2, 30: 77-78.

Hackel, E. 1885. Die auf der Expedition S.M.S. "Gazelle" gesammelten Gramineen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 6: 233.

Hansen, B. and Sandermann Olsen, S.E. 1967. Botanical report of the Danish Noona Danexpedition: 1961-62 to the Philippines, the Bismarck Archipelago and the Solomon Islands. ***Dansk Botanik Arkir*** 25(2): 1-88.

Hays, T.E. 1974. ***Mauna: Explorations in Ndumba Ethnobotany.*** Ph.D. Thesis, University of Washington.

Hemsley, W.B. 1885. Report on botany of Juan Fernandez, the South eastern Moluccas and the Admiralty Islands. Report on the scientific results of the exploring voyage of H.M.S. Challenger 1873-76. ***Botany*** 1(3): 227-275.

Herderschee, A.F. 1913. Nova Guinea: Resultats de l'expedition scientifique Neerlandaise a la Nouvelle-Guinee en 1912 et 1913. ***Nova Guinea Botanique Atlas*** 12: 1-229.

Jermy, A.C. and Sayers, C.D. 1967. An expedition to the Finisterre Mountains of eastern New Guinea. ***Journal of the Royal Horticultural Society*** 92: 117-128.

Kalkman, C. and Vink, W. 1967. ***Botanical exploration of the Doma Peaks and adjacent mountains in the Southern Highlands District, Territory of Papua, Australian New Guinea.*** Report for the year 1966, Netherlands Foundation for advancement of

Tropical Research "WOTRO", pp. 50-52, Hague.

Kalkman, C. and Vink, W. 1970. Botanical exploration in the Doma Peaks Region, New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 18(1): 87-135.

Kanehira, R. 1941. The Kanehira-Hatusima 1940 collection of New Guinea Plants. I. ***Botantical Magazine*** 18(1):87-135.

Karnbach, J. 1893. Eine botanische Weihnacts excursion in Neu-Guinea. ***Gartenfl.*** 42:4-7.

Katayama, T.C. 1968. Scientific report on he rice collection trip to the Philippines, New Guinea, Borneo and Java. ***Memoirs of the Faculty of Agriculture, Kagoshima University*** 6(2): 89-134.

Koponen, T. and Norris, D.H. 1983. The bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. I. Study area and its bryological exploration. ***Annales Botanici Fennici*** 20: 15-29.

Kranzlin, F. 1886. Die auf der Expedition S.M.S. "Gazelle" von Dr.Naumann gesammelten Orchidaceen. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb.*** 7: 435-443.

Lam, H.J. 1961. Botanical exploration of New Guinea in the past, present and future. ***Schak. Neth. New Guinea Bot. Res.***, 44: 9-27. Neth. Min. Home Affairs, The Hague.

Lauterbach, C. 1897. Bericht uber die Kaiser-Wilhelms-Land Expedition im Jahre 1896. *Verh. Ges. Erdkd.* Belin 24: 51-69.

Lauterbach, C. et Brause, G. 1920-1921. Beitrage zur flora von Papuasien. VII. Bearbeitung der von C. Ledermann von der Sepik (Kaiserin-Augunta)-Flumss-Expedition 1912 bis 1913 und von anderen Sammiern aus des Papuagebiet frucher mitgebrachten Pteridophyten, nebst Uebersicht ueber alle bis jetzt aus dem Papuagebiet gawordenen Arten derselben. *Botanische Jahrbucher* 56: 81-250.

Laycock, J. 1931. A trip to New Guinea. *Orchid Review* 39: 68-71.

Lecroy, M.K. 1969. *Papua and New Guinea: geography, vegetation, animal life: an introduction to an expedition.* Treasure Tours International, Montreal, Canada.

Ledermann, C. 1917. Einiges von der Kaiserin-Augusta-Fluss Expedition. ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb. 55: Beibl.*** 122: 33-44.

Lindquist, E. 1941. Verslag bosexploratie in Nieuw Guinea langs de Z.W. kust in den Vogelkop tot de Bloemen rivier in Mei-August 1941. ***Getupt rapport Boswezen Buitenzorg*** No.1550.

Lorentz, H.A. et al. 1909-1936. Nova Guinea. Result of Scientific Expeditions of New Guinea in 1903, 1907, 1912, 1913, 1920 and 1926 directed by Arthur Wichmann, H.A. Lorentz, A. Franssen Heder-Schee, A.J.A. van Overseem and W. Docters van Leeuwen. ***Botany*** 8: 1-6(1909-14); 12: 1-5(1913-17); 14: 1-4(1924-32); 18: —(1936).

Lorentz, H.A. 1911. An expedition to the Snow Mountains of New Guinea. ***Geographical Journal*** 37(5): 477-501.

Lorentz, H.A. 1912-13. Nova Guinea: Resultats l'expedition scientifique Neerlandaise a la Nouvelle-Guinee en 1907 et 1909. ***Nova Guinea Botanique Atlas*** 8:1-188.

Millar, A. 1979. Orchid Safari. ***Paradise*** 15: 28-30.

Moseley, H.N. 1879. ***Notes by a naturalist. An account of observations made during the voyage of the H.M.S. Challenger around the world in the years 1872-1876, etc..*** Werner Laurie, London.

Moszkowski, M. 1912. Expedition zur Erforschung des Mamberamo in Hollandisch Neu-Guinea. *Zeitschr. Ges. Erdk. Berlin* 271-288, 365-377.

Mueller, F. van 1890. Some scientific results of Sir William MacGregor's recent expedition to the Owen Stanley Range. *Proceedings of the Royal Geography Society, London* n.s. 12: 616-618.

Norman, C. 1936. Botanical results of the Archbold Expedition No.10. New Papuan Asclepiadaceae. *Brittonia* 2: 328.

Okada, H. 1987. A Report of the Botanical Expedition to Papua New Guinea during 29th July and 2nd September, 1985. ***Sci. Rep., Coll. Gen. Educ. Osaka Univ.*** 36(1): 7-32.

Oxford University 1984. A report on the Oxford University Expedition to Papua New Guinea, 1983. ***Bull. Oxf. Univ. Explor. Club,*** n.s. 7: 17-24.

Perry, L.M. 1971. Leonard J. Brass (1900-191971), an appreciation. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum***

52: 695-698.

Rand, A.L. and Brass, L.J. 1940. Results of the Archbold Expeditions No.29. Summary of the 1936-1937 New Guinea Expedition. ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 77: 341-380.

Rawling, C.C. 1911. Explorations in Dutch New Guinea. ***Geographical Journal*** 38(3): 235-255.

Rechinger, K. 1910. Botanische und Zoologische Ergebnisse einer wissenchaftlichen Forschung Sereise nach den Salmoainseln, dem Neuguinea-Archipel und den Salomonsinseln. III. ***Denkshr. Akad. Wiss. wien Math. Naturwiss.***K1, 85: 175-432.

Rechinger, K. 1914. Botanische und Zoologishe Ergebnisse einer Wissenchaftlichen Forschungsreise nach den Samoaniseln, dem Neuguinea-Archipel und der Salomoniseln von Marz bis Dezember 1905. 5 Teil. ***Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Wien.*** 89: 443-708.

Ridley, H.N. 1916. Botany of the Wollaston Expedition to Dutch New Guinea, 1912-1913. ***Trans. Linn. Soc. London, Ser. 2, Bot.*** 9: 1-351.

Ridsdale, C.F. 1968. Botanical results of the New Guinea border demarcation expedition, 1967. ***Trans. Papua & New Guinea Sci. Soc.*** 9: 3-22.

Royal Society, London 1969. A discussion of the results of the Royal Society Expedition to the British Solomon Islands Protectorate. Organized by E. J.H. Corner. ***Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. "B"*** 255: 185-631.

Royen, P. van 1956 a. Botanical exploration of New Guinea. ***Discovery*** 269-273.

Royen, P. van 1956 b. De botanische expeditie 1954-55 in Nieuw Guinea. ***Tijdschr. Kon. Ned. Aard. Gen.*** 73(4): 329-347.

Royen, P. van 1956 c. De botanische exploratie van Nieuw-Guinea in de jaren 1954 en 1955. *Schakels NNg* 38: 28-35.

Royen, P. van 1959 a. The scientific expedition to the Star Mountains, Netherlands New Guinea. ***Tijschr. Kon. Ned. Aard. Gen.*** 76: 211-213.

Royen, P. van 1959 b. De wetenschapplijke expeditie naar het Stearengebiote Nederlands Nieuw-Guinea. ***Tijdschr. K.N.A.G.*** 76: 211-213.

Royen, P. van 1960. De botanische exploratie van Nieuw-Guinea in de jaren 1954 en 1955. In ***Schakels (N.N.G.)*** 38: 28-35.

Royen, P. van 1961. The botanical exploration of New Guinea in 1954. ***Schak. Neth. New Guinea Bot. Res., Min. Home Affairs, The hague*** (44): 28-34.

Royen, P. van 1977. Expeditions and other explorations of New Guinea van Royen's mountain trip to East New Guinea. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 30: 2773-2778.

Salverda, Z. 1937. ***Rapport van een orienteerende exploratie in NW. Nw. Guinea. Nov. 1936 -Mei 1937.*** Rapport Boswezen Buitenzorg.

Salverda, Z. 1939. Exploratie van uit de lucht (Rapport naar anleiding van practijk-ervaringen op Nieuw-Guinea). ***Tectona*** 32: 772.

Schlechter, R. 1901. Reisebericht der Guttapercha- und Kautschuk - Expedition nach den Sudsee-Kolonian. ***Tropenpflanzer*** 5(5): 211-233, 372-383.

Schlechter, R. 1902. Reisebericht der Guttapercha- und Kautschuk-Expedition nach den Sudsee-kolonien. ***Tropenflanzer*** 6(5): 22-30, 213-235, 394-397.

Schlechter, R. 1911. ***Die Guttapercha-und Kautschuk-Expedition nach Kaiser Wilhelmsland, 1907-1909.*** pp151-181.

Schultze-Westrum, T. 1968. Ergebnisse einer zoologisch volkerkundlichen Expedition zu den Papuas. ***Umschau in Wiss. und Techn.*** 68: 295-300.

Simmonds, N.W. 1956. A banana collecting expedition to South East Asia and the Pacific. ***Tropical Agriculture Trinidad*** 33(4): 251-271.

Simmonds, N.W. 1957. Botanical results of the Banana Collecting Expedition, 1954-5. *Kew Bulletin* 11: 463-489.

Sleumer, H. Itinery of the second Rijksherbarium New Guinea Expedition. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 17: 887-890.

Sneep, J. 1961. De Frans-Nederlandse Expeditie in Nederlands Nieuw Guinea September 1959-April 1960. I, II & III. De toucht over land. ***Nederlands Nieuw Guinea*** 9(4): 6-9.

Sneep, J. 1962. De Frans-Nederlands-Nieuw-Guinea IV. September 1959-April 1960. De Toucht over land. ***Nederlands Nieuw-Guinea*** 10(1): 2-7.

Stevens, P.F. and Veldkamp, J.F. 1980. ***Report on the Lae-Leiden Mt. Suckling Expedition of 1972.*** Botany Bulletin No.10. Division of Botany, Office of Forests, Lae.

Tagawa, H., Uesato, K., Sakata, Y., Kunimoto, T. and Tanaka, T. 1980. Expedition of Kagoshima University into Papua New Guinea. ***M emo. Kagoshima Univ. Res. Ctr. South Pacific*** 1(1): 3-24.

Teysmann, J.E. 1881. Verslag eener reis naar Nieuw-Guinea. ***Natuur, Tijdschr. Ned. Ind.*** 40: 193.

Touw, A. and Veldkamp, J.F. 1975. ***Een botanische expeditie naar de Star Mountains, Papua New Guinea.*** Rijksherbarium Report, Leiden.

Toxopeus, L.T. 1940. Nederlandsch-Indisch Amerikaansche Expeditie naar Nederlandsch Nieuw-Guinea (3e Archbold-Expeditie naar Nieuw-Guinea 1938-39). Lijst van Verzamelstationa. ***Treubia*** 17(4): 271-279.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1978 a. ***A botanical expedition to Mount Suckling (Goropu Mountains), Papua New Guinea.*** Rijksherbarium Report, Leiden.

Veldkamp, J.F. 1978 b. ***A botanical trip to the Burgers Mt. and Mt. Kegum, Papua New Guinea.*** Unpubl. Report, Rijksherbarium, Leiden.

Veldkamp, J.F., Vink, W. and Frodin, D.G. 1988. Ledermann's and some other German localities in Papua New Guinea. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 10: 32-38.

Venables, M.A. 1984. Oxford University Expedition to Papua New Guinea, 1983. ***Bulletin of the Oxford University explorers Club*** ns 7: 17-23.

Vink, W. 1965. Botanical exploration in the Arfak Mountains. ***Nova Guinea*** (Bot. Ser.) 10(22): 470-494.

Warburg, O. 1892. Bergpflanzen aus kaiser Wilhelmsland, gesammelt auf der Zoller'schen Expedition im Finisterregebirge von F. Hellwig. ***Botanische Jahrbucher*** 16: 1-32.

Weber van Bosse, A. 1914. Algues de l'Expedition danoise aux iles Kei. Papers from Dr. Th. Mortensen's Pacific Expedition 1914-1916, 33, Vidensk. Medd. ***Dansk Naturhist. Foren.*** 81: 57-155.

Weber, M.W.C., Barton, E.S., Gepp, A., Gepp, E.S., Boggild, O.B. and Wichmann, A. 1904-1925. ***Siboga - Expeditie: Uitkomsten op Zoologisch, botanisch, oceanographisch en geologish gebied, Verzameld in Nederlandsch Oost-Indie, 1899-1900 aan boord H.M. Siboga.*** Brill, Leiden.

Went, F.W. 1963. A botanist's explorations in Australia and New Guinea. ***Bulletin of the Missouri Botanical Gardens*** 51(1): 10-17.

White, K.J. and Gray, E. 1962. Excursion to Brown River forest areas. ***Proceedings of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society,*** 45-49.

Wichmann, A., Lorentz, H.A., Franssen Heder-Schee, A., Overseem, A.J.A. van and Doctoers van Leeuwen, W. 1909-1936. Results of Scientific Expeditions of New Guinea in 1903, 1907, 1912, 1913, 1920 and 1926. ***Botany*** 8: 1-6; 12: 1-5; 14: 1-4; 18.

Wollaston, A.F.R. 1914. An expedition to Dutch New Guinea. ***Geography Journal*** 43: 248-268.

Womersley, J.S. 1953. A brief history of Botanical exploration of Papua and New Guinea. ***Papua & New Guinea Gazette*** 8(2): 32-39.

Womersley, J.S. 1972. Exploration, botanical. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P.A. Ryan, 339-390. Melbourne University Press, Melbourne.

Zanten, B.O. van 1970. ***Veslag van een verza Meltocht naar Australie en Nieuw Guinea, Australie, Nieuw Zeeland, Guadakanal, Luzon en Japan, 5juni - 17 dec., 1968.*** Groningen.

SECTION III.

PHYTOGEOGRAPHY

Agostini, A. 1925-1926. Alicune nuove Magnoliacee malesie Papuane conosservazioni storichee geografiche sulla famiglia. ***Atti R. Acad. Fisiocritici Siena*** 17: 583-602.

Arentz, F. and Simpson, J.A. 1986. Distribution of Phytopnthora cinnamomi in Papua New Guinea and notes on its origin. ***Transections of the British Mycological Society*** 87(2):289-295.

Ash, J.E. 1982. The *Nothofagus* Blume (Fagaceae) of New Guinea. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by Gressitt, J.L., 355-380. Junk, Hague.

Axelrod,D.I. and Raven, P.H. 1982. Paleobiogeography and origin of New Guinea flora. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by Gressitt, J.L., 919-941. Junk, Hague

Baas, P., Kalkman, C. and Geesink, R. (Eds.) 1990. ***The Plant Diversity of Malesia.*** Kluwer Academic Publishers, Leiden.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1960. Preliminary plant-geography analysis of the Pacific. ***Blumea*** 10: 385-430.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1966 a. Distribution maps for Pacific plants, 27-173. ***Blumea*** Suppl.5 53-309.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1966 b. *Araucaria* Juss.. In Pacific plant areas. edited by C.G.G.J. van Steenis and M.M.J. van Balgooy. ***Blumea*** Suppl 5: 188-189.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1969. A study of the diversity of island flora. ***Blumea*** 17: 139-178.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1971 Plant-geography of the Pacific as based on the distribution of Phanerogam genera. ***Blumea*** Suppl 6: 1-222.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1975. ***Pacific Plant Areas.*** Vol.III. Rijksherbarium, Leiden.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1976. Phytogeography In ***New Guinea Vegetation,*** edited by K. Paijmans, 1-23. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van (Ed.) 1984 a. ***Pacifci Plant Areas*** Vol.4. Rijksherbarium, Leiden.

Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1984 b. Pacific plant areas - Extra volume. ***Flora Malesiana Bulletin*** 9/1(37): 58-59.

Barker, W.R. 1986. Biogeography and evolution in Euphrasia (Scrophulariaceae), particularly relating to Australasia. In ***Flora and fauna of Alpine Australasia - Ancient Gondwana origin,*** edited by B.A. Barlow, 489-510. E.J. Brill Publishers, Leiden.

Barlow, B.A. 1972. The significance of Torres Strait in the distribution of Australasian Loranthaceae. In ***Bridge and Barrier: the natural and cultural History of Torres Strait,*** edited by Walker, D., 183-196. Department of Biogeography and Geomorphology. Publication BG/3, Australian National University, Canberra.

Barlow, B.A. 1987. Biogeography of Loranthaceae and Viscaceae and its bearing on vegetation history in the Malesian/Australasian region. In ***Parasitic flowering plants,*** edited by H.C. Weber and W. Forsteuter, 805-817. Proceedings of the 4th International Symposium on Parasitic Plants. Philipps Universitat, Marburg.

Barrau, J. (Ed.) 1963. ***Plants and the migration of Pacific peoples.*** Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu.

Beccari, O. 1880. Beitragge zur Pflanzengeographie des Malayischen Archipels. ***Malesia*** 3:214-238.

Blake, D.H., Paijmans, K., McAlpine, J.R. and Saunders, J.C. 1973. ***Land-form types and vegetation of eastern Papua.*** CSIRO Land Research Series No.32. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Bowlers, J.M., Hope, G.S., Jennings, J.N., Singh, G. and Walker, D. 1976. Late quaternary climates of Australia and New Guinea. ***Quaternary Research*** 6: 359-394.

Burbridge, N. 1960. The phytogeography of the Australian region. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 8(2): 75-211.

Burrett, C., Duhig, N., Berry, R. and Varne, R. 1991. Asian and South-western Pacific continental ter-

races derived from Gondwana and their biogeographical significance. ***Australian Systematic Botany*** 4: 13-24.

Carr, S.G.M. 1972. Problems of the geography of tropical Eucalypts. In ***Bridge and Barrier: the Natural and Cultural History of Torres Strait***, edited by D. Walker. Australian National University Publication BG/3, Canberra.

Chang, H.T. 1986. The continental drift and the development of the flowering plants. ***Acta Sci. Nat. Univ. Sunyatseni*** 1986/3: 1-11.

Chapman, V.J. 1977. Wet Coastal formations of Indo-Malesia and Papua New Guinea. In ***Wet coastal ecosystems,*** edited by V.J. Chapman, 261-270. Elsevier, Amsterdam.

Corner, E.J.H. 1967. *Ficus* in the Solomon Islands and its bearing on the post-Jurassic history of Melanesia. ***Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B. Biological Sciences*** 253(783): 4-159.

Cronquist, A. 1988. Schuster and Wallace's line. Beih. ***Nova Hedw.*** 90: 39-40.

Dahl, A.L. 1984. Biogeographical aspects of Isolation in the Pacific. ***Ambio*** 13: 5-6.

Diels, L. 1921. Die pflanzengeographische Stellung der Gebirgsflora von Neu-Guinea. In ***Ber. ferien Vereinigung feir pflanzengeog. und septem. Botenk, 1919*** pp.45-59. Berlin.

Diels, L. 1936. The genetic phytogeography of the South West Pacific area with particular reference to Australia. In *Essay in Geobotany*, edited by T.H. Goodspeed, 189-194. University of California, Cambridge.

Doutch, H.F. 1972. Palynological evidence for change in geomorphology, climate and vegetation in the Mio-Pliocene of Malesia. In ***The Quaternary era in Malesia,*** edited by P. & M. Ashton. Department of Geography, University of Hull and Institute for South East Asia Biology, University of Aberdeen.

Duffels, J.P. and Boer, A.J. de 1990. Areas of endemism and composite areas in East Malesia. In ***The plant diversity of Malesia,*** edited by P. Baas, C. Kalkman and R. Geesink. 249-272. Kluwer Academic Press, Leiden.

Eden, M.J. 1974. The origin and status of savannah and grassland in south Papua. ***Institute of the British Geography Translocation*** 63: 97-110.

Ellison, J.C. 1991. The Pacific palaeogeography of *Rhizophora mangle* L. (Rhizophoraceae). ***Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*** 105: 271-284.

Flenley, J.R. 1968. ***The present and former vegetation of the Wabag region of New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis. Australian National University, canberra.

Flenley, J.R. 1972. Evidence of Quaternary vegetation change in New Guinea. In ***The Quaternary Era in Malesia,*** edited by P. & M. Ashton, 99-108. Department of Geography, University of Hull, UK.

Flenley, J.R. 1979. Late Quarternary vegetational history of the equatorial mountains. ***Progress in Physical Geography*** 3(4): 488-509.

Florin, R. 1963. The distribution of conifer and taxa genera in time and space. ***Acta Horti Bergiani*** 20: 121-312.

Gagne, W.C. 1982. Staple crops in subsistence agriculture: their major insect pests, with emphasis on biogeographical and ecological aspects. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 229-262. Junk, Hague.

Galloway, D.J. 1987. Austral lichen genera: some biogeographical problems. ***Bibl. Lichenol.*** 25: 385-399.

Galloway, R.W., Hope, G.S. Lofiler, E. and Peterson, J.A. 1973. Late Quaternary glaciation and periglacial phenomena in Australia and New Guinea. *Palaeoecology of Africa and Antarctic* 8: 125-138.

Garrett-Jones, S. 1979. ***Holocene vegetation and lakesedimentation in the Markham valley, Papua New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Gep, A. 1917. Bryophyta. In ***A contribution to the phytogeography and flora of the Arfak Mountains,*** edited by L.S. Gibbs, 65-67. Taylor & Francis, London.

Gibbs, L.S. 1917. ***Dutch N.W. New Guinea: a contribution to the phytogeography and flora of the Arfak Mountains.*** Taylor & Francis, London.

Golson, J. 1972. Land connections, sea barriers and

the relationship of Australia and New Guinea prehistory. In ***Bridge and barrier: the natural and cultural history of the Torrest Strait,*** edited by D. Walker, 375-397. Australian National University Resaerch School of Pacific Studies, Publication BG/3, Canberra.

Golson, J. 1974. Archaeology and agricultural history in the New Guinea Highlands. In ***Essays in Economic Prehistory,*** edited by G. de G. Sieveking.

Golson, J., Lampert, R.J., Wheeler, J.M. and Ambrose, W.R. 1967. A note on carbon dates for horticulture in the New Guinea Highlands. ***Journal of the Polynesian Society*** 76: 369-371.

Good, R. d'O. 1960. On the geographical relationships of the angiosperm flora of New Guinea. ***Bull. Brit. Mus. Nat. Hist. Bot.*** 2(8): 205-226.

Good, R. d'O. 1963. On the biological and physical relationships between New Guinea and Australia. In ***Pacific Basin Biogeography,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 301-308. Tenth Pacific Science Congress, Bishop Museum Press, Hawaii.

Good, R. d'O. 1964. ***The geography of the flowering plants.*** Longmans Green, London.

Good, R. d'O. 1969. Some phytogeographical relationships of the angiosperm flora of the British Solomon Islands Protectorate. In ***Descriptive floristic and phytogeograph analysis,*** Royal Society, 603-608.

Gray, B. 1973. *Distribution of Araucaria in Papua New Guinea.* Research Bulletin No.1. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Gressitt, J.L. (Ed.) 1963. ***Pacific Basin Biogeography.*** Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu.

Gressitt, J.L. (Ed.). 1982. ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea.*** Monographicae Biologicae, Junk, Hague.

Haantjens, H.A., Mabbutt, J.A. and Pullen, R. 1965. Environmental influence in anthropogenic grasslands in the Sepik Plains, New Guinea. ***Pacific Viewpoint*** 6(2): 215-219.

Hawkes, J.G. and Smith, P. 1965. Continental drift and the age of Angiosperm genera. ***Nature*** 207: 48-50.

Hewson, H.J. 1986. The family Aneuraceae in Australia and Papua New Guinea: cytogeography. In ***Flora and fauna of alpine Australasia,*** edited by B.A. Barlow, 357-381.

Heyligers, P.C. 1972. Analysis of the plant geography of the semi-deciduous scrub and forest and the Eucalypt savannah near Port Moresby. ***Pacific Science*** 26: 229-241.

Hoogland, R.D. 1972. Plant distribution patterns across the Torres strait. In ***Bridge and Barrier: the natural and cultural history of Torres Strait,*** edited by D. Walker, 131-152. ANU Research School of Pacific Studies, Publication BG/3, Canberra.

Hope, G.S. 1973 a. Vegetation history of the high New Guinea mountains. ***International Union for Quarterly Research Congress,*** Abstract 9: 154.

Hope, G.S. 1973 b. ***The vegetation history of Mt. Wilhelm.*** Unpublished PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Hope, G.S. 1976 a. Vegetation. In ***The equatorial glaciers of New Guinea,*** edited by G.S. Hope, J.A. Peterson, I. Allison and U. Radok, 113-172. Balkema, Rotterdam.

Hope, G.S. 1976 b. The vegetation history of Mt. Wilhelm, Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Ecology*** 64(2): 627-663.

Hope, G.S. 1977. Observations on the history of human usage of subalpine areas near Mt.Jaya. ***Iran Jaya Development*** 4(2): 41-72.

Hope, G.S. 1979. Dispersal and distribution of Malesian Angiosperms. In ***Tropical Botany,*** edited by K. Larsen and L.B. Holm-Nielsen, 135-141. Academic Press, London.

Hope, G.S. 1980. Historical influences on the New Guinea flora. In ***Alpine flora of New Guinea,*** edited by van P. Royen. Cramer, Stuttgart.

Hope, G.S. 1983. The vegetational changes of the last 20,000 years at Telefomin, Papua New Guinea. ***Singapore Journal Tropical Geography*** 4: 25-33.

Hope, G.S. 1986. Development of present day biotic distributions in the New Guinea mountains. In ***Flora and fauna of alpine Australasia,*** edited by B.A. Barlow, 129-145. E.J. Brill Publishers, Leiden.

Hope, G.S. and Peterson, J.A. 1975. Glaciation and vegetation in the high New Guinea mountains. ***Bulletin of the Royal Society of New Zealand*** 13: 155-162.

Hope, G.S., Peterson, J.A., Allison, I. and Radok, U. 1976. ***The equatorial glaciers of New Guinea.*** A.A. Balkema, Rotterdam.

Hope, G.S. and Hope, J.H. 1976. Palaeoenvironments for man in New Guinea. In ***The origin of the Australians,*** edited by R.L. and A.G. Thorne, 29-54. Australian Institute of Abroginal Studies, Canberra.

Hyvonen, J. 1989. On the bryogeography of western Melanesia. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical laboratory*** 66: 231-254.

Jorgensen, P.M. 1983. Distribution patterns of lichens in the Pacific region. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** Suppl. Ser. No.10: 43-66.

Khan, A. 1974. Palynology of Neogene sediments from Papua (New Guinea). Stratigraphic boundaries. ***Pollen et Spores*** 16: 265-284.

Kobayasi, Y. 1971. Historical sketch of the study of the fungal flora af the New Guinea and Solomon Islands (in Japanese). ***Bull. Nat. Sci. Mus. Tokyo*** 14(3): 545-551.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1963. The influence of man on the vegetation of the humid tropics. In ***UNESCO Symposium on the Impact of Man on Humid Tropics Vegetation,*** Goroka 1960 pp. 332-338.

Lam, H.J. 1928-29. Die Pflanzen formationen einiger Gebiete Nordost Neu-Guineas und des Bismarck-Archipels I-III. *Engl. Bot. Jahrb.* 62: 284-304, 550-568(1928); 63: 1-28(1929).

Lam, H.J. 1929. Some remarks on the genetical phytogeography of the Malay Archipelago. *Ann. Jard. Bot. Beitenz.* 37: 33-48.

Lam, H.J. 1930. Het genetisch plantengeografisch onderzoek van den Ind. Archipel en Wegensrs verschuiving theorie. *Tijdsch. K.N.A.G.* 47: 553-581.

Lauterbach, C. 1910. Neuere Ergebnisse der Pflanzengeographischen Erforschung Neuguineas (Bericht 8 Zusammenkunft d. Freien ver.f. Pflanzengeographie u. Syst. Bot. Munster u. Dahlem 1910). ***Engl. Bot. Jahrb. Beibl.*** 45: 22-27.

Loffler, E. 1970. Evidence of Pleistocene glaciation in East Papua. Australian Geographical Studies 11. ANU Canberra.

Loffler, E. 1972. Pleistocene glaciation in Papua and New Guinea. ***Journal of Geomorphology*** Suppl. 13: 32-58.

Love, D. 1970. Subarctic and subalpine: where and what. ***Arctic and Alpine Research*** 2: 63-73.

MacArthur, R.H. and Wilson, E.O. 1967. ***The theory of island biogeography.*** Princeton University Press, Princeton.

Maloney, B.K. 1985. Man's impact on the rain forests of West Malesia: The palynological record. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 12: 537-558.

Mangen, J.M. 1986. ***Etude phytogeographique et ecologique du Mt. Trikora (Nouvelle Guinee).*** Unpublished Ph.D Thesis, Toulouse, Paris.

Martelli, U. 1933. La distributione geografica delle, Pandanaceae. ***Atti Soc. Tosc. Sci. Nat. (Pisa)*** 43: 190-209.

Meijer, W. 1974. Plant geographic studies on Dipterocarpaceae in Malesia. ***Annales of the Missouri*** 61(3): 806-818.

Merrill, E.D. 1924. Correlation of biological distribution with geological history of Malaysia. ***Proceedings of the Pan-Pacific Science Congress,*** Vol.2, edited by G. Lightfoot, 1148-1155. Bernice, P. Bishop Mus. *Australian Journal of Botany* Suppl. Ser. No.10: 1-41.

Merrill, E.D. 1945. *Plant life of the Pacific world: (bibliog.).* Macmillan, New York.

Michaux, B. 1991. Distributional patterns and tectonic development in Indonesia: Wallace reinterpreted. ***Australian Systematic Botany*** 4: 25-36.

Morley, R.J. 1982. Fossil pollen attribute to *Alangium* Lamarck (Alangiaceae) from the tertiary of Malesia. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 36(1): 65-94.

Muller, J. 1972. Palynological evidence for change in geomorphology, climate and vegetation in the Mio-Pliocene of Malesia. In *The Quaternary Era in Malesia,* edited by P.& M. Ashton. Department of Geography, University of Hull and the Institute for

South East Asian Biology, University of Aberdeen.

Nix, H.A. and Kalma, J.D. 1972. Climate as a dominant control in the biogeography of nothern Australia and New Guinea. In ***Bridges and Barriers: the natural and cultural history of the Torres Strait,*** edited by D. Walker, 61-91. ANU Research Schhool of Pacific Studies, Publication BG/3. Canberra.

Ochi, H. 1982. A phytogeographical consideration of Australasian Bryoideae in relation to those in other continents. ***Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 52: 65-73.

Peterson, J.A. and Hope, G.S. 1972. A lower limit and maximum age for the last major advance of the Carstensz Glaciers, West Irian. ***Nature, London*** 240: 36-37.

Peterson, J.A. and Mitton, R. 1973. Recession of the snow and icefields of Irian Jaya. ***Zeit. fur Gletscherkunde und Glazialgeolgie*** 9: 73-87.

Piippo, S. 1992. On the phytogeographical affinities of temperate and tropical Asiatic and Australasiatic Hepatics. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** 71: 1-35.

Pike, K.M. 1954. Some dicotyledonous pollen types from Cenzoic deposits in the Australian region. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** 2(2): 197-219.

Powell, J.M. 1970 a. ***The impact of man on the vegetation of the Mt. Hagon region, New Guinea.*** Ph.D Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Powell, J.M. 1970 b. The history of agriculture in the New Guinea Highlands. ***Search*** 1: 199-200.

Powell, J.M. and Hope, G.S. 1976. Vegetation history. In ***New Guinea Vegetation***, edited by K. Paijmans, 101-104. Australian National University Press, canberra.

Radovsky, F.J., Raven, P.H. and Sohmer, S.H. 1984 Biogeography of the tropical Pacific. ***Proceedings of a symposium of the Association of Systematic Collections (Lawrence Khan).*** Bernice P. Bishop Museum Special Publication No.72, Honolulu.

Raven, P.H. 1974. Angiosperm biogeography and past continental movements. ***Annales of the Missouri Botanical Gardens*** 61: 539-673.

Raven, P.H. and Axelrod, D.I. 1972. Plate tectonics and Australasian palaeobiogeography. ***Science N.Y.*** 176: 1379-1386.

Reiner, R. 1960. The glaciation of Mt. Whilhelm, Australian New Guinea. ***Geographical Review*** 50: 491-503.

Robbins, R.G. 1961. Montane forest formations in the central highlands of New Guinea. ***Proc. UNESCO Symposium Humid Tropics Vegetation,*** 176-195. Tjiawi, Indonesia 1958. UNESCO.

Robbins, R.G. 1963. Correlations of plant patterns and population migration into the Australian New Guinea highlands. In ***Plants and the migration of Pacific peoples,*** edited by J. Barrau, 45-59. Proc. 10th Pacific Sci. Congress, Honolulu 1961.

Robbins, R.G. 1964. The mountain habitat in the tropics. ***IUCN Publications*** ns 4: 163-171.

Robbins, R.G. 1968. ***Plant history in Melanesia.*** Paper presented at the 1968 Waigani Seminar, University of Papua New Guinea.

Robbins, R.G. 1971. On the biogeography of New Guinea. ***Australian External Territories*** 11(3): 31-37.

Robins, R.G. 1972. Vegetation and man in the Southwest Pacific and New Guinea. In ***Essays on geographical change in the Pacific Islands,*** edited by R.G. Ward, 74-90.

Ruddle, K. 1979. Geographical distribution of sago-producing palms. ***Bulletin of the National Museum of Ethnology*** 3(3): 572-594.

Sauer, J.D. 1988. ***Plant migration: the dynamics of geographic patterning in seed plant species.*** University of California Press, Berkeley.

Schuc, R.T. and Stonedahl, G.M. 1987. Historical biogeography in the Indo-Pacific: a cladistic approach. ***Cladistics*** 2: 337-355.

Schuster, R.M. 1972. Continental movements "Wallace's Line" and Indo-Malayan-Australian dispersal of land plants: some eclectic concepts. ***Botanic Review*** 38: 3-86.

Seberg, O. 1988. Taxonomy, Phylogeny, and biogeography of the genus *Oreobolus* R.Br. (Cyperaceae), with comments on the biogeography of the South

Pacific continents. ***Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*** 96: 119-195.

Shields, O. 1991. Pacific biogeography and rapid earth expansion. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 18: 583-585.

Shirley, J. 1899. Note on a fossil wood from Mt. Astrolabe, New Guinea. ***Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland*** 14: 3-4.

Shiu-Ying Hu, 1967. The evolution and distribution of the species of Aquifoliaceae in the Pacific area. 1 & 2. ***The Journal of Japanese Botany*** 42(1): 13-59.

Skottsberg, C. 1930. The geographical distribution of the sandalwoods and its significance. ***Proc. 4th Pacific Sci. Congr. (Java, 1929)*** 3: 435-440.

Smith, A.C. 1945. Geographical distribution of the Winteraceae. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 26: 48-59.

Smith, J.M.B. 1974 a. Southern biogeography on the basis of continental drift. A review. ***Australian Mammalogy*** 1: 213-230.

Smith, J.M.B. 1974 b. ***Origins and ecology of the non-forest flora of Mount Wilhelm.*** PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Smith, J.M.B. 1975 a. Notes on the distribution of herbaceous angiosperm species in the mountains of New Guinea. *Journal of Biogeography* 2: 87-101.

Smith, J.M.B. 1975 b. Living fragments of the flora of Gondwanaland. *Australian Geographical Studies* 13: 3-12.

Smith, J.M.B. 1976. The origins of New Guinea's mountain plants. *Science in New Guinea* 4(2): 99-104.

Smith, J.M.B. 1977 a. Origins and ecology of the tropicalpine flora of Mt. Wilhelm, New Guinea. *Biol. J. Linn. Soc.* 9: 87-131.

Smith, J.M.B. 1977 b. Man's impact upon some New Guinea Mountain ecosystems. In *Subsistence and Survival. Rural ecology in the Pacific*, edited by T.P. Bayliss-Smith and R.G.A. Feachem, 184-214. Academic Press, London.

Smith, J.M.B. 1978. Dispersal and establishment of plants. In *Biology and Quaternary Environments*, edited by D. Walker and J.C. Guppy, 207-223.

Smith, J.M.B. 1980. Origins, affinities and distribution of the high altitude flora. In ***The alpine flora of New Guinea,*** edited by Royen, P. van, 133-151. Vols. 1-4. Cramer.

Smith, J.M.B. 1982 a. Origins of the tropicalpine flora. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 287-308. Junk, Hague.

Smith, J.M.B. 1982 b. ***History of Australasian vegetation.*** McGraw-Hill, Sydney.

Smith, J.M.B. 1986. Origins and History of the Malesian high mountain flora. In ***High Altitude Tropical Biogeography,*** edited by F. Vuilleumier and M. Monastereio, 469-477.

Smith, J.M.B. and Cleef, A.M. 1988. Composition and origins of the world's tropic-alpine floras. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 15: 631-645.

St. John,H. 1965. La distribution mondiale du genre Pandanus. ***Adansonia*** n.s. 5(1): 307-308.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1938. Plantengeographie. ***Atlas van tropisch Nederland,*** Kaart 7a.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1948. Woofdlijnen van de plantengeographie van de indische Archipel op grond van de verspreiding der Phanerogen-gestachten. *Tijdschr. K.N.A.G.* 65: 193-208.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1962. The land bridge theory in Botany. *Blumea* 11: 235-542.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1971. *Nothofagus*, key genus of plant geography in time and space, living and fossil, ecology and phylogeny. *Blumea* 19: 65-98.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1979. Plant-geography of East Malesia. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 79: 97-178.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van and Balgooy, M.M.J. van (Eds.) 1963. *Pacific plant areas*, Vol.1. Bureau of Printing, Manila.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van and Balgooy, M.M.J. van (Eds.) 1966 a. Pacific Plant Areas, Vol.2. *Blumea* Suppl 5(5): 1-312.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van and Balgooy, M.M.J. van 1966 b. Nothofagus Bl. In Pacific Plant Areas, vol. 2, edited

by C.G.G.J. van Steenis and M.M.J. van Balgooy, 290-292. ***Blumea*** Suppl.5.

Stevens, P.F. 1973. Hybridisation and geographic variation of *Rhododendron pupureum* and *R. womersleyi*. ***Proceedings of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** 25: 73-84.

Stevens, P.F. 1974. The hybridisation and geographic variation of *Rhododendron atropurpureum* and *R. womersleyi*. ***Papua New Guinea Science Society Proceedings*** 25: 73-84.

Stevens, P.F. 1976. The altitudinal and geographical distributions of flower types in *Rhododendron* section *Vireya*, especially in the Papuasian species, and their significance. ***Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society*** 72: 1-33.

Stevens, P.F. 1982. Phytogeography and evolution of the Ericaceae of New Guinea. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 331-354. Junk, Hague.

Stone, B.C. 1976. On the biogeography of *Pandanus* (Pandanaceae). ***Seance*** 458: 69-90.

Stone, B.C. 1982. New Guinea Pandanaceae: first approach to ecology and biogeography. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 401-436. Junk, Hague.

Symon, D.E. 1986. The phytogeography of New Guinea *Solanum* (Solanaceae). ***Blumea*** 31: 319-328.

Takahashi, H. 1987. Distribution of *Tricyrtis* and its phytogeographical problems. ***Acta Phytotax. Geobot.*** 38: 123-132.

Terrell, J. 1976. Island biogeography and man in Melanesia. ***Archaeology & Physical Anthropology in Oceania*** 11(1): 1-17.

Troll, C. 1960. The relationship between the climate, ecology and plant geography of the southern cold temperate zone and of the tropical mountains. ***Proc. Roy. Soc. Ser.B*** 152: 529-532.

Wace, N.M. 1972. Discussion of the plant geography around Torres Strait. In ***Bridge and Barrier: the natural and cultural history of the Torrest Strait,*** edited by D. Walker, 172-211. Australian National University Research School of Pacific Studies Publication BG/3, Canberra.

Walker, D. 1970. The changing vegetation of the montane tropics. ***Search*** 1 (5): 217-221.

Walker, D. (Ed.) 1972. ***Bridge and Barrier: The natural and cultural history of Torres strait.*** Department of Biogeography and Geomorphology, Publication BG/3. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Walker, D. 1973. Late Quarternary vegetation of upland New Guinea. ***International Union for Quarternary Research Congress Abstract*** 9: 391.

Walker, D. 1982. Biogeographical markers. In ***Melanesian,*** edited by R.J. May and H. Nelson, 11-15.

Walker, D. and Flenley, J.R. 1979. Late Quaternary vegetation history of the Enga Province of upland Papua New Guinea. ***Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. Lond.*** B286(1012): 265-344.

Walker, D. and Hope, G.S. 1982. Late Quaternary vegetation history. In ***Biogeography and ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 263-286. Junk, Hague.

Watson, J.B. 1965. The significance of a recent ecological change in the Central Highlands of New Guinea. ***Journal of Polynesian Society*** 74: 438-450.

Welzen, P.C. van, Piskaut, P. and Windadri, F.I. 1992. *Lepidopetalum* Blume (Sapindaceae): Taxonomy, Phylogeny, and historical biogeography. *Blumea* 36: 439-465.

West, J.G. and Garnock-Jones, P.J. 1986. Evolution and biogeography of *Scleranthus* (Caryophyllaceae) in Australasia. In ***Flora and fauna of alpine Australasia,*** edited by B.A. Barlow, 435-450. E.J. Brill Publishers, Leiden.

Weston, P.H. 1989. Transpacific cladistic patterns in the Proteaceae and Elaeocarpaceae. ***Australian Systematic Botany Society Newsletter*** 60: 21-22.

Whitmore, T.C. 1969. Geography of the flowering plants (of the Solomons). ***Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc. Ser.B.*** 255: 549-566.

Whitmore, T.C. 1973. Plate tectonics and some aspects of Pacific plant geography. ***New Phytologists*** 72: 1185-1190.

Whitmore, T.C. (Ed.) 1981. ***Wallace's Line and plate tectonics.*** Clarendon Press, Oxford.

Whitmore, T.C. 1982. Wallace's Line: a result of plate tectonics. ***Annales of the Missouri Botanical Garden*** 69: 668-675.

Whitmore, T.C. 1988. Phytogeography of the eastern end of Tethys. In ***Gondwana and Tethys,*** edited by M.G. Audley-Charles and A. Hallam, 307-311. Geological Society special Publication No.37, Oxford University Press, Oxford.

Whitmore, T.C. and Page, C.N. 1980. Evolutionary implications of the distribution and ecology of the tropical conifer *Agathis*. ***New Phytologist*** 84: 407-416.

Woodroffe, C.D. 1987. Pacific island mangroves: distribution and environmental settings. ***Pacific Science*** 41: 166-185.

Woodroffe, C.D. and Grindrop, J. 1991. Mangrove biogeography: the role of Quarternary environmental and sea-level change. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 18: 479-492.

Yen, D.E. 1960. The sweet potato in the Pacific: The propagation of the plant in relation to its distribution. ***Journal of the Polynesian Society*** 69: 368-375.

Yen, D.E. 1963. Sweet potato variation and its relation to human migration in the Pacific. In ***Plants and Migrations of the Pacific Peoples.*** Bernice P. Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu.

Zanten, B.O. van 1978. Experimental studies on trans-oceanic long-range dispersal of moss spores in the southern hemisphere. ***Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory*** No.44: 455-482.

SECTION IV

FOREST ECOLOGY AND VEGETATION

Aioi, K. and Yokohama,Y. 1987 a. Growth and standing crop of seagrasses. In ***Studies on dynamics of the biological community in tropical seagrass ecosystems in Papua New Guinea: The Second Report,*** edited by A. Hattori, 10-17. Ocean Research Institute, University of Tokyo, Japan.

Aioi, K. and Yokohama, Y. 1987 b. Photosynthetic activity of seagrasses and epiphytes. In ***studies of dynamics of the biological community in tropical seagrass ecosystem in PNG. The Second Report,*** edited by A. Hattori, 28-32. Ocean Research Institute, University of Tokyo, Japan.

Aitchison, T.G. 1963. The pig and its place in the impact of the New Guinean on vegetation. In UNESCO Smposium, ***The Impact of man on the Humid Tropics Vegetation.*** pp. 158-167. Goroka (1960).

Aland, F.P. 1976. The impacts of agriculture in the lowland rain forest area of Papua New Guinea. In Man and Biosphere Symposium on ***The Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropicaland subtropical forest ecosystems,*** 127-132. Australian government Publishing services, Canberra.

Allen, B.J., Brookfield, H. and Byron, Y. (Ed.) 1989. ***Frost and drought in the Highlands of Papua New Guinea.*** Department of Human Geography, Research School of Pacific Studies, ANU, Canberra.

Allied Forces, 1943. Vegetation study eastern New Guinea. Allied Geographical Section Southwest Pacific Area, Directorate of intelligence allied air force. World war, 1939-1945 Campaigns, Washington DC.

d'Albertis, L.M. 1878. Vegetation of Fly River. *Petermann, Geogr. Mitt.* 1878.

Apinia, J. 1986. The declining mangrove resources of Wom. ***Ples*** 2: 29-32.

Ash, J.E. 1975. ***The ecology of Nothofagus and mixed species forests on S.E. Mt. Giluwe, Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished Report, Research School of Pacific Studies. Australian National University, Canberra.

Ash, J. 1988. *Nothofagus* (Fagaceae) forest on Mt. Giluwe, New Guinea. ***New Zealand Journal of Botany*** 26: 245-258.

Ashton, P.S. 1981. Forest conditions in the Tropics of Asia and the Far East. ***Studies in Third World Societies*** No.13, (edited by Department of Anthropology, College of William & Mary, Williamsburg, Virginia 23185, USA), 169-179.

Ashton, P.S. 1988. Systematics and ecology of rain forest trees. ***Taxon*** 37: 622-629.

Bailey, F.M. 1899. Notes on the vegetation of New Guinea. ***Proc. Roy. Sci. Queensl.*** 14: 14-20.

Ball, E.E. and Glucksman, J. 1975. Biological colonisation of Momot, a recently-created tropical island. ***Proceedings of the Royal Society of London Series B*** 190: 421-442.

Ball, E.E. and Glucksman, J. 1978. Limnological studies of Lake Wisdom, a large New Guinea caldera lake with a fauna. ***Freshwater Biology*** 8(5): 455-468.

Ball, E. and Glucksman, J. 1980. A limnological survey of lake Dakataua, a large caldera lake on West New Britain, Papua New Guinea, with comparisons to Lake Wisdom, a younger nearby caldera lake. ***Freshwater Biology*** 10(1): 73-84.

Balun, L. 1991. Ecosystems Studies: seed banks and forest growth. In ***Conservation and Environment in Papua New Guinea: Establishing Research Priorities,*** edited by M. Pearl, B. Beehler, A. Allison and M. Taylor, 26-43. Wildlife Conservation International, New York.

Barrau, J. 1958. *Subsistence agriculture in Melanesia.* B.P. Bishop Museum Bulletin 219, Bishop Museum Press, Honolulu.

Bassot, J.M. and Ball, E.E. 1969. ***Biological colonisation of recently born islands in Lake Wisdom, Long Island, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.*** R/V Alpha Helix New Guinea Expedition, May-November 1969. Scripps Institution of Oceanography, La Jolla, California.

Bassot, J.M. and Ball, E.E. 1972. Biological colonisation of recently created islands in Lake Wisdom, Long Island, Papua New Guinea, with observations on the fauna of a lake. ***Papua New Guinea Science Society Proceedings*** 23: 26-35.

Batchelder, R.B. and Hirt, H.F. 1966. ***Fire in tropical forests and grasslands.*** Technical Report No.67-41-ES. Earth Science Division ES-23 US Army, Natick Laboratories, Natick, Massachusetts.

Baur, G.N. 1964. ***The Ecological Basis of Rain Forest Management.*** Sydney.

Bayly, I.F.A., Peterson, J. and St.John, V.P. 1970. Notes on Lake Kutubu, Southern Highlands of the Terrotory of Papua and New Guinea. ***Australian Society of Limnological Bulletin*** 3: 40-47.

Bell, H.L. 1982. A bird community of lowland rain forests in New Guinea. 4. Birds of secondary vegetation. ***Emu*** 82: 217-224.

Beversluis, A.J. 1953-54. Bossen. In ***Nieuw Guinea: de ontwikkeling op economisch, sociaal en cultureel gebied,*** edited by W.C. Klein, 276-356.

Blackwood, B. 1939. Life on the Upper Watut, New Guinea. ***Geography Journal*** 94: 11-28.

Blake, D.H., Paijmans, K., McAlpine, J.R. and Saunders, J.C. 1973. ***Landform types and vegetation of Eastern Papua.*** CSIRO Land Research Series No.32 Melbourne, Australia.

Bourke, R.M. 1974. The role of legumes in soil fertility maintenance in the lowlands of Papua New Guinea, a legume evaluation study at Keravat, New Britain; and notes on the use of legumes as food in Papua New Guinea. *Science in New Guinea* 2(1) 48-62.

Bowers, N. 1965. ***Agricultural practices and successional vegetation in the upper Kaugel Valley, Western Highlands, Australian New Guinea.*** Mimeographed, Washington State University.

Bowers, N. 1968. ***The ascending grasslands: an anthropological study of ecological succession in a high mountain valley of New Guinea.*** Unpublished PhD Thesis, Columbia University.

Brass, L.J. 1938. Botanical results of the Archbold Expeditions XI. Notes on the vegetation of the Fly and Wassi Kussa Rivers, British New Guinea. ***Journal of the Arnold Arboretum*** 19: 175-190.

Brass, L.J. 1941a. Stone age agriculture in New Guinea. ***Geographical Review*** 31: 555-569.

Braun, P. 1932. Das Kaiser-Wilhelmsland. Kolon. ***Rundschau*** (1932): 97-193.

Brookfield, H.C. 1961. The highlands people of New Guinea: A study of distribution and localisation. ***Geography Journal*** 127: 436-448.

Brookfield, H.C. 1964. The ecology of Highland settlement: some suggestions. ***American Anthroplogy*** 66: 20-38.

Brookfield, H.C. and Brown, P. 1963. ***Struggle for land: agriculture and group territories among the Chimbu of the New Guinea Highlands.*** Oxford University Press, Melbourne.

Brookfield, H.C. and White, J.P. 1968. Revolution or evolution in the prehistory of the New Guinea Highlands: A seminar report. ***Ethnology*** 7: 43-52.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1983. The annual productivity of *Thalassia hemprichii* (Ehrenb.) Aschers in a monospecific meadow in the tropical west Pacific. In ***Proceedings of the International Symposium on Aquatic Macrophytes,*** 46-51. Nijmegen, 18-23 Sept., 1983.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1985 a. The plastochrome interval method for the study of the productivity of seagrasses, possibilities and limitations. *Aquatic Botany* 21: 71-88

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1985 b. A comparison of the annual production and biomass in three monospecific stands of the seagrass *Thalassia hemprichii* (Ehrenb.) Aschers. ***Aquatic Botany*** 23: 149-176.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1985 c. A preliminary study of the seagrass *Thalassodendron ciliatum* (Forssk.) Den Hartog from Eastern Indonesia. ***Aquatic Botany*** 23: 249-260.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1987 Quantitative and dynamic aspects of a mixed seagrass meadow in Papua New Guinea. *Aquatic Botany* 29: 433-473

Brouns, J.J.W.M. and Heijs, F.M.L. 1985. Tropical seagrass ecosystems in Papua New Guinea. A general account of their environment, marine flora and fauna. *Proc. Konink. Nederlandse Akad. Wet.*

Ser.C 88: 145-182.

Brouns, J.J.W.M. and Heijs, F.M.L. 1986. Production and biomass of the seagrass *Enhalus acroides* (L.f.) Royle and its epiphytes. ***Aquatic Botany*** 25: 21-45.

Brown, M. and Powell, J.M. 1974. Frost and drought in the highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Tropical Geography*** 38: 1-6.

Brown, S. and Lugo, A.E. 1990. Tropical secondary forests. ***Journal of Tropical Ecology*** 6: 1-32.

Brunig, E.F. 1986. Lowland-montane ecological relationships and interdependencies between natural forest ecosystems. ***Tropical and Subtropical Forest ecosystem*** 4: 1-21.

Bryan, W.W. 1963. The effects of grazing by the domestic animals of earty man on the vegetation of the humid tropics. In ***UNESCO Symposium on the impact of man on humid tropics vegetation.*** pp.155-156. Jakarta/Port Moresby.

Bulmer, S. and Bulmer, R.N.H. 1964. The prehistory of the Australian New Guinea Highlands. ***American Anthropology*** 66: 39-76.

Burgin, S. 1981. Preliminary results of a study of the phenology of mangroves of Motupore Island, Port Moresby region. Paper presented at the Papua New Guinea Botanical Society Meeting at Port Moresby. 24-25th Oct., 1981.

Cartledge, E.G., Shaw, D.E. and Stamps, D.J. 1975. Studies in relation to dead patches of *Nothofagus* in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries Research Bulletin*** 13: 1-26.

Chambers, M.R. 1987. The freshwater lakes of Papua New Guinea: An inventory and limnological review. ***Journal of Tropical Ecology*** 3: 1-23.

Chambers, M.R., Kyle, J.H., Leach, G.J., Osborne, P.L. and Leach, D. 1987. A limnological study of seven highlands lakes in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 13: 51-81.

Chinnery, E.W.P. 1934. The central ranges of the Mandated Territory of New Guinea from Mt. Chapman to Mt. Hagen. ***Geography Journal*** 84: 358-412.

Clarke, W.C. 1966. From extensive to intensive shifting cultivation: a succession from New Guinea. ***Ethnology*** 5: 347-359.

Clarke, W.C. 1971. ***Place and People. An Ecology of a New Guinea community.*** Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Clarke, W. C. 1976. The maintenance of agriculture and human habitats within the tropical forest ecosystem. In ***Man and Biosphere Symposium on Ecological Effects of increasing Human Activities on Tropical and Sub-Tropical Forest Ecosystem,*** p. 103-114. Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

Clunie, N.M.U. 1975. ***Dead patches in Nothofagus forest, Mt. Giluwe.*** Ecology progress Report 1, Division of Botany, Lae.

Clunie, N.M.U. 1978. The vegetation. In ***Handbooks of the flora of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by J.S. Womersley, 1-11. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Coates, D. 1987. On the biological problems caused by the introduced water-weed *Salvinia molesta* Mitchell in the Sepik River. ***Archive fur Hydrobiologie*** 28: 205-208.

Conklin, H.C. 1959. Shifting cultivation and the succession to grassland climax. ***Proc. 9th Pacific Sci. Congr.*** 7: 60-62.

Conn, B.J. 1979b. The vegetation of the lakes of Mt. Giluwe area (Southern Highlands Province), Papua New Guinea. In ***Purari Hydroelectric Scheme Environmental Studies,*** edited by T. Petr, 37-62. Ecology of the Purari River Catchment vol. 10. Office of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Conroy, W. 1963. The evolution of the agricultural environment in Papua New Guinea. In ***UNESCO Symposium on The Impact of Man on Humid Tropics Vegetation,*** Goroka, 1960. pp. 94-97.

Considine, M.L. 1984/85. Weevils take on the water weeds. ***Ecos*** 42: 16-21.

Corlett, R.J. 1979. ***Human impact on the subalpine vegetation of Mt. Wilhelm, Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Corlett, R.J. 1987. Post-fire succession on Mt. Wilhelm, Papua New Guinea. ***Biotropica*** 19: 157-

160.

Costin, A.B. 1967. Alpine ecosystems of the Australasian Region. In ***Arctic and Alpine Environment,*** edited by H.E. Wright and W.H. Osburn. Bloomington, Indiana.

Costin, A.B., Hoogland, R.D. and Lendon, C. 1977. Vegetation changes in the Lake Mamsin area, Saruwaged Plateau, New Guinea. ***Bull. Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist.*** 1-9.

Cragg, S. 1982. ***Coastal resources and the Umboi logging project: An environmental impact study.*** A Report for the Office of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Cragg, S. 1983. The mangrove ecosystem of the Purari Delta. In ***The Purari - Tropical environment of a high rainfall river basin,*** edited by T. Petr, 295-324. Junk, Hague.

Cruttwell, N.E.G. 1990. Alpines of Papua New Guinea. ***Quarterly Bulletin of Alpine Garden Society*** 58: 243-250.

CSIRO, 1961. ***Lands of the Wewak-Lower Sepik Area, New Guinea.*** Division of Land Research and Regional Survey, Divisional Report No.61/2. CSIRO, Canberra.

CSIRO, 1964. *General Report on Lands of the Bune-Kokoda Area, Territory of Papua New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.10. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1964. *General Report on Lands of the Kunigela-Cape Vogel Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.12. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1965. *Lands of the Port Moresby - Kairuku Area, Papua-New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.14. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1965. *General Report on Lands of the Wabag-Tari Area, Papua-New Guinea.* Lands Research Series No.15. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1967. *Lands of the Sofia-Pongani Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.17. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1967. *Lands of Bougainville and Buka Islands, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.20. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1968. ***Lands of the Wewak-Lower Sepik Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.22. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1969. ***Lands of the Kerema-Vailala Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.23. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1970. ***Lands of the Goroka-Mount Hagen Area, Papua-New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.27. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1971. ***Land Resources of the Morehead-Kiunga Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.29. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1972. ***Lands of the Aitape-Ambunti Area, Papua New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.30. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1972. ***Land resources of the Vanimo Area, Papua New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.31. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1973. ***Land-form types and vegetation of Eastern Papua.*** Land Research Series No.32. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1975. *Explanatory Notes to the Geomorphological map of Papua New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.33. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1975. *Explanatory Notes on the Vegetation map of Papua New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.35. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1975. *Explanatory Notes to the Land Limitation and Agricultural Land Use Potential Map of Papua New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.36. CSIRO, Melbourne.

CSIRO, 1976. *Lands of the Ramu-Madang Area, Papua New Guinea.* Land Research Series No.37. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Delarue, E.A. 1958. Man's influence on tropical vegetation. *Proc. 9th Pacific Sci. Congr.* 20: 61-93.

Diamond, J.M., Raga, M.N., Wiakabu, J., Maru, T. and Feni, S. 1977. Fruit consumption and seed dispersal by New Guinea birds. ***Wildlife in Papua New Guinea*** 77/9. Wildlife Branch, Office of Environment & Conservation, Papua New Guinea.

Dijk, L.J. van 1940. Bosbedrijf en bosbeheer in de Residentie Molukken, in het bijzonder in Noord Nieuw Guinea (Silanden der Geelvinkloacie). ***Boswez. Buitenzorg.*** 101pp. Mimeograph.

Dimly, A. 1963. The effect of fire used by early man on the vegetation of the humid tropics. In ***Symposium on impact of man on humid tropics vegetation,*** 119-122. TPNG Administration & UNESCO, Goroka.

Driscoll, P.V. 1984. ***Rain Forest Birds and Logging in New Guinea***. PhD Thesis, University of Queensland, Australia.

Edwards, P.J. 1973. ***A study of nutrient cycling in New Guinea montane forest.*** PhD Thesis, University of Cambridge.

Edwards, P.J. 1977. Studies of mineral cycling in a montane rain forest in New Guinea, II. The production and disappearance of litter. ***Journal of Ecology*** 65: 971-992.

Edwards, P.J. 1982. Studies of mineral cycling in a montane rain forest in New Guinea. V. Rates of cycling in throughfall and litterfall. ***Journal of Ecology*** 70: 807-827.

Edwards, P.J. and Grubb, P.J. 1977. Studies of mineral cycling in a montane rain forest in New Guinea. I. The distribution of organic matter in the vegetation and soils. ***Journal of Ecology*** 65: 943-969.

Edwards, P.J. and Grubb, P.J. 1982. Studies of mineral cycling in a montane rain forest in New Guinea. IV. Soil characteristics and the division of mineral elements between the vegetation and soil. ***Journal of ecology*** 70: 649-666.

Enright, N.J. 1978 a. The effects of logging on the regeneration and nutrient budget of Araucaria cunninghamii-dominated tropical rain forest in Papua New Guinea. *Malaysian Forester* 41: 303-318.

Enright, N.J. 1978 b. ***The ecology and population dynamics of Araucaria in Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Enright, N.J. 1982 a. The ecology of *Araucaria* species in New Guinea. I. Ordination studies of forest types and environments. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 7: 23-38.

Enright, N.J. 1982 b. The ecology of *Araucaria* species in New Guinea. II. Pattern in the distribution of young and mature individuals and light requirements of seedlings. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 7: 39-48.

Enright, N.J. 1982 c. Short note: Does *Araucaria hunsteinii* compete with its neighbours? ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 7: 97-99.

Enright, N.J. 1982 d. The *Araucaria* forests of New Guinea. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 381-400. Junk, Hague.

Enright, N.J. 1982 e. The ecology of *Araucaria* species in New Guinea. III. Population dynamics of sample stands. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 7: 227-237.

Enright, N.J. and Ogden, J. 1979. Applications of transition matrix models in forest dynamics: *Araucaria* in Papua New Guinea and Nothofagus in New Zealand. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 4: 3-23.

Enright, N.J. and Watson, A.D. 1991. A matrix population model analysis for the tropical tree, *Araucaria cunninghamii*. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 16(4): 507-520.

Enumanui, T.T. 1977. The relationship of seed weight to germination characteristics and subsequent growth. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 24-28.

Essig, F.B. 1973. Pollination in some New Guinea palms. *Principes* 17: 75-83.

Evans, J. 1977. Foliar analysis. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 39-42.

Ewusie, J.Y. 1980. ***Elements of Tropical Ecology.*** Spoyyiswoode Ballantyne Ltd, London.

Flach, M. 1981. ***Sago palm resources in the north eastern part of Sepik River flood basin, report survey.*** Report No.3/81. Energy Planning Unit, Department of Minerals & Energy, Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

Flenley, J.R. 1969. The vegetation of the Wabag region, New Guinea Highlands: a numerical study. ***Journal of Ecology*** 57(2): 465-490.

Flenley, J.R. 1973. Altitudinal zonation in Malesia. In ***Transections of the Third Aberdeen-Hull Symposium on Malesian Ecology.*** Department of Geogra-

phy, University of Hull, UK.

Floyd, A.G. 1977. ***Ecology of the tidal forests of the Kikori-Romilly Sound area, Gulf of Papua.*** Ecology Progress Report No.4. Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae.

Fosberg, F.R. 1962. Tropical grasslands and Savannas. ***Proceedings of the 9th Pacific Science Congress,*** 118-123. Bangkok.

Frahm, J.P. and Gradstein, S.R. 1991. An altitudinal zonation of tropical rain forests using bryophytes. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 18: 669-678.

Freyne, D.F. and McAlpine, J.R. 1985. Land clearing and development in Papua New Guinea. In ***Tropical land clearing for sustainable Agriculture,*** 153-163. Proceedings of an IBSTRAM inaugural workshop held at Jakarta and Bukittinggi, Indonesia.

Frith, H.J., Crome, F.H.J. and Wolfe, T.O. 1976. Food of fruit-pigeons in New Guinea. ***Emu*** 76: 49-58.

Frodin, D.G. 1973. A note on the distribution of *Eucalyptus deglupta* Bl. (*E. naudiniane* F. v. M.) in the Bismarck Archipelago. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(2): 42-44.

Frodin, D.G. 1977. Vegetation of the Ok Tedi region, Star Mountains: general features. ***Science in New Guinea*** 5: 102-106

Frodin, D.G., Huxley, C.R. and Kirina, K.W. 1975. Mangroves of the Port Moresby region. Occasional Paper No.3. Biology Department, University of Papua New Guinea.

Frodin, D.G. and Leach, G.J. 1982. ***Mangroves of the Port Moresby region.*** Biology Department Occasional Paper No.7. University of Papua New Guinea, Port Moresby.

Gagne, W. 1982. The transformation and intensification of shifting agriculture: past and present practices. In ***Traditional conservationin Papua New Guinea: implications for today***, edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 153-158. Monograph 16. Institue of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Galegau, A, Gideon, O and Johns, R.J 1985. The height frequency method for sampling grasslands in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(1): 110-119.

Gill, A.M. 1970. The mangrove fringe of the eastern Pacific. ***Bull. Fairchild Trop. Gdn.*** 25(3): 7-11.

Gillieson, D.S.; Landsberg, J. and Karenga, K. 1989. An ecology of the Lower Jimi Valley.

Gillison, A.N. 1969. Plant succession in an irregularly fired grassland area - Doma Peaks region, Papua. ***Journal of Ecology*** 57: 415-428.

Gillison, A.N. 1970. Structure and floristics of a montane grassland/forest transition, Doma Peaks region, Papua. ***Blumea*** 18: 71-86.

Gillison, A.N. 1971 a. ***Dynamics of biotically induced grassland/forest transitions in Papua New Guinea.*** MSc. Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Gillison, A.N. 1972. The tractable grasslands of Papua New Guinea. In ***Change and Development in rural Melanesia,*** edited by M.W. Ward, 161-172. Proceedings of the 5th Waigani Seminar, Canberra/ Port Moresby.

Gillison, A.N. 1983. Tropical savannas of Australia and the southwest Pacific. In ***Ecosystems of the World Vol.13: Tropical Savanna,*** edited by F. Bourliere, 183-243. Elsevier Scientific Publishing Co., Amsterdam.

Glucksman, J. 1968. *Salvinia* now in Sepik flood plains, Papua & New Guinea. ***Wallaceana,*** 68.

Goldammer, J.G. 1992. ***Tropical forests in transition: ecology of natural and anthropogenic disturbance processes.*** Basel, Switzerland.

Golley, F.B. 1983. ***Tropical rain forest ecosystems. Structure and Function.*** Elsevier Sci. Publ. Co., Amsterdam.

Golson, J. 1977. No room at the top: agricultural intensification in the New Guinea Highlands. In ***Sunda and Sahul, prehistoric studies in Southeast Asia, Melanesia and Australia,*** edited by F.J. Allen, J. Golson and R. Jones. Academic Press, London.

Gomez-Pompa, A., Whitmore, T.C. and Hadley, M. 1991. ***Rain Forest Regeneration and management.*** UNESCO, Paris.

Gray, B. 1975. Size composition and regeneration of Araucaria stands in New Guinea. ***Journal of***

Ecology 63: 273-289.

Gray, E.C.G. 1963. The effect of man and the tidal forests of the Gulf of Papua. In ***Symp. Impact of man on humid tropics Vegetation.,*** Goroka, 1960. UNESCO Science Co-operation Office for South East Asia (1963) 350-354.

Gressitt, J.L., Samuelson, G. and Vitt, D. 1968. Moss growing on living Papuan moss-forest weevils. ***Nature*** 217(5130): 765-776.

Gressitt, J.L. and Ziegler, A.C. 1973. The effect on fauna of the loss of forests in New Guinea. In ***Nature Conservation in the Pacific,*** edited by Costin and Groves, 117-122. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Gressitt, J.L. and Nadkarni, N. 1978. ***Guide to Mt. Kaindi: Background to montane New Guinea ecology.*** Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.5. Wau Ecology Institute, Wau, Papua New Guinea.

Grubb, P.J. 1971. Interpretation of the 'Massenerhebung' effect on tropical mountains. ***Nature*** 229: 44-45.

Grubb, P.J. 1974. Factors controlling the distribution of forest types on tropical mountains - new facts and a new perspective. In ***An altitudinal zonation of forests in Malesia,*** edited by J.R. Flenley. Department of Geography, University of Hull.

Grubb, P.J. and Edwards, P.J. 1982. Studies of Mineral cycling in a montane rain forest in New Guinea. III. The distribution of mineral elements in the above-ground material. *Journal of Ecology* 70: 623-648.

Grubb, P.J. and Stevens, P.F. 1985. ***The forests of the Fatima Basin and Mt. Kerigomna, Papua New Guinea with a review of montane and subalpine rain forest in Papuasia.*** Australian National University Printing Service, Canberra.

Gwyther-Jones, R.E. 1971. *The story of plants and how they grow.* Summer Institute of Linguistics, Ukarumpa, Papua New Guinea.

Gwyther-Jones, R.E. 1972. ***Stori bilong kaikai, ol diwai na kaikai samting i kamap olosem vonem.*** Summer Institute of Linguistics, Ukarumpa, Papua New Guinea.

Gwyther-Jones, R.E., Bomahau, M. and Iriwin, B. 1972. ***Homena ya nomga memini pangwo ha dimia (Salt-Yui language).*** Summer Institute of Linguistics, Ukarumpa, Papua New Guinea.

Haantjens, H.A., Mabbutt, J.A. and Pullen, R. 1965. Environmental influences in anthropogenic grasslands in the Sepik Plains, New Guinea. ***Pacific Viewpoint*** 6(2): 215-219.

Haantjens, H.A., McAlpine, J.R., Reiner, E., Robins, R.G. and Saunders, J.C. 1970. ***Lands of the Goroka-Mount Hagen Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.*** Land Resource Series 27. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Hackett, C. 1988. ***Matching plant and land: development of a general broadscale system from a crop project for Papua New Guinea.*** CSIRO, Division of Water and Land Resources Series No.11, Canberra.

Hattori, A. 1987. ***Studies on dynamics of the biological community in tropical seagrass ecosystems in Papua New Guinea.*** The second Report. Ocean Research Institute, University of Tokyo, Tokyo.

Hattori, A., Aioi, K., Iizumi, K., Koike, I., Mukai, H., Nishihira, M., Nojima, S. and Yokohama, Y. 1985. ***Studies on dynamics of the biological community in tropical seagrass ecosystems in Papua New Guinea.*** Ocean Research Institute, University of Tokyo, Japan.

Havel, J.J. 1971. The *Araucaria* forests of New Guinea and their regenerative capacity. *Journal of ecology* 59: 203-214.

Havel, J.J. 1972. New Guinea forests - structure, composition and management. ***Australian Forestry*** 36: 24-37.

Hayashi, M. (Ed.) 1991. ***The progress report of the 1990 survey of the research project "Man and the Environment in Papua New Guinea.*** Kagoshima University Research Centre for the South Pacific. Occassional Papers N0.21. Kagoshima University, Japan.

Heather, W.A. 1955. The Kamarere (*Eucalyptus deglupta*) forests of New Britain. ***Empire Forestry Review*** 34: 255-278.

Heijs, F.M.L. 1984 a. Annual biomass and production of epiphytes in three monospecific seagrass

communities of *Thalassia hemprichii* (Ehrenb) Aschers. ***Aquatic Botany*** 20: 195-218.

Heijs, F.M.L. 1984 b. The seasonal distribution and community structure of the epiphytic algae on *Thalassia hemprichii* (Ehrenh.) Aschers. from Papua New Guinea. ***Aquatic Botany*** 21: 295-324.

Heijs, F.M.L. 1985 a. The seasonal distribution and community structure of epiphytic algae on *Thalassis hemprichii* (Ehrenb.) Aschers from Papua New Guinea. ***Aquatic Botany*** 21: 295-324.

Heijs, F.M.L. 1985 b. The macroalgal component on monospecific seagrass beds from Papua New Guinea. ***Aquatic Botany*** 22: 291-324.

Heijs, F.M.L. 1985 c. Some structural and functional aspects of the epiphytic component on four seagrass species (Cymodoleoideaea) from Papua New Guinea. ***Aquatic Botany*** 23: 225-248.

Heijs, F.M.L. and Brouns, J.J.W.M. 1986. A survey of seagrass communities around the Bismarck sea, Papua New Guinea. ***Proc. Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen*** C89: 11-45.

Henty, E.E. 1982. Grasslands and grassland succession. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 459-473. Junk, Hague.

Heyligers, P.C. 1965. Vegetation and ecology of the Port Moresby-Kairuku area. In ***Lands of the Port Moresby-Kairuku area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea,*** 146-173. Land Resources Series 14. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Heyligers, P.C. 1966. Observations on *Themeda australis* -*Eucalyptus* savannah in Papua. *Pacific Science* 20: 477-489.

Heyligers, P.C. 1967. Vegetation and ecology of Bougainville and Buka Islands. In ***Lands of Bougainville and Buka Islands, Territory of Papua and New Guinea,*** 121-145. Land Resources Series 20. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Heyligers, P.C. 1972 a. Vegetation and ecology of the Aitape-Ambunti Area. In ***Lands of the Aitape-Ambunti Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 73-99. Land Resource Series 30. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Heyligers, P.C. 1972 b. Descriptions and ecology of the vegetation types of the Vanimo area. In ***Lands of the Vanimo Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 73-99. Land Resources Series 31. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Heyligers, P.C. 1973. Vegetation of the lowlands, Papua New Guinea. ***Australian Natural History*** 17(12): 404-409.

Heyligers, P.C. 1979. ***Reference material on some vegetation types in the Port Moresby area.*** CSIRO, Division of Land Use Research, Technical Memorandum 79/16. Melbourne.

Heyligers, P.C. 1982. Semi-deciduous scrub and forest and Eucalypt woodland in the Port Moresby Area. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 437-458. Junk, Hague.

Hiepko, P. and Schultze-Motel, W. 1979. ***Forschungen im Berland von Neu-Guinea.*** Staayl. Museum Berlin, M.f.Volkerkunde, Abt.Sudsee, Forsch. Projekt Botanik.

Hinds, R.B. 1842. Remarks on the vegetation of the Feejee Islands, Tanna, New Ireland and New Guinea. ***Hooker's London Journal of Botany*** 1: 669-676.

Hnatiuk, R.J. 1975. ***Aspects of the growth and climate of tussock grasslands in montane New Guinea and sub-Antarctic Islads.*** PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Hnatiuk, R.J. 1978. The growth of tussock grasses on an equatorial high mountain and on two sub-Antarctic Islands. In ***Geoecological relations between the southern temperate zone and tropical mountains,*** edited by C. Troll and W. Lover, 159-190. Erdarissenschaftliche Forschung, Wiesbaden.

Hollrung, U.M. 1898. Die Vegetation von Deutsch Neu-Guinea. *Globus* 54.

Hope, G.S. 1975. ***Some notes on the non-forest vegetation and its environments: northern flank of Mt. Albert edward, Central District, Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished preliminary report, Department of Biogeography and Goemorphology, Australian National university, Canberra.

Hope, G.S. 1976. The vegetation of the jaya Mountains. In ***Gunung Es-results of the Carstensz Glaciers Expedition, Irian Jaya,*** edited by G.S. Hope, J.A. Peterson and U. Radok, Chpt 10.

Hope, G.S. 1980 a. New Guinea mountain vegetation communities. In ***The Alpine Flora of New Guinea,***

Vol.1, General part, edited by P. van Royen, 155-222. Cramer, Vaduz.

Hope, G.S. 1980 b. Tropical mountain forest in retrospect and prospect. In ***Of time and space,*** edited by J.N. Jennings and G.J.R. Linge, 153-169.

Hoyle, M.A. 1979. Lowland rain forest ecology with emphasis on birds of paradise. ***Papua New Guinea Biological Foundation Annual Review,*** pp 5 & 14.

Huxley, C. 1978. The ant-plants *Myrmecordia* and *Hydnophytum* (Rubiaceae) and the relationships between their morphology, ant occupants, physiology and ecology. ***New Phytologist*** 80: 231-268.

Hyndman, D.C. and Menzies, J.I. 1990. Rain forest of the Ok Tedi headwaters, New Guinea: an ecological analysis. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 17: 241-273.

Hynes, R.A. 1970. *Nothofagus* forest in New Guinea: an ecological introduction. Outline summary progress paper. Botany section 42nd ANZAAS Congress.

Hynes, R.A. 1973. ***Ecology of Nothofagus forests in Central New Guinea.*** MSc. Thesis, University of Papua New Guinea.

Hynes, R.A. 1974. Altitudinal zonation in New Guinea Nothofagus forest. In ***Altitudinal Zonation in Malesia,*** edited by J.R. Flenley, 75-109. Proceedings of the 3rd Aberdeen-Hull Symposium on Malesian Ecology, Department of Geography, University of Hull.

Inoue, A. 1992. The distribution of Gambierdiscus toxicus in the northern coast of Papua New Guinea. ***Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific Occasional Papers*** 23: 33-36.

Ismail Bin Haji Ali 1954. A note on a visit to the forests of Papua and New Guinea, with particular reference to *Araucaria hunsteinii* (Klinki pine). ***Malayan Forester*** 27: 354-360.

Jacobs, M. 1988. The Tropical Rain Forest. Springer Verlag, Berlin.

Janzen, D.H. 1975. ***Ecology of plants in the tropics.*** Studies in Biology No.58. Edward Arnold, London.

Johns, A.D. 1988. Effects of selective timber extraction on rain forest structure and composition and some consequences for frugivores and folivores. ***Biotropica*** 20: 31-37.

Johns, R.J. 1972. Vegetation. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P.A. Ryan, 1163-1170. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Johns, R.J. 1977. ***The vegetation of Papua New Guinea. Part one: An introduction to the vegetation; Part two: References on the vegetation of Papua New Guinea.*** Training Manual for the Forestry college, Vol. 10. Papua New Guinea Forestry College, Bulolo, Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1980. Notes on the forest types of Papua New Guinea. Part I: The *Dacrydium* Swamp Forests of the Southern Highlands. ***Klinkii*** 1(4): 3-9.

Johns, R.J. 1982. Plant zonation. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 309-330. Junk, Hague.

Johns, R.J. 1985 a. Natural disturbances in mangrove ecosystems. In ***Workshop on mangrove ecosystem dynamics,*** UNESCO/UNDP Regional Project RAS/79/002, 37-40. Motupore Island Research Centre, University of Papua New Guinea.

Johns, R.J. 1985 b. The vegetation and flora of the South Naru area, Madang Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(1): 70-83.

Johns, R.J. 1986. The instability of the rain forest ecosystem in Papua New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 31: 341-371.

Johns, R.J. 1987 . The natural regeneration of *Anisoptera* and *Hopea* in Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the Third Round Table Conference on Dipterocarps,*** edited by A.J.G.H. Kostermans, 213-233. UNESCO Regional Office for Science and Technology for Southeast Asia, Jakarta.

Johns, R.J. 1989. The influence of droughts on tropical rain forest vegetation in Papua New Guinea. ***Mountain Research and Development*** 9(3): 251-258 (also ***in Frost and drought in the Highlands of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by B.J. Allen et al., 248-251. ANU Press, Canberra).

Johns, R.J. 1990. The illusionary concept of the climax. In ***Plant diversity in Malesia,*** edited by P. Bass, C. Kalkman and R. Geesink, 133-146. Kluwer Academic Press, Leiden.

Johnstone, I.M. 1975. The sea-grasses of Port Moresby Region. Biology Department Occasional Paper No.7. University of Papua New Guinea, Port Moresby.

Johnstone, I.M. 1978 a. The mangroves and mangrove ecosystems of Papua New Guinea. ***2nd International Congress of Ecology.*** Mimeograph, 26pp.

Johnstone, I.M. 1978 b. The ecology and distribution of Papua New Guinea seagrasses II. The Fly Islands and Rabion Islands. ***Aquatic Botany*** 5: 235-243.

Johnstone, I.M. 1979 a. Seagrass survey Method. Biology Department Occasional Paper No.8. University of Papua New Guinea, Papua New Guinea.

Johnstone, I.M. 1979 b. Papua New Guinea Seagrasses and aspects of the biology and growth of *Enhalus acoroides* (L.f.) Royle. ***Aquatic Botany*** 7: 197-208.

Johnstone, I.M. 1981 a. The Dugong diet: mouth sample analysis. ***Bulletin of Marine Science*** 31(3): 681-690.

Johnstone, I.M. 1981 b. Consumption of leaves by herbivores in mixed mangrove stands. ***Biotropica*** 13: 252-259.

Johnstone, I.M. 1983. Succession in zoned mangrove communities: where is the climax? In ***Biology and ecology of mangroves,*** edited by H.J. Teas, 131-140. Junk, Hague.

Johnstone, I.M. 1984. The ecology and leaf dynamics of the seagrass *Thalassodendron ciliatum* (Forssk.)Den Hartog *Australian Journal of Botany* 32: 233-238.

Johnstone, I.M. and Frodin, D.G. 1982. Mangroves of the Papuan sub-region. In *Biogeography and ecology of New Guinea,* edited by J.L. Gressitt, 513-528. Junk, Hague.

Jolivet, P. 1979. La Nouvelle Guinee Australienne. Introduction ecologique et entomologique. Cah. *Pac.* No.15 41-70.

Jones, S.R. and Wigston, D.L. 1985. A comparison of the origin and development of seed bank analyses in temperate and tropical regions. *Klinkii* 3(4): 22-35.

Kalkman, C. 1963. Description of vegetation types in the Star Mountains region, West New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea (Botany)*** 15: 247-261.

Kanai, H. 1979. Account of the vegetation and some east Asiatic species of Mt. Albert Edward, Papua New Guinea. In ***Studies on cryptogams of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by S. Kurokawa, 5-10. Academia Scientific Books Inc., Tokyo.

Karenga, K. 1990. Vegetation of the Vanimo area of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 16(1): 35-38.

Karenga, K. and Croft, J.R. 1984/85. Notes on the vegetation at the collection sites of the Division of Botany Expedition to Manus, 1981. ***Science in New Guinea*** 11(1): 43-49.

Kesavan, V. 1979. Working on Plant genetic resources at the University of Papua New Guinea. Faculty of Agriculture, University of Papua New Guinea, Waigani.

Kiapranis, R. 1990. Plant species enumeration in lowland rain forest in Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of Interational Workshop,*** edited by D.A. Taylor and K. McDicken, 98-101. Winrock International, Washington, D.C.

King, D. 1983. Land use of the Kosipe basin in Goilala District. ***Science in New Guinea*** 10(2): 99-110.

Kirk, A.A. 1984/85. The distribution of two varieties of bracken (*Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn), and some aspects of their ecology in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 11(1): 7-18.

Kirk, A.A. 1977. The insect fauna of the weed *Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn (Polypodiaceae) in Papua New Guinea. A potential source of biological control agent. ***Journal of the Australian Entomological Society*** 16: 403-409.

Kirk, A.A. 1982. The insects associated with bracken fern *Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn in Papua New Guinea and their possible use in biological control. ***Acta Oecologica Applicata*** 3: 345-359.

Korner, C., Allison, A. and Hilscher, H. 1983. Altitudinal variation of leaf diffusive conductance and leaf anatomy in heliophytes of montane New Guinea and their interrelation with microclimate. ***Flora Jena*** 14: 91-135.

Kube, R. 1990. ***Tropical Lowland Rain Forest: Some possibilities for their utilization with particular reference to the Trans-Gogol Area of Papua New Guinea and with special emphasis on Agriculture.*** Kristen Press Inc., Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Kwapena, N. 1974. Ecological analysis of plant communities and vegetation mapping of the actual wildfowl egg grounds of Garu, Talasea, West New Britain. ***Wildlife Publ. 76/7.*** Department of Natural Resources, Papua New Guinea.

Lam, H.L. 1924. Vegetationsbilder aus dem Innern van Neu-Guinea. In ***Vegetationsbilder,*** edited by Korsten & Schenck, Ser.15 5-7. Jena.

Lam, H.J. 1935. De vegetatie en flora van Nieuw Guinea. In ***Nieuw Guinea,*** edited by W.C. Klein, 1: 187-210.

Lamb, D. 1974. Changes in nutrient availability following clearing of tropical rain forest. Tropical ***Forestry Research Note*** SR 30. Office of Forests, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Lamb, D. 1976. Changes in nutrient availability following clearing of tropical rain forest. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** No.30. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Lamb, D. 1977. Relationships between growth and foliar nutrient concentrations in *Eucalyptus deglupta*. ***Plant and Soil*** 47: 495-508.

Lamb, D. and Beibi, F. 1977. The effect of logging on stream turbidity levels in the rain forests of the Gogol Valley. ***Tropical Forest Research*** Note No 36. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Lamothe, L., Arentz, F. and Karimbaram, R. 1990. Germination of cassowary egested and manually defleshed fruits. ***Papua New Guinea Journal of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries*** 35(1/4): 37-42.

Laup, S. 1985. The Sepik *Salvinia* problem is beaten. ***Harvest*** 11: 49-52.

Laup, S. 1986 a. Biological control of water hyacinth: early observations. ***Harvest*** 12: 35-40.

Laup, S. 1986 b. Biological control of water lettuce: early observations. ***Harvest*** 12: 41-43.

Lauterbach, C. 1910. Vegetationskarte von Kaiser Wilhelmsland und Bismarck Archipel, Das Deutsche Kolonialreich, 2.

Lea, D.A.M. 1964. ***Abelam land and sustenance: Swidden horticulture in an area of high population density, Maprik, New Guinea.*** Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Lea, D.A.M. 1975. Human sustenance and the tropical forest. In ***Symposium on Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** 83-102. Aust. Gov. Publ. Serv, Canberra.

Leach, G.J. and Burgin, S. 1985. Litter production and seasonality of mangroves in Papua New Guinea. ***Aquatic Botany*** 23: 215-224.

Leche, T.F. 1974. Legumes and grazing ruminants in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 2(1): 30-33.

Liem, D.S. and Haines, A.K. 1977. The ecological significance and economic importance of the mangrove and estuarine communities of the Gulf Province, Papua New Guinea. In ***Purari River (Wabo) Hydrielectric Scheme Environmental Studies*** 3: 1-35.

Lieth, H. and Werger, M.J.A. 1989. ***Tropical rain forest Ecosystems. Biogeographical and ecological studies.*** Ecosystems of the World Vol. 14b. Koeltz Scientific Books, Koenigstein.

Lindgren, E. 1986. Our land is our life: Lowland and foothill forests. ***New Nation*** 8(2): 19-21.

Loffler, E., Haantjens, H.A., Heyligers, P.C., Saunders, J.C. and Short, K. 1972. ***Land resources of the Vanimo Area, Papua New Guinea.*** CSIRO Land Research Series No.31. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Longman, K.A. and Jenk, J. 1974. ***Tropical forest and its environment.*** Longman, London.

MAB (UNESCO), 1975. ***Symposium on Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and sub-tropical forest ecosystems,*** University of Papua New Guinea, 1975. Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

Mabberley, D.J. 1983/91. ***Tropical Rain Forest Ecology.*** Blackie & Son Ltd, London.

Mackay, R.D. 1990. Flowers of the forest. ***Paradise*** 81: 13-16.

Manner, H.I. 1976. ***The effects of shifting cultivation and fire on vegetation and soil in the montane tropics of Papua New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis, University of Hawaii.

Manner, H.I. 1977. Biomass: Its determination and implications in tropical Agro-ecosystems: An example from montane New Guinea. In ***Subsistence and survival rural ecology in the Pacific,*** edited by T.P. Balyliss-Smith and R.G. Feachem, 215-242. Academic Press, London.

Manner, H.I. and Lang, H. 1980. A quantitative analysis of the induced grasslands of the Bismarck Mountains, Papua New Guinea. ***Singapore Journal of Tropical Geography*** 2(1): 40-48.

Matcham, E.J. and Payet, R. 1989. An investigation into the use of leaf litter sampling as a measure of regeneartion in secondary forests. ***Science in New Guinea*** 15(2): 43-46.

McCarthy, R.B. 1971. ***Mangrove stands, Papua New Guinea.*** Papua New Guinea Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

McIntosh, D.H. 1960. The effect of man on the forests of the highlands of eastern New Guinea. In *Proceedings of the Symposium on Impact of Man on Humid Tropics Vegetation.* UNESCO, Goroka, Papua New Guinea, pp 123-126.

Meijer, W. 1970. Regeneration of tropical lowland rain forest at Sabah, Malaysia forty years after logging. *Malayan Forester* 33. 204-229.

Merrill, E.D. 1945 *Plant Life in the Pacific world.* MaCmillan, New York.

Mitchell, D.S. 1978/79. Aquatic weeds in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 6: 154-160.

Moi, W. and Johns, R.J. 1977. ***Vegetation of the Telefomin Area -Star Mountains.*** Paper presented at the PNG Botanical Society Meeting, Goroka.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1869 . The mountains of New Guinea. ***Gard. Chron. Ser.*** III. 6: 330.

Munro, J.L. (Ed) 1980. Marine and coastal processes in the Pacific: Ecological aspects of coastal zone management. *Proceedings of the UNESCO **Seminar,*** held at Motupore Island Research Center, University of Papua New Guinea 14-17 July, 1980.

Nakano, K. 1984. Swidden systems in Papua New Guinea. In ***Land use and conservation of terrestrial ecosystems in rural areas of Papua New Guinea***, Report 1, p. 1-4. The Propt report of the Third scientific survey of the South Pacific. Kagoshima University Research Centre for the South Pacific.

Nakano, K. 1992. On the vegetation change in fallows at a hamlet in a northwestern region of Malaita, the Solomon Islands. ***South Pacific Study*** 12(2): 113-127.

Nakano, K., Watanabe, R., McGregor, G.R., Moi, W.S. and Atsir, R.T. 1990. Report on a preliminary survey of the vegetation of the Markham Basin. ***Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific Occasional Papers*** 20: 2-7.

Naumann, C. 1885. Uber den vegetationscharokter der Inseln des Neu-Brittannischen Archipels und der Insel Bougainville. ***Bot. Jahrb. Syst.*** 6: 422-426.

Newton, K. 1960. Shifting cultivation and crop rotations in the tropics. ***Papua New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 13(3): 81-118.

Nir, E. 1992. Natural regeneration of Nothofagus in logged forests, Mt. Giluwe. ***Klinkii*** 4(4): 38-53.

Norris, D.H. 1990. Bryophytes in perennially moist forests of Papua New Guinea: Ecological orientation and prediction of disturbance effects. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 104(1/3): 281-291.

Office of Environment & Conservation, 1981. *Introduction to the vegetation of Papua New Guinea: Slides and Notes.* Department of Lands, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Osborne, P.L. 1987. *A draft inventory of Wetlands in Papua New Guinea.* Department of Environment & Conservation, Papua New Guinea.

Osborne, P.L. 1991. Seasonality in nutrients and phytoplankton production in two shallow lakes: Waigani Lake, Papua New Guinea, and Barton Broad, Norfolk, England. *Int. Revue ges. Hydrobiol.* 76(1): 105-120.

Osborne, P.L. and Leach, G. 1983. Changes in the distribution of aquatic plants in a tropical swamp. *Environmental Conservation* 10: 323-329.

Osborne, P.L. and Leach, G.J. 1984. The spread of water hyacinth in Papua New Guinea - a second warning or is it too late? ***Harvest*** 10(2): 51-53.

Osborne, P.L. and Polunin, N. 1986. From swamp to lake: Recent changes in a lowland tropical swamp. ***Journal of Ecology*** 74: 197-210.

Osborne, P.L. and Murphy, R. 1989. Botanical colonisation of Motmot Island, Lake Wisdom, Madang Province. ***Science in New Guinea*** 15(2): 57-63.

Paijmans, K. 1966. Typing of tropical vegetation by aerial photographs and field sampling in Northern Papua. ***Photogrammetria*** 21(1): 1-25.

Paijmans, K. 1967. Vegetation of the Sofia-Pongani Area. In ***Lands of the Sofia-Pongani Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea,*** 142-167. CSIRO Land Research Series 17. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Paijmans, K. 1969. Vegetation and ecology of the Kerema-Vailala Area. In ***Lands of the Kerema-Vailala Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 95-116. CSIRO Land Research Series 23. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Paijmans, K. 1970 a. An analysis of four tropical rain forest sites in New Guinea. ***Journal of Ecology*** 58: 77-101.

Paijmans, K. 1970 b. Land evaluation by air photo interpretation and field sampling in Australian New Guinea. *Photogrammetrica* 26(2/3): 77-100.

Paijmans, K. 1971. Vegetation, forest resources, and ecology of Morehead-Kiunga Area. In ***Land Resources of the Morehead-Kiunga Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 88-113. CSIRO Land Research Series 52. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Paijmans, K. 1973 a. Vegetation of Eastern Papua. In *Land-form types and vegetation of Eastern Papua*, 89-125. CSIRO Land Research Series 52. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Paijmans, K. 1973 b. Plant succession on Pago and Witori volcanoes, New Britain. ***Pacific Science*** 27: 260-268.

Paijmans, K. 1975. ***Explanatory notes to the vegetation map of Papua New Guinea.*** CSIRO Land Research Series 35. Government Printer, Melbourne.

Paijmans, K. (Ed.) 1976 a. ***New Guinea Vegetation.*** Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Paijmans, K. 1976 b. Vegetation. In ***New Guinea Vegetation,*** edited by K. Paijmans, 23-105. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Paijmans, K. 1980. Sago palm ecology in New Guinea. In ***Sago - the equatorial swamp as a natural resource,*** edited by W.R. Stanton and M. Flach, 9-12. Martinus Nijhoff Publishers, Hague.

Paijmans, K. 1983. The vegetation of the Purari Catchment. In ***The Purari River (Wabo) Hydroelectric Scheme Environmental Studies,*** edited by T. Petr, 227-252. Office of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Paijmans, K. 1985. Vegetation. In ***Papua New Guinea Atlas: A Nation in Transition,*** edited by D. King and S. Ranck, 92-93. Robert Brown & Associates, Bathurst.

Paijmans, K., Blake, D.J., Bleeker, P. and McAlpine, J.R. 1971. ***Land resources of the Morehead-Kiunga area, Territory of Papua New Guinea.*** Land Research Series No.29. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Paijmans, K. and Loffler, E. 1974. High altitude forests and grasslands of Mt.Albert Edward, New Guinea. ***Journal of Tropical Geography*** 34: 58-64.

Paijmans, K. and Rollet, B. 1977. The mangroves of Galley Reach, Papua New Guinea. ***Forest Ecology and Management*** 1: 119-140.

Pain, C.F. and Bowler, J. 1973. Denudation following the November 1972 earthquake at Madang, Papua New Guinea. ***Zeitschuft fur Geomorphologie Suppl.Bd*** 18: 92-104.

Papua New Guinea Office of Environment and Conservation. 1981. ***Introduction to the vegetation of Papua New Guinea.*** Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Office of Forests. 1976. ***Galley Reach mangrove vegetation: lightning strikes.*** Map No.2676. 1:25,000. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Office of Forests. 1977. ***Forest types: Gulf of Papua.*** Map No.2687. 1: 150,000. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Parris, B.S. 1974. The fern habitats of Mt. Wilhelm,

New Guinea. ***Fern Gazette*** 11: 15-23.

Peckover, W.S. 1986. Seed dispersal of *Amorphophallus paeoniifolius* by bird of paradise in Papua New Guinea. ***Aroideana*** 8: 70-71

Petr, T. 1977. Mangroves of Papua New Guinea. Paper presented at the IPFC/UNEP/Philippine Workshop on mangrove and estuarine area development in the Indo-Pacific region, Manila 14-19 Nov., 1977. 10pp.

Petr, T. and Lucero, J. 1979. Sago palm (*Metroxylon sagu*) salinity tolerance in the Purari River Delta. In ***Purari River (Wabo) Hydroelectic Scheme Environmental Studies Vol.10: Ecology of the Purari River catchment,*** edited by T. Petr, 101-106. Office of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Powell, J.M. 1970. ***The impact of man on the vegetation of Mt. Hagen Region, New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Powell, J.M. and Harrison, S. 1982. Haiyapugwa: ***Aspects of Huli subsistence and swamp cultivation.*** Geography Department Occasional Paper No.1. University of Papua New Guinea, Papua New Guinea.

Pratt, T.K. and Stiles, E.W. 1985. The influence of fruit size and structure on composition of frugivore assemblages in New Guinea. ***Biotropica*** 17: 314-321.

Pruett-Jones, S. and Pruett-Jones, M. 1984. Rain forest. ***Paradise*** 44: 29-32.

Rsppard, F.W. and Royen, P. van 1959. Einige notities over de vegetatie in het gebied van de Wisselmaren. ***Nova Guinea*** N.S. 10 (2). 159-176.

Rau, M. T. 1991. ***Herbivory levels and related factors in Mangrove Forests.*** PhD Thesis, Oxford University.

Reiner, E.J. and Robbins, R.G. 1964. The middle Sepik plains, New Guinea: A physiographic study. ***Geographical Review*** 54(1): 20-44.

Reynders, J.J. 1961. Some remarks about shifting cultivation in Netherlands New Guinea. ***Netherlands Journal of Agricultural Science*** 9: 36-40

Reynders, J.J. 1962. Shifting cultivation in the Star Mountains area. ***Nova Guinea, Anthropology*** 10: 45-73.

Richards, A.H. 1979. *Salvinia molesta* in the Sepik River. ***Harvest*** 5: 239-243.

Richards, P.W. 1064. ***The Tropical Rain forest. An ecological study*** (3rd Ed.). Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Robbins, R.G. 1960. The anthropogenic grasslands of Papua and New Guinea. In ***Impact of man on humid tropic vegetation,*** 313-329. UNESCO Symposium, Goroka.

Robbins, R.G. 1961 a. The vegetation of New Guinea. ***Australian Territories*** 6: 21-32.

Robbins, R.G. 1961 b. The montane vegetation of New Guinea. ***Tuatara*** 8(3): 124-133.

Robbins, R.G. 1968. Vegetation of the Wewak-Lower Sepik Area. In ***Lands of the Wewak-Lower Sepik Area, Papua-New Guinea,*** 109-124. CSIRO Land Research Series 22, Melbourne.

Robbins, R.G. 1969. A prerequisite to understanding tropical rain forest. ***Malayan Forester*** 32(4): 361-363.

Robbins, R.G. 1970 a. Vegetation. In ***An atlas of Papua and New Guinea,*** edited by R.G. Ward and D.A.M. Lea, 46-47. Department of Geography, University of Papua New Guinea. Longman.

Robbins, R.G. 1970 b. Vegetation of the Goroka-Mt. Hagen Area. In ***Lands of the Goroka-Mount Hagen Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea,*** 104-116. CSIRO Land Research Series 27, Melbourne.

Robbins, R.G. 1974. Vegetation. In ***Papua New Guinea Resource Atlas,*** edited by E. Ford, 12-13. Jacaranda Press, Brisbane.

Robbins, R.G. 1975. Montane grasslands of New Guinea. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 2: 27-44.

Robbins, R.G. and Haantjens, H.A. 1958. Vegetation mapping as part of the land resources surveys carried out by the CSIRO in the Territory of Papua and New Guinea: Progress Report. ***Symposium on Humid Tropical Vegetation,*** 69-74.

Robbins, R.G. and Pullen, R. 1965. Vegetation of the Wabag-Tari Area. In ***Lands of the Wabag-Tari***

Area, Papua-New Guinea, 100-115. CSIRO Land Resources Series 15, Melbourne.

Robbins, R.G., Saunders, J.C. and Pullen, R. 1976. Vegetation and ecology. In ***Lands of the Ramu-Madang Area, Papua New Guinea,*** edited by R.G. Robbins, 96-109. CSIRO Land Research Series No.37, Melbourne.

Room, P.M. and Thomas, P.A. 1985. Nitrogen and establishment of a beetle for biological control of the floating weed *Salvinia* in Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Applied Ecology*** 22: 139-156.

Room, P.M. and Thomas, P.A. 1986 a. Nitrogen, phosphorus and potassium in *Salvinia molesta* in the field: effects of weather, insect damage, fertilizers and age. ***Aquatic Botany*** 24: 213-232.

Room, P.M. and Thomas, P.A. 1986 b. Population growth of the floating weed *Salvinia molesta:* Field observations and a global model based on temperature and nitrogen. ***Journal of Applied Ecology*** 23: 1013-1028.

Ruxton, B.P. 1967. Slope wash under mature primary rain forest in northern Papua. In ***Landform studies from Australia and New Guinea,*** edited by J.N. Jennings and J.A. Mabbutt, 85-94. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Royen, P. van 1955. Kebar Valley, Land of Araucarias. ***Netherlands New Guinea*** 3/4: 12-13.

Royen, P. van 1956. Notes on a vegetation of clay-plains in South New Guinea. *Nova Guinea n.s.* 7(2): 175-179.

Royen, P. van 1960. Sertulum Papuanum 3. The vegetation of some parts of Waigeo Island. ***Nova Guinea Botanical Series*** 5: 25-62.

Royen, P. van 1963 a. ***The vegetation of New Guinea.*** Pacific Science Congress 1962, Honolulu. Mimeographed. 70pp.

Royen, P. van 1963 b. ***The vegetation of the island of New Guinea.*** Territory of Papua and New Guinea Department of Forests, Division of Botany, Lae.

Royen, P. van 1963 c. Sertulum Papuanum 7. Notes on the vegetation of South New Guinea. ***Nova Guinea, Bot.*** 13: 195-241.

Royen, P. van 1964. Sketch of the alpine vegetation of Mount Bangeta. ***Trans. Papua & New Guinea Sci. Soc.*** 14-20.

Royen, P. van 1967. Some observations on the Alpine vegetation of Mount Biota (Papua). ***Acta Bot. Neerl.*** 15: 530-534.

Royen, P. van 1967. New Guinea: crossroads and source of vegetation. ***Newsletter Hawaii Botanical Society*** 6(5): 36-39.

Sachet, M.H. 1957. The vegetation of Melanesia: A summary of the literature. ***Proc. 8th Pacific Sci. Congr. Philip.*** (1953), 4 ***(Bot.):*** 35-47.

Saulei, S.M. 1978. ***The effects of eutrophication on a tropical lentic ecosystem:*** The Waigani Swamp Lake. Unpublished Honours Thesis, University of Papua New Guinea, Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M. 1984 a. ***Regrowth of tropical forest after disturbance.*** Papua New Guinea Biological foundation Research Review, pg 12.

Saulei, S.M. 1984 b. Natural regeneration following clear-fell logging operations in the Gogol Valley, Papua New Guinea. ***Ambio*** 13(5/6): 351-354.

Saulei, S.M. 1985. ***The recovery of tropical lowland forest after clear-fell logging in the Gogol Valley, Papua New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis, University of Aberdeen.

Saulei, S.M. 1988 a. Early secondary succession of tropical lowland rain forest following clear-fell logging in Papua New Guinea. In *Trees and Mycorrhiza,* edited by P.S.F. Ng, 261-290. Forest research Institute of Malaysia, Kuala lumpur.

Saulei, S.M. 1988 b. Resource allocation pattern in a perennial grass species *Spinifex littoreus* (Burm.f.) Merr. ***Science in New Guinea*** 14(1): 8-14.

Saulei, S.M. 1989. Abundance and diversity of germinating seeds in soils from forests of different ages in the Gogol Valley, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 15: 20-31.

Saulei, S.M. 1991. Impact of large-scale clear-fell logging of a tropical lowland rain forest on the microclimate and soil properties. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 13-23.

Saulei, S.M. and Swaine, M.D. 1988. Rain forest seed dynamics during succession at Gogol, Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Ecology*** 76: 1133-1152.

Saulei, S.M. and Lamb, D. 1991. Regeneration following pulpwood logging in Papua New Guinea. In ***Rain forest regeneration and management,*** edited by A. Gomez-Pompa; T.C. Whitmore and M. Hadley, 313-322. MAB ser. vol.6. UNESCO & Parthenon Publishing Group, Carnforth.

Saulei, S.M., Nakano, K., Kuduk, M. and Wiakabu, J. 1992. An investigation of the processes of grassland development and persistence in Papua New Guinea: A survey of the fallow vegetation around Lae. ***Kagoshima University Research Center for the South Pacific Occasional Papers*** 23: 9-20.

Saunders, J.C. 1957. Vegetation of the Gogol-Upper Ramu Area, New Guinea. ***Division Report 57/2 on Lands of the Gogol, Upper Ramu Area, New Guinea,*** 302-307. CSIRO, Division of Land Research and regional Survey, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1967. Forests of the Safia-Pongari Area. In ***Lands of the Safia-Pongia Area, Papua-New Guinea,*** 168-180. CSIRO Land Research Series No.17, Melbourne.

Scheffer, R.H.C.L. 1876. Enumeration des plantes de la Nouvelle-Guinee. ***Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*** 1: 1-60; 178-181.

Schmidt, O.C. von 1928. Verzeichnis der Meeresalgen von Neu-Guinea und dem westlichen Oceanien. *Hedwigia* 68: 19-86.

Scott, G.A.J. 1978/79. The significance of grasslands in the Port Moresby savanna region. *Science in New Guinea* 6(3): 120-128.

Shaw, D.E. 1971. The ecology of fungi. ***Proceedings of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** 23: 5-8.

Shaw, D.E. 1974. The Rhizobium requirements of legumes in Papua New Guinea. *Science in New Guinea* 2(1): 97-101.

Shaw, D.E. 1982. Ecology of fungi in New Guinea. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 475-496. Junk, Hague.

Shaw, D.E. 1989. Spore extrusion of mangrove fungi in Papua New Guinea and Australia. *Mycologist* 3(3): 118-120.

Shimizu, Y. 1992. Papua New Guinea, the last paradise of tropical rain forest and Japanese Timber Companies. ***Catalyst*** 22(1): 80-95.

Simonett, D.S. 1967. Landslide distribution and earthquakes in the Bewani and Torrecelli mountains, New Guinea. A statistical analysis. In ***Landform studies from Australia and New Guinea,*** edited by J.E. Jennings and J.A. Mabbutt, 64-84. Australian National university Press, Canberra.

Skelton, D. 1987. Distribution and ecology of Papua New Guinea Acacias. In ***Australian acacias in developing Countries,*** edited by J.W. Turnbull, 38-44. Proceedings of an International Workshop. ACIAR Proceedings No.16.

Smith, J.M.B. 1975. Mountain grasslands of New Guinea. ***Journal of Biogeography*** 2: 27-44.

Smith, J.M.B. 1977 a. Vegetation and microclimate of east-and west-facing slopes in the grasslands of Mt. Wilhelm, Papua New Guinea. ***Journal of Ecology*** 65: 39-51.

Smith, J.M.B. 1977 b. An ecological comparison of two tropical high mountains. ***Journal of Tropical Geography*** 44: 71-80.

Smith, J.M.B. 1980. Ecology of the high mountains of New Guinea. In ***The Alpine flora of New Guinea. Vols. 1-4,*** edited by P. van Royen, 133-151. Cramer, Vaduz.

Smith, J.M.B. 1990. Environmental change on Mt. Wilhelm. *Science in New Guinea* 16(1): 13-21.

Sopu, M. and Arentz, F. 1990. Investigation into the mortality of regenerating seedlings following logging of lowland rain forest. *Klinkii* 4(2): 28-33.

Sorenson, E.R. 1976. *The edge of the forest. Land, childhood and change in a New Guinea protoagricultural society.* Smithsonian Institute Press, Washington D.C.

Southern, P.J. 1965. Iron deficiency in Sogeri grass *(Paspalum compressum).* ***Transections of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** 6: 13-15.

Sparhawk, W.N. 1943. ***Notes on forests of Dutch New Guinea. Allied Geographical Section, Southwest Pacific Area.*** Special Engineering Report No.6, Washington DC.

Spect, R. 1972. Water use by perennial evergreen plant communities in Australia and Papua New Guinea.

Australian Journal of Botany 20: 273-299.

Spenceley, A.P. 1980. Garden fallow plants of the Nembi Plateau. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(2): 47-56.

Spenceley, A.P. 1981. Mangal development at the mouth of the Varoi River, Gulf Province. ***Science in New Guinea*** 8: 192-199.

Stanley, E.R. 1924. Tropical settlement in New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the Pan-Pacific Science Congress,*** edited by G. Lightfoot, Vol.1: 652-656. Bernice, P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1935. Maleische vegetatieschetsen. ***Tydschr. Kon. Ned. Aardr. Genootschap*** 52: 25-67.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1953-54. Vegetatie en flora. In ***Nieuw Guinea: de ontwikkeling op economisch, sociaal en cultureel gebied,*** by W.C. Klein, 218-275.

Steenis, C.G.G.J. van 1958. Commentary on the vegetation map of Malaysia 1:5,000,000. UNESCO Humid Tropics Research Project, Paris.

Stevens, P.F. 1988. New Guinea. In ***Floristic inventory of tropical countries,*** edited by D.G. Campbell, D.G. and D. Hammond, 122-131. New York Botanical Garden, New York.

Stocker, G.C. 1981. Regeneration of a North Queensland rain forest following felling and burning. *Biotropica* 13: 86-92.

Street, J.M. 1966. Grasslands on the highland fringe in New Guinea. ***Capriconia, Qld. Univ. Geogr. Soc.*** 3: 9-12.

Sutton, S.L., Whitmore, T.C. and Chadwick, A.C. 1983. ***Tropical rain forest: Ecology and Management.*** Blackwell Scientific Publication, Oxford.

Szent-Ivany, J.J.H. 1959. Host plant and distribution records of some insects in New Guinea. *Pacific Institute* 1(4): 423-429.

Taylor, B.W. 1957. Plant succession on recent volcanoes in Papua. ***Journal of Ecology*** 45: 233-243.

Taylor, B.W. 1959. The classification of lowland swamp communities in North-East Papua. ***Ecology*** 40(4): 703-712.

Taylor, B.W. 1964 a. Vegetation of the Buna-Kokoda Area. In ***Lands of the Buna-Kokoda Area, Territory of Papua and New Guinea,*** 89-98. CSIRO Land Research Series 10.

Taylor, B.W. 1964 b. Vegetation of the Wanigela-Cape Vogel Area. In ***General Report on Lands of the Wanigel-Cape Vogel Area, Territory of Papua New Guinea,*** 69-83. CSIRO Land Research Series 12.

Taylor, B.W. 1968 a. Changes in the forest/savanna boundary in the per-humid lowland of New Guinea. In ***The ecology of the forest/savanna boundary,*** edited by J. Hills and R.E. Randall, 16-17. Savanna Research Series 13, McGillenw, Canada.

Taylor, B.W. 1968 b. Savanna/forest boundary in equilibrium as a result of human action: static boundary between forest and savanna at the end of an irreversible evolution. In ***I.G.U. Humid Tropics Commission Symposium Proceedings,*** 62-70, Venezuella.

Taylor, B.W. and Stewart, G.A. 1956. ***Vegetation mapping in the Territories of Papua and New Guinea.*** UNESCO/NS/HS/46.

Taylor, B.W. and Stewart, G.A. 1958. Vegetation mapping in the Territories of Papua New Guinea conducted by the CSIRO. In ***Proceedings of the Kandy Symposium on the Study of Tropical Vegetation***, UNESCO, 127-136.

Thomas, P.A. and Room, P.M. 1986. Successful control of the floating weed *Salvinia molesta* in Papua New Guinea: A useful biological invasion neutralises a disastrous one. ***Environmental Conservation*** 13: 242-248.

Thomasson, K. 1967. Phytoplankton from some lakes on Mt. Wilhelm, East New Guinea. ***Blumea*** 15: 285-296.

Turvey, N.D. 1973. ***Nutrient cycling and variations in stream water quality under tropical rain forest in Central Papua.*** MSc Thesis, Geography Department, University of Papua New Guinea.

Turvey, N.D. 1974. ***Nutrient cycling and variations in stream water quality under tropical rain forest in central Papua.*** Department of Geography Occasional Papers No. 10. University of Papua New Guinea, Port Moresby.

UNESCO, 1958. Study of tropical vegetation. ***Proceedings of the Kandy Symposium, 1956.*** UNESCO Publ. 399.

UNESCO, 1960. Imapct of Man on Humid Tropics Vegetation. ***Proceedings of the Goroka Symposium, 1960.*** Jakarta/Port Moresby.

UNESCO, 1961. ***Proceedings of the Symposium on Humid Tropics Vegetation,*** Tjiawi (Indonesia), Dec., 1958. UNESCO, S.E.Asia Office, Jakarta.

UNESCO, 1965. ***Symposium on Ecological Research in Humid Tropics Vegetation,*** Kuching, Sarawak, July, 1963. UNESCO, SEASCO.

Vatasan, G.S. 1983. Notes on the regeneration of beech after logging on Mt. Giluwe. ***Klinkii*** 2(3): 65-68.

Vigus, T. 1986. A lost plot that can teach us a lot. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 20-24.

Waddell, E.M. 1968. ***The Dynamics of a New Guinea Highlands agricultural system.*** Unpublished Ph.D Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Wade, L.K. 1968. ***The alpine and subalpine vegetation of Mt. Wilhelm, New Guinea.*** PhD Thesis, Australian National University, canberra.

Wade, L.K. and McVean, D.N. 1969. ***Mt Wilhelm Studies. I. The Alpine and subalpine vegetation.*** Publication BG/1, Department of Biogeography and Geomorphology, Research School of Pacific Studies. Australian National university, canberra.

Walkenburg, J.L.C.H van 1988. *Floristic changes following human disturbance of mid-montane forest.* Report, Wageningen.

Walker, D. 1963. Stratigraphy and Ecology of a New Guinea Highlands' Swamp. In *Symp. Ecol. Res. Humid Tropical Vegetation,*137-146 UNESCO, Kuching.

Walker, D. 1966 a. Vegetation of the Lake Ipea region, New Guinea Highlands. I Forests, grassland and garden. *Journal of Ecology* 54: 503-533.

Walker, D. 1966 b. Forests, grasslands and gardens in Papua New Guinea. *Journal of Ecology* 54: 427-503.

Walker, D. 1968. A reconnaissance of the non-arboreal vegetation of the Pindaude Catchment, Mount Wilhelm, New Guinea. ***Journal of Ecology*** 56: 445-466.

Walker, D. 1972. Vegetation of the Lake Ipea region, New Guinea highlands. II. Kayamanda Swamp. ***Journal of Ecology*** 60(2): 497-504.

Walker, D. 1973. Highlands vegetation (Papua/New Guinea). ***Australian Natural History*** 17(12): 410-414.

Walker, D. and Enright, N. 1979. Population dynamics and comparative ecology of hoop and klinkii pines in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Biological Foundation, Annual Review,*** pp 6 & 16.

Warburg, O. 1892 b. Die Vegetationsverhaltnisse von Neu-Guinea. ***Verhandl. Ges. Erdk.*** (Berlin) 130-147.

Wardle, P. 1971. An explanation for alpine timberline. ***New Zealand Journal of Botany*** 9: 371-402.

Wardle, P. 1973. New Guinea: our tropical counterpart. ***Tuatara*** 20(3): 113-124.

Watanabe, R. 1984. On the phenological problems in tropical alpine zones. In ***Land use and Conservation of terrestrial ecosystems in rural areas of Papua New Guinea.*** Report No.2, p. 5-9. The prompt report of the Third Scientific survey of the South Pacific. Kagoshima University Research Centre for the South Pacific.

Webb, L.J. 1970. Methods for the recognition and classification of tropical habitat type. In *42nd ANZAAS Congress*, 17-21st August, 1970 No.0/24.

Webb, L.J. 1983. Ecological values of the tropical rain forest resource. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of NSW* 106: 263-274.

Webb, L.J., Tracey, J.G. and Williams, W.T. 1976. The value of structural features in tropical forest typology. ***Australian Journal of Ecology*** 1: 3-28.

Whalen, M.A. and Mackay, D.A. 1988. Patterns of ant and herbivore activity on five understory Euphorbiaceous saplings in submontane Papua New Guinea. ***Biotropica*** 20(4): 294-300.

Wheeler, J.M. 1970. *The impact of man on the vegetation of the Mount Hagen region, New*

Guinea. Unpublished Ph.D Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

White, K.J. 1971. ***The lowland rain forest in Papua New Guinea.*** Paper presented at the Pacific Science Association Pre-Congess Conference, Bogor, Indonesia.

White, K.J. 1975. ***The effects of Natural Phenomena on the forest environment.*** Papua New Guinea Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

White, K.J. 1976. ***Lowland rain forest regeneration in Papua New Guinea with reference to the Vanimo sub-province.*** Tropical Forest Research Note SR.32. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Whitmore, T.C. 1963. A Kauri forest in the Solomon Islands. In ***Proc. Symp. Ecol. Res. Humid Tropical Vegetation,*** 58-66. UNESCO, Kuching.

Whitmore, T.C. 1966. ***Guide to the forests of the British Solomon Islands.*** University Press, Oxford.

Whitmore, T.C. 1969. The vegetation of the Solomon Islands. ***Phil. Trans. Roy. Soc.*** B 255: 259-270.

Whitmore, T.C. 1974. Changes with time and the role of cyclones in tropical rain forest on Kolobangara, Solomon Islands. ***Inst. Pap. Commonw. For. Inst.*** 46.

Whitmore, T.C. 1975/84. ***The rain forests of the Far East.*** Clarendon Press, Oxford.

Whitmore, T.C. 1983. Secondary succession from seed in tropical rain forests. ***Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Forestry Abstract*** 44(12): 767-779.

Whitmore, T.C. 1989 a. Canopy gaps and the two major groups of forest tree species. ***Ecology*** 70: 536-538.

Whitmore, T.C. 1989 b. Changes over twnety-one years in the Kolombangara rain forests. ***Journal of Ecology*** 77: 469-483.

Whitmore, T.C. 1989 c. Guidelines to avoid measurement problems in permanent sample plots in tropical rain forests. ***Biotropica*** 21: 282-283.

Whyte, I.N. 1977. ***Results of a regeneration survey in the Gogol.*** Paper presented at the PNG Botanical Society Meeting, Bulolo, May 1977.

Wilson, F. 1960. ***A review of the biological control of insects and weeds in Australia and Australian New Guinea.*** Technical Communication I. CIBC, Ottawa, Canada.

Willson, K.C. 1977. Perennial tree crops and well-managed grazing: a partial return to rain forest ecology. In ***Proceedings of the Waigani Seminar on "Agriculture in the tropics",*** 401-407. University of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Winters, H.F. 1977. Flower longevity in New Guinea Impatiens. ***HortScience*** 12(3): 261-163.

Wither, E.D. and Brooks, R.R. 1977. Hyper accumulation of nickel by some plants of South East Asia. ***Journal of Geochemical Exploration*** 8: 579-583.

Womersley, J.S. 1958. The Araucaria forests of New Guinea. A unique vegetation type of Malesia. In ***Proceedings of the Symposium on Humid tropical vegetation,*** UNESCO, 252-257. Tjiawi, Indonesia.

Womersley, J.S. 1960. Notes on some features of the coastal vegetation in the vicinity of Port Moresby. ***Trans. Papua and New Guinea Sci. Soc.*** 21-23.

Womersley, J.S. and McAdam, J.B. 1957. ***The Forests and Forest Conditions in the Territories of Papua New Guinea.*** The Wilke Group, Zillmere, QLd.

Wood, A.W. 1979. The effects of shifting cultivation on social properties. An example from the Karimui and Bomai Plateau, Simbu Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 30: 3-10.

SECTION V. FORESTRY

ADB, 1987. ***Papua New Guinea Environmental natural resources: Briefing profile.*** Asian Development Bank, Manila.

Aditjondro, G.J. 1988. Problems of forestry and land use in the Asia-Pacific region: the Irian jaya experience. In ***Environment development and natural resource crisis,*** 53-70. SAM, Penang, Malaysia ***(also in The ethics of development: choices in development planning,*** edited by P.J. Hughes and C. Thirlwall, 104-116. University of Papua New Guinea Press, Waigani, Papua New Guinea).

Akizuki, K. 1967. ***Digest of Sanyo Pulp Company: Report on the Development Plan of Papua New Guinea.*** Sanyo Pulp Company, Tokyo.

Alaloum, W. 1982. Problems with Jant clear-felling in Madang. In ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: Implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauto, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 217-220. Monograph. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Port Moresby.

Ale, M. 1985. Increment pattern of *Terminalia brassii* Excell. in forest plantations. ***Klinkii*** 3(1): 84-88.

Ambian, F., Auto, S., Bakath, D. Watt, W. and Mercer, C.W.L. 1989. Survey of termite attack on buildings. *Klinkii* 4(1): 2-17.

Amin, M.N. 1983. ***Feasibility study on the Timber Marketing Corporation, CFTC Programme.*** Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Amin, M.N. 1988 a. Country paper - Papua New Guinea. A paper presented at the ESCAP meeting on ***"A study on price stabilisation of tropical timbers through supply management and rationalisation"***. ESCAP, International Trade Division, Bangkok, Thailand (Ref. CAP/87/340), also in Papua New Guinea, Department of Forests.

Angus, R.J.B. 1972. Forestry. In *Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,* edited by P. Ryan, 447-463. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Anon. 1939. Timber industry. ***Crown Colonist*** 9(88): 224.

Anon. 1944. ***Native woods for construction purposes in the Western Pacific region.*** Washington, D.C. Bureau of Yards and Docks, Department of the Navy.

Anon. 1950 a. New Guinea timber to become available. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 16(11): 826-827; 829; 833-834; 837.

Anon. 1950 b. New Guinea timber, tanning extract from papuan mangroves. ***New Commonwealth*** 21: 157, 228.

Anon. 1951 a. ***The resources of the Territory of Papua New Guinea.*** Department of National Development, Division of Regional Development, Canberra.

Anon. 1951 b. New Guinea Timber. ***New Commonwealth*** 21: 315.

Anon. 1951/52. Pulping of New Guinea woods. ***CSIRO Report*** (1951/52): 88-89.

Anon. 1952 a. Plan for Bulolo timber. ***South Pacific*** 5(12): 27-44.

Anon. 1952 b. New Guinea timber enterprise. ***New Commonwealth*** 23: 439.

Anon. 1955 a. Pulping of New Guinea Woods. ***CSIRO Report*** (1955): 88-90

Anon. 1955 b. Timber supply in Papua & New Guinea. *Australian Timber Journal* 21(2): 144-?.

Anon. 1955 c. Territory of Papua & New Guinea tariff board report on timber. *South Pacific* 8(4): 77.

Anon. 1956 a. Eighth Annual Report of the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation for the year 1955-56.

Anon. 1956 b. News of the World: New Guinea. ***Unasylva*** 10(1): 48-49.

Annon. 1956 c. Further New Guinea timber to become available: the Brown River timber area, Papua. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 22(6): 636-645.

Anon. 1958 a. Manufacturing "Klinkii" plywood. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 24(8): 66-177.

Anon. 1958 b. Timber industry grows rapidly in Papua & New Guinea. ***South Pacific commission Quarterly Bulletin*** 8(3): 27-31.

Anon. 1965. Itinary and Department of Forests. Third Australian Forestry Council Meeting, 1965, Bulolo. Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Anon. 1968. ***The role of forest-based industries in the economic and social development of West Irian.*** United Nations, New York.

Anon. 1973. Forestry: Raport of the Association's Scientific Committee. ***Pacific Science Association Information Bulletin*** 25(1/2): 4-5.

Anon. 1975. Another timber project in Papua New Guinea. ***Pacific Islands Monthly*** 46(10): 78.

Anon. 1977 a. Vanimo forest project faces problems. ***Pacific Islands Monthly*** 48(3): 55.

Anon. 1977 b. Papua New Guinea timber industry in "dire straits", says an expert. ***Pacific Islands Monthly*** 48(9): 63.

Anon. 1977 c. Expanding Papua New Guinea's timber industry. ***Bank of New South Wales Review*** 24: 19-20.

Anon. 1982 a. Vanimo timber agreement: the best ever negotiated *Hiri*, 6-7.

Anon. 1982 b. Compulsory log-felling in West Papua: Tripida Officials directly involved, says Kompas. ***Tapol*** 54: 1-4.

Anon. 1984 a. Vanimo timber project goes ahead. ***Papua New Guinea Foreign Affairs Review*** 4(4): 43-44.

Anon. 1984 b. *Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries Sector Medium Term Development Strategy.* Vol.1: Summary. Department of Agriculture & Livestock, Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

Anon. 1985. New Zealand supports forestry in four Papua New Guinea Provinces. ***Development*** 8(4): 16.

Anon. 1986. Major changes in Papua New Guinea timber industry. ***Papua New Guinea Foreign Affairs Review*** 6(1): 36-37.

Anon. 1989 a. Government applies brakes on forest permits and tightens forestry laws. ***Hiri*** 9: 8.

Anon. 1989 b. Moratorium on forests. ***Hiri*** 9: 9.

Anon. 1991. National forest products company. ***Market Place*** 2(1): 8.

Ardley, J.H., Clifford, L.T. and Gay, E.J. 1964. Termite damage to plantation grown hoop pine in New Guinea. In ***Proc. XII Int. Congr. Ent.,*** pp. 680-681. London.

Aruga, J.A. and Saulei, S.M. 1990. The status and prospects of non-timber forest product development in Papua New Guinea. A Paper presented at the 7th ITTO General Meeting, Yokohama, Japan, November, 1990.

Ashenden Pacific Marketing Ltd, 1985. ***Japanese market for south seas logs: with particular reference to Papua New Guinea log export,*** Vols 1-3. NZ/PNG Bilateral Aid Programme, Wellington.

Australian Department of Territories, 1961. ***Forestry: Papua New Guinea.*** Australian Parliment, Canberra.

Bacon, P.S. 1981. ***The biology and control of the weed Merremia in forest plantation areas of the Solomon Islands.*** MSc. Thesis, Technology of Crop Protection, University of Reading.

Badi, J., Peteliyaki, B. and Kiki, B. 1977. Variation of fibre length in a young *Pinus kesiya* tree. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 29-32.

Bai, B. 1978. Foreign assistance for developing forests in Papua New Guinea: past, present and future. Paper presented at the Forestry Department/ Development Studies Centre, ANU, Canberra, 4-7th July, 1978.

Barker, P. 1988. Links in sector Planning. Paper read to the workshop on Sustained yield forest management. Papua New Guinea Forest Research Institute, Lae.

Barnett, T.E. 1988. ***The Forest Industries Council as the State Marketing Authority. Commission of Inquiry into Aspects of the Forestry Industry.*** Interim Report No.3, Port Moresby.

Barnett, T.E. 1989 a. ***Commission of inquiry into aspects of the forest industry.*** Interium Report No.7. Ombudsman Commission, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Barnett, T.E. 1989 b. ***Timber exploitation in New Ireland Province. Commission of Inquiry into aspects of the Forestry Industry.*** Interim Report No.4, vols. 1-4, Port Moresby.

Barnett, T.E. 1989 c. ***Papua New Guinea Commission of Enquiry into Aspects of Forestry in Papua New Guinea*** (20 Vols.). The Ombudsman Commission, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Barret, J.H. 1967. The biology, ecology and control of *Vanapa oberthuri* Pouill. (Coleoptera; Curculionidae) in hoop pine (*Araucaria*) plantations in New Guinea. ***Papua & New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 19(2): 47-60.

Becking, J.H. 1966. Selection forestry in a tropical forest. ***Technische Universitat, Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift Dresden*** 15(2): 343-346.

Becking, J.H., Hellinga, G. and Kools, J.F. 1960. Beschouwingen over de ontwikkeling van de bosbouw in Nederlands-Nieuw-Guinea.

Belford, J. 1983. Problems for private sector investment. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 93-99. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Bell, G. 1983. Forest resources of Papua New Guinea and their present and potential utilization. Unpublished FAO Report.

Bell, H.L. 1979. The effects on rain forest birds of plantings of teak, *Tectona grandis* in Papua New Guinea. ***Australian Wildlife Research*** 6: 305-316.

Bliss, G.E. 1938. Local timbers for plantation buildings and notes on non-indigenous hardwoods. ***New Guinea Agriculture Gazette*** 4(3). 11-15.

Blowers, M.J. 1980. Small scale charcoal production using the West Indian and Tongan type kilns. ***Klinkii*** 1(4): 23-36

Boland, D.J., Davidson, J. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977. *Eucalyptus deglupta* and *Araucaria cunninghamii* Lambert provenance seed collections in Irian Jaya. ***Forest Genetic Resources Information*** No.6, 3-15. FAO, Rome.

Bolza, E. 1975. ***Properties and uses of 175 timber species form Papua New Guinea and West Irian.*** CSIRO Division of Building Research Report, Melbourne.

Bolza, E. and Kloot, N.H. 1976. ***The mechanical properties of 81 New Guinea timbers.*** CSIRO, Division of Building Research Technical Paper No.11, Canberra.

Borough, C. 1969. Report on the timber resources of the Open Bay - Wide Bay timber area, New Britain. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Bourke, R.M. 1985. Food, coffee and Casuarina: an agroforestry system from the Papua New Guinea highlands. ***Agroforestry Systems*** 2: 273-279.

Bowers, E.A. 1977. ***Pressure treatment characteristics of 142 commercially important timbers from the south-west Pacific region.*** CSIRO Division of Building Research Technical Paper No.13. Canberra.

Bowmen, M.R. and Whitmore, T.C. 1980. The tropical conifer genus *Agathis* as a potential plantation tree. ***IUFRO Symposium and workshop on genetic improvement and productivity of fast-growing tree species.*** Sao Paulo, Brazil (Aug. 1980) 3pp. Mimeograph.

Brion, H.P. 1990. ***A study of potentials for downstream timber processing in developing countries of the Asia-Pacific Region.*** RAS/86/048 Field Document No.19. FAO, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia.

Brogan, B. 1982. A Summary of the proceedings of a seminar on "Government of Papua New Guinea Forest Policy ": In. ***Issues in Papua New Guinea forest policy.*** Institute of National Affairs, Boroko.

Brooksbank, M.G. 1983. Environmental management and forestry development in Papua New Guinea. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 37-46. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Brown, M.A., Paggo, A. and Pida, S. 1984. ***Mining, fishing and forestry.*** Teaching Methods & Materials centre, University of Papua New Guinea.

Brunton, B.D. 1988. ***Critique of the Drafting Instructions for the Review of the Forest Legislation and regulations.*** Institute of Applied Social and

Economic Research, Port Moresby.

Brunton, B.D. 1990. A critique of the World Bank's Tropical Forest Action Plan for Papua New Guinea. ***Law Reform Commission Working Paper No.26.*** Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Bryant, C. 1982. Sawmilling in Papua New Guinea. ***CUSO FORUM,*** pp 21-24.

Buenaflore V.D. 1987. Appropriate logging practice for sustained yield management of tropical rain forest. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 61-85. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Buenaflor, V. 1988 a. Forest Management Research and Development: Logging operations in Papua New Guinea. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Working Document No.8, Lae.

Buenaflor, V. 1988 b. Forest Management Research and Development: Logging planning and control in Wawoi Guavi Forest. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Research Control Plan No.311.2

Buenaflor, V. 1989. Forest Management Research and Development: Logging in Papua New Guinea. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Working Document No.15 (Terminal Report), Lae.

Buenaflor, V. and Tiki, T. 1988. Forest Management Research and Development: Logging studies in Vanimo Lowland Forests. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Working document No.7. Lae.

Bun, Yati. 1982. The use of Hasselblad EL 500 m with 70 mm film for aerial photography. *Klinkii* 2(2): 35-41.

Burnett, G. 1908. ***The timber trees of Papua: Report.*** Commonwealth Department of External Affairs, Melbourne.

Buschbacher, R.J. 1990. Natural forest management in the humid tropics: ecological, social and economic considerations. ***Ambio*** 19(5): 253-258.

Cameron, A.L. 1966. Genetic improvement of teak in New Guinea. ***Australian Forestry*** 30(1): 76-87.

Cameron, A.L. 1967. Forest tree improvement in New Guinea. I. Teak. Papua & New Guinea Department of Forests. Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Cameron, A.L. 1968. Genetic improvement of forest trees in New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the First PNG Silvicultural Research Conference.*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Cameron, S. 1945. Some notes on utilization of timbers in the South-West Pacific. ***New Zealand Journal of Forestry*** 5(2): 117-127.

Campbell, R. and Gane, M. 1987. ***Assistance for the Revision of Forestry Legislation.*** Report to the Government of Papua New Guinea on Forest Policy and Legislation. FAO, Rome.

Carson, G.L. 1974. Forestry and Forest Policy in Papua New Guinea. Commonwealth Fund for Technical Aid, Consultant Report to Department of Forests, Port Moresby. pp.20.

Cavanaugh, L.G. 1957. Resource survey, Western Highlands. Unpublished Report, Department of Forests, File No. 90-14-5. Port Moresby.

Cavanaugh, L.G. 1959. Forest Inspection - Western Highlands. Unpublished Report, Department of Forests, File No. 90-14-1. Port Moresby.

Cavanaugh, L.G. 1976. Gogol wood chip project. In ***Symposium on ecological effects on increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** MAB (UNESCO), 207-209. Canberra.

Cavanaugh, L.G. 1976. The Gogol wood chip project. In ***Man and Biosphere Symposium on Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** 175-184. Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

Cavanaugh, L.G. 1983. Management of Forest resources. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 4-13. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Cheales, N.V. 1968. Health and safety in the timber preservation industry. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 17-26.

Clark, W. 1986. ***Manpower assessment: Forestry Sector, Papua New Guinea.*** FAO, Rome.

Clennett, B.G. 1971. Implications of the recent development of overseas sales of chips as it affects the Australian and New Guinean scene. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 37(4): 45-47.

Clifford, L.T. 1968. Tree improvement - Hoop and Klinkii pines. In ***Proceedings of the First PNG Silvicultural Research Conference.*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Colchester, M. 1990. ***Interim report on the forest situation in Papua New Guinea.*** World Rain Forest Movement Publication No.8. Chapel Row, Chadington, UK.

Colwell, S.J. 1964. Timber preservation in the Territory of Papua & New Guinea: dip-diffusion process. Papua & New Guinea Department of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Colwell, S.J. 1966. Thoughts on the need for research in the Territory of Papua & New Guinea. ***Woodnews*** 1: 1-2.

Colwell, S.J. 1967. Advanced planning of market outlets in Papua and New Guinea. Department of Forests. Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Colwell, S.J. 1971. Forest products marketing in Territory of Papua and New Guinea. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 37(4): 36-39.

Cortes, F.S. 1983 a. Analysis of NPEP Gogol Reforestation Project. Unpublished Report, Division of Forests, Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Cortes, F.S. 1983. Management of the Madang forest resources. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 14-36. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Costantini, A. and Frodsham, T. 1987. Tolerance of *Araucaria cunninghamii* transplants to sixteen herbicides. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 11-17.

Cragg, S.M. and Levy, C.R. 1979. Attack by the crustacean Sphaeroma on CCA treated softwood in Papua New Guinea waters. ***International Journal of Wood Preservation*** 1(4): 161-168.

Crofskey, L.E.J. 1983. Constraints on development. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan. 77-83. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Croft, J.R. 1987. The other products from forest. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 33-52.

CSIRO, 1992. ***A Blueprint for sustainable use of PNG's Forests: Definition and Indicators of Progress.*** CSIRO Division of Wildlife and Ecology. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Cundall, J. 1989. A survey of the north-east lowland area of the gazelle Peninsula of East New Britain Province to determine Agroforestry requirements and opportunities for smallholder farmers. Mimeographed. East New Britain Provincial Agroforestry Committee, Rabaul.

Cunningham, G.E. 1953. ***Papuan mangrove as a source of tannin.*** Australian Leather Research Institute, Australia.

Cunningham, G.E. 1955. Papuan mangrove as a source of tannin. Papua New Guinea Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Dadswell, H.E. 1944. ***Report on visit to the Mandated Territory of New Guinea, July - August, 1944.*** CSIRO, Forest Products Laboratory, Melbourne.

Dadswell, H.E. 1945. Timbers of the New Guinea region. ***Tropical Woods*** 1: 1-14.

Dadswell, H.E. and Eckersley, A.M. 1943. ***Some timber species of New Guinea.*** C.S.I.R.O, Forest Product Laboratory, Melbourne.

Darus Bin Haji Ahmad, 1982. Vegetative propagation of *Araucaria hunsteinii* by cuttings. ***Malaysian Forester*** 45: 81-83.

Daur, P. 1979. The rate of diffusion of water soluable non-fixed preservatives in wood. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 35-38.

Daur, P. 1983. ***Pollination in mangroves: A pollination biology study of Rhizophora stylosa Griff. (Rhizophoraceae) around Port Moresby area.*** Unpublished Hons. Thesis, Biology Department, University of Papua New Guinea.

Daur, P. 1987. ***The Papuan plantation termite, Coptotermes elisae (Isoptera: Rhinotermitidae): A pest of forest trees and structural timber in Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished MPM Thesis, Simon Fraser University, Canada.

Davidson, J. 1972 a. ***Variation, association and inheritance of morphological and wood characters in an improvement programme for Eucalyptus deglupta Blume.*** PhD Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Davidson, J. 1972 b. Forest tree improvement in Papua New Guinea. 2. Kamarere (2nd ed). Paper prepared and presented at the Commonwealth Forestry Conference, New Delhi. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Davidson, J. 1973. Tree improvement programme for *Eucalyptus deglupta* in Papua New Guinea (A summary of progress). ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 3. Department of Forests, Boroko.

Davidson, J. 1976 a. Interaction of production forestry with conservation objectives and multiple use of forest land in Papua New Guinea. In ***Ecology and Conservation in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P.K. Lamb and J.L. Gressitt, 49-71. Wau Ecology Institute Pamphlet No.2.

Davidson, J. 1976 b. Three dimensional forestry in Papua New Guinea. Paper presented at the Third Meeting of the Botanical Society of Papua New Guinea, University of Technology, Lae, 1st May, 1976.

Davidson, J. 1976 c. Forest tree improvement in Papua New Guinea. 2. Kamarere. Paper prepared for the 9th Commonwealth Forestry Conference. Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Davidson, J. 1978. Forestry degree education in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 1(2): 4-9.

Davidson, J. 1981. Status and methods of forest land classification in Papua New Guinea. In ***Assessing tropical forest lands: Their suitability for sustainable uses,*** edited by R.A. Carpenter, 247-276. Tycooly International, Dublin.

Davidson, J. 1982. Forestry in Papua New Guinea: a case study of the Gogol woodchip project near Madang. In ***Forest and watershed development and Conservation in Asia and the Pacific,*** edited by L.S. Hamilton, 19-138. Westview Press, Colorado.

Davidson, J. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1973 a. Papua New Guinea tree improvement and introduction progess report 1972. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 1. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Davidson, J. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1973 b. Techniques of grafting *Eucalyptus deglupta* Blume. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 9. Department Of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Davidson, J. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1973 c. Incompatibility symptoms in grafts of *Eucalyptus deglupta* Blume. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 9. Department of Forest, Papua New Guinea.

Davidson, J. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1974. Papua New Guinea tree improvement and introduction and improvement progess report 1972-1974. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 26. Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

De'Ath, C. 1980. ***The throwaway people: Social impact of the Gogol Timber Project, Madang Province.*** Monograph 13. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

De'ath, C. 1983. Forest exploitation in the South Pacific: the Manus Island experience. ***Bikmaus*** 4(4): 69-72.

De'Ath, C. and Michalenko, G. 1980. High technology and original peoples. The case of deforestation in Papua New Guinea and Canada. ***Impact of Science on Society*** 30(3): 197-209.

Deklin, F. 1977. Forest policy in Papua New Guinea: Environmental, Social, Political and Economic implications of timber Development in Papua New Guinea. Paper for the Social Policies Programmes, University of Papua New Guinea.

D'Espeissis, J.L. 1939. Timber industry in the Territory of New Guinea. ***New Guinea Agriculture Gazette*** 5(3): 28-30.

D'Espeissis, J.L. 1940 a. Timber industry in the Territory of New Guinea. ***Australian Forestry*** 5(2): 33-36.

D'Espeissis, J.L. 1940 b. The chief characteristics and uses of six New Guinea timbers. ***Australian Forestry*** 5(2): 81-84.

Departments of Agriculture & Livestock, Fisheries & Marine Resources and Forests. 1989. ***Medium Term Development Strategy for the Renewable Resources Sectors 1990-1994.*** Department of Agriculture & Livestock, Konedobu, Papua New Guinea,

Department of Culture & Tourism, 1991. Forestry. In ***Welcome to Papua New Guinea***. Papua New Guinea Department of Culture & Tourism, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Environment & Conservation, 1985. Environment Planning Act: General Guidelines for the Preparation and Content of Environment Plans. Department of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1957. ***The forests and conditions in the Territories of Papua and New Guinea.*** Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1965. ***Notes on Keravat forest reserves.*** Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1966. ***Notes on the Bulolo-Wau forest area*** (2nd Ed.). Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1967 a. Timber resources in Papua & New Guinea. Paper prepared for the Sixth Meeting of the Standing Committee of the Australian Forestry Council. Department of Information & Extension Services, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1967 b. ***Notes on the Mount Lawes Territorial Forest*** (2nd Ed.). Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1968. ***Notes on Wau-Bulolo forest activities.*** Division of Silviculture Bulletin No.3, Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1969 a. *Turi na Diwai.* Department of Information & Extension Services, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1969 b. *Turi and the Trees.* Department of Information & Extension Services, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1969 c. *Forestry School Prospectus*, 1970. Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1970. *North coast New Britain forestry and agricultural development.* Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1971. *Giluwe forestry development proposal.* Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1973 a. *New Horizons: Forestry in Papua New Guinea.* Jacaranda Press, Brisbane.

Department of Forests, 1973 b. *Forest Policy of Papua New Guinea.* Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1973 c. National progress report on forestry, Papua New Guinea: period 1968-1973. Paper presented to the Asian Pacific Forestry Commission Meeting, 1973, Canberra. Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1974 a. Forest activities, Gogol Valley, Madang. Paper prepared for the Australian Standing Committee on Forestry. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1974 b. Forest activities, Bulolo. Paper prepared for the Australian Standing Committee on Forestry Meeting. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1978. SEALPA log grading rules. Forest Industries Corporation, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1980. Guidelines for forest development proposals(jointly with National Investment and Development Authority). Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1981. Guidelines for Royalty Appraisal Method. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1985. Facts and Figures. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1986 a. Papua New Guinea timber industry. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1986 b. Forest Research in papua New Guinea. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1988 a. *The Forestry subsector in the Medium Term Development Strategy 1989-1993.* Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1988 b. General information: Timber Rights Purchase Areas. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1988 c. Papua New Guinea Timber Resources - Relevance to Papua New Guinea/ Australia Trade. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1988 d. Drafting Instructions for the Review of the Forest Legislation and Regulations. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1988 e. Manual of TRP Procedures (Rev. 1986). Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1990 a. ***Information papers for the 13th National Premiers Conference,*** 8 - 10th August, 1990. Rabaul. Department of Forests, 1990b. National Forest Policy. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1991 a. A brief on PNG Forestry sector: On the occasion of the appointment of Hon. Jack Genia MP, as the new Minister for Forests on 28th March, 1991. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Forests, 1991 b. Report on a Workshop on Reforestation strategies and Programme. Held at Loloata Island Resort, 21-23 Oct., 1991, Port Moresby.

Department of Forests, 1991 c. National Forest Policy. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

De Silva, H. and Tisdell, C.A. 1987. Weed control strategies for coffee in Papua New Guinea: Small holders, shade, socio-economic and other factors. Department of Agriculture and Livestock, Konedobu.

Dhillinhloe, A.W. 1945-46. The military survey of the forest resources of the commonwealth territories. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 11(12): 613; 619.

Dijk, L.J. van 1942. ***Landschapsbedrijven als middel tot opheffingvan onotwikkelde streken in Nederlandsche-Indie***. Ph D Thesis,Landbouwhoogeschool te Wageningenp.

Doran, J.C. and Skelton, D.J. 1982. Eucalypt seed and botanical collections in Papua New Guinea. ***Forest Genetic Resource Information Paper*** No.11. FAO, Rome.

Drobnack, G.W. and Travers, W.G. 1983. Development of Papua New Guinea forest resources. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclella, 84-92. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Dun, D. and Fenton, R.T. 1974. Some aspects of reforestation in Papua New Guinea. FO:PAP/73/007 - WS/F 1490 Project Report. FAO, Rome.

Eastern, J.C. and Nyberg, O. 1975. Preliminary appraisal of integrated forest industries development-Vanimo. Mimeor FO:PAP/74/011, Draft Project Working Document, FAO, Rome.

Eaton, P.P. 1984. Environmental Policy to combat deforestation. Paper presented to ESCAP Expert Group Meeting on the "Integration of Environment into Development, institutional and Legislative aspects", Tokyo, 5-11thJune, 1984.

Eddie, W.M.M. 1988. Forests of the Bonua-Magarida (Amazon Bay) area, Central Province, Papua New Guinea. Report of a botanical survey. In ***Environmental Plan: Bonua-Magarida Timber Rights Purchase Area Timber Permit 3-28.*** Deniewiako Forest Development Pty Ltd & Rimbunan Hijau (PNG) Pty Ltd, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Eddowes, P.J. 1970. Properties and uses of Papua and New Guinea timbers. 2nd Trade Note. Department of Forests, Forest Products Research Centre, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Eddowes, P.J. 1970/71. Species notes. ***Woodnews*** 9/10: 4-7, 3-4.

Eddows, P.J. 1977 a. ***Commercial timbers of Papua New Guinea.*** Hebamo Press, Port Moresby.

Eddows, P.J. 1977 b. Timber. ***Paradise*** 7: 12-15.

Eddows, P.J. 1977 c. ***Commercial timbers of Papua New Guinea.*** Forest Products Research Centre, Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Eddows, P.J. 1980. ***Lesser known timber species of SEALPA countries***. A Review and Summary. Forest Industries Corporation, Port Moresby.

Edwards, E.T. 1961. ***The natural stands of sago palms, Metroxylon spp. in the Sepik River area of New Guinea and their possible use as a source of commercial starch.*** Geological Fielder & Company, Ltd, Sydney.

Endacott, N.D. 1971. Implications of the woodchip industry as it affects the New Guinea scene. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 37(4): 54-60.

Endo, H. 1977. Conditions for producing dry fibre boards from New Guinea wood. ***Journal of the Hokkaido Forest Products Research Institute*** 310: 8-12(Japanese text).

Environmental Forestry Development (EFD) 1990. Papua New Guinea. Step I. Rattan Plantation Study. Project Reference/EC 6607-37-61-030. Hague, Netherlands.

Entwistle, P.E. 1984. Viral spray trials for control of

insect defoliation of pine trees in the Highlands of Papua New Guinea. EEC Consultancy Project Report No. 5604.31.61.019.

Essex, E. 1983. Forest development - Ulabo's comments on opportunities and constraints. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 47-53. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Evans, J. 1975. Elementary Forestry: Notes for School teachers in Papua New Guinea, Port Moresby.

Evans, J. 1977. Combining agriculture and forestry in the tropics. In ***Proceedings of the Waigani Seminar on "Agriculture in the Tropics",*** 61-66. University of Papua New Guinea.

Evans, J. 1978. Big tree, little future: constraints in logging in upper montane conifer belt in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 1(2): 24-31.

FAO 1975 a. ***Advisor on Timber Concession Agreements, Papua New Guinea. Project findings and recommendations.*** FO:DP/PNG/74/032. Terminal Report, Rome.

FAO, 1975 b. ***Forestry legislation, Papua New Guinea. Project findings and recommendations.*** FO:DP/PNG/74/051. Terminal Report, Rome.

FAO, 1975 c. Vanimo Forest Industries Development, Papua New Guinea. Sandwell Reports X3749/1-5, Rome.

FAO, 1976. *Adviser on Forest Environment Management: Papua New Guinea Project Findings and Recommendations.* FO:DP/PNG/74/033 Terminal Report. FAO, Rome.

FAO, 1981. *Forest Resources of Papua New Guinea and their present and potential utilization.* A draft report prepared for the Government of Papua New Guinea by FAO. 2 vols. PNG/ 81/005/A/ 01/12, Rome.

FAO , 1989. *Forest Management Research and Development: Project Findings and Recommendations.* FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Terminal Report, Rome.

FAO/UNDP, 1974. Report to the Government of Papua New Guinea on the appraisal of a proposal for the construction of an ilegrated pulp, sawnwood and veneer industry in the Ioma area. FAO, Rome.

Fernando, N.A. and Nen, T. (eds). 1990. ***Towards a National Forest Plan.*** An Istitute of Applied Social and Economic Research Report on the National Forest Plan Seminar held at the Forest Research Institute, Lae. 7-10 November, 1989. Institute of Applied Social & Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Finighan, R. 1966. ***Moisture content predictions for eight seasoned timbers under sheltered outdoor conditions in Australia and New Guinea.*** CSIRO Forest Products Laboratory Technical Paper No.44, Melbourne.

Finlayson, W. 1965. Papua New Guinea forestry school. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 45(3): 230-235.

Florence, R.G. u.d. ***The use and development of forest resources in ASPAC countries.*** ASPAC registry of Scientific and Technical Services, Canberra.

Florence, R.G. 1975. Utilization of tropical forests: Case study of Malaysian forestry and its relevance to Papua New Guinea. In ***Symposium on ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** MAB (UNESCO), 13-33. Canberra.

Ford, E. (Ed.). 1974. *Papua New Guinea Resource Atlas.* Jacaranda Press, Brisbane.

Foreman, D.B. 1972. Timber, Commercial species. In *Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,* edited by P. Ryan, 1124-1131. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Forest Industires Council, 1989. Papua New Guinea timber industry. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Forest Management Services (PNG) Pty Ltd, 1988. *Environmental Plan: Timber Permit 1-6, Orlomo Timber Area, Western Province.* Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Forest Products Research Centre, 1970. *Properties and uses of Papua and New Guinea timbers.* Department of Forests, Hohola.

Forest Products Research Centre 1973. ***Properties and uses of Papua and New Guinea timbers.*** Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Fox, J. 1989. Diagnostic tools for social forestry.

Journal of World Forest Resource Management 4: 61-77.

Fraser, A.I. 1981.(Ed.) ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy.*** Institute of National Affairs Discussion Paper No.7, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Fraser, A.I. 1983. Issues in Papua New Guinea forest policy. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 1-9. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Freyne, D.F. and Bell, G.S. 1982. Forest and land resources of Manus and Los Negros Islands. ***Department of Primary Industry Research Bulletin*** 31: 1-52.

Frisk-Smith, T. 1987. Forest harvesting in tropical countries. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 25-30. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Gabien, J. 1987. Role of Forestry education, Paper II. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 42-45. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Gamser, M. and Harwood, C. 1982. ***Charcoal production and use in Papua New Guinea.*** Report 3/82. Papua New Guinea Department of Minerals & Energy, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Garbutt, K.A. and Levy, C. 1970. The effect on the diffusion pattern of components of the BFCA solution of partial drying of the surface of wood between sawing and drying. Unpublished Research Notes. Forest Products Research centre, Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Garbutt, K.A., Rahiria, J. and Levy, C. 1972. The effect of surface drying before dipping on diffusion: Part 4. *Pterygota horsfieldii.* Unpublished Research Notes. Forest Products Research Centre, Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Gardner, M.J. 1977. The use of small sawmills in Papua New Guinea: History and description. Paper presented at the Eighth World Forestry Congress, Jakarta, 1977.

Garrett, J. 1991. Robber barrons of the logging world. ***Pacific Islands Monthly*** 1(6): 5.

Gegeyo, B., Bruce, R.A., Colton, P, Yauieb, A.M.D., Serjeantson, J. and Leet, N. 1975. Madang wood chip project. In S***ymposium on Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** MAB (UNESCO), 185-205. Canberra.

Gessesse, B. 1992. Agroforestry training: need for co-ordination extension. Paper presented at the National MPTS Meeting 25-26 May, 1992. Papua New Guinea Forest Research Institute, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Gibbs, R. 1986. Marketing of forest products. In ***Seminar Proceeding of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 29-34. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Gottstein, J.M. 1960. ***Report on visit to Commonwealth-New Guinea Timbers Ltd, Bulolo.*** CSIRO, Melbourne.

Gowae, G. and Vatasan, G.S. 1991. Measurement of tree diameter increment over short periods of time. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 73-82.

Grattidge, R. 1970. Hoskins timber area. Logging plan 1970-1975. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Gray, B. 1968. Forest tree and timber insect pests in the Territory of Papua and New Guinea. ***Pacific Insects*** 10: 301-323.

Gray, B. 1971a. Insecticidal control of *Hylurdrectonus araucariae* attacking hoop pine in New Guinea. 1. Evaluation of insecticides in field trials. ***Economic Entomology*** 64(4): 488-492.

Gray, B. 1971b. Insecticidal control of *Hylurdrectonus araucariae* attacking hoop pine in New Guinea. 2. Further testing of propoxur. ***Economic Entomology*** 64(4): 1534-1537.

Gray, B. 1972. Observations on the African armyworm, *Spodoptera exempta* (Walker) (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae) in Papua New Guinea following an outbreak in a new forestry plantation area. ***Papua New Guinea Scientific Society Proceedings*** 23: 36-39.

Gray, B. 1973. Forest insect problems in the South Pacific Islands. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 53(1): 39-48.

Gray, B. and Buchter, J. 1969. Termite erradication in *Araucaria* plantations in New Guinea. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 48: 201-207.

Gray, B. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1970. Notes on the incidence, attack, associated insects and control of *Vanapa oberthuri* Pouillaude, a pest of hoop pine, *Araucaria cunninghamii* D. Don plantations in New Guinea. ***Zeitschrift fur Angewandte Entomologie, Bd*** 66(3): 248-256.

Gray, B. and Wylie, F.R. 1974. Forest tree and timber insect pests in Papua New Guinea. II. ***Pacific Institute*** 16: 67-115.

Gray, E.C. 1962. Utilization of tropical forest resources in the Territory of Papua and New Guinea. UNCSAT Conference, Geneva, E/CONF 390, Agenda Item C.7.3.

Greaves, H. 1971. Biodeterioration of tropical hadwood chips in outdoor storage. ***Tappi*** 54(7): 1128-1135.

Gresham, G.E. 1977. Short guide to substitute selling of Papua New Guinea timber. Forest Industries Council, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Gresham, G.E. 1978. Papua New Guinea - a vast timber resources: stress on investment in integrated forest industries. ***Timber Trade Journal (London)*** 180-181.

Gresham, G.E. 1986. Papua New Guinea timber industry - The Future. In *Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guina*, edited by T.R. Vigus, 35-47. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Gresham, G.E. 1988. Timber products display. Forest Industries Council, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Grynberg, R., Wigston, D. and Vemuri, R.S. 1988. Transfer pricing and trade malpractice in the Papua New Guinea log export industry. ***Journal of Interdisciplinary Economics*** 2: 215-243.

Grynberg, R., Vemuri, S.A. and Wigston, D.L. 1988. Reconciling ethical behaviour: transfer pricing in the forest industry of Papua New Guinea. In ***The Ethics of Development: Choices in Development Planning,*** edited by P.J. Hughes and C. Thirlwall, 175-203. University of Papua New Guinea Press, Waigani.

Gunn, B., McDonald, M. and Moriaty, J. 1987. ***1987 seed collections of Acacia auriculiformis from natural populations in Papua New Guinea and Northern Australia.*** Australian Tree Seed Centre, CSIRO Division of Forestry and Forest Products, Canberra.

Gunn, B., McDonald, M. and Gardiner, C. 1988. ***1988 seed collections of tropical acacias in Papua New Guinea and North Queensland.*** Australian Tree Seed Centre, CSIRO Division of Forestry and Forest Products, Canberra.

Gunn, B., Morse, J. and Thomson,L. 1989. ***1989 Seed Collections of Tropical Acacias in Papua New Guinea and North Queensland.*** Australian Tree Seed Centre, CSIRO Division of Forestry and Forest Products, Canberra.

Hartley, A. 1977. Establishment of *Eucalyptus teraticornis* on tailings from Bougainville Copper Mine, Papua New Guinea. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 56(3): 239-245.

Harvey, W.M. 1984. Multi-stage monitoring of forest resources: near space remote sensing, the fourth stage. In ***The role of Science and Technology in the Development of Papua New Guinea*** Vol.4: 11-28. University of Papua New Guinea.

Hasluck, P. 1954. Native labour employed by the Commonwealth-New Guinea Timbers Ltd at Bulolo. *South Pacific* 7(3): 820-821.

Havel, J.J. 1965 a. Plantation establishment of klinki pine (Araucaria hunsteinii) in New Guinea. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 44(3): 172-187.

Havel, J.J. 1965 b. Teaching tropical forest botany. *Unasylva* 19(4): 179-183.

Hamilton, L.S. 1984. A perspective on forestry in Asia and the Pacific. *Wallaceana* W 36: 3-10

Hershey, C. 1990. *Logging*. Melanesian Environment Foundation, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Hershey, C. 1991 a. ***Wok bilong katim diwai: buk bilong rit na rait na toksave.*** Melanesian Environment Foundation, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Hershey, C. 1991 b. ***Au utua gaukara: dauidaui (i.e. duahina), tore tore bona hadibaia hereva durua gaukara ena buka.*** Melanesian Environment Foundation, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Hillis, W.E. 1956. The production of mangrove extract in the delta region of Papua. ***Empire Forestry Review*** 35: 420-436.

Hilton, R.G. 1987. A human scale for forestry development. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 73-75.

Hilton, G. 1988. Firewood: a fuel for development. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 51-53.

Hilton, R.G.E. and Johns, R.J. 1984. The future of forestry in Papua New Guinea. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 63: 103-106.

Hodges, G.J. 1977. ***Financial and social analysis of Forestry plantations in Northern District of Papua New Guinea.*** MSc Thesis, Australian National University, Canberra.

Hoivo, D.J. 1977. "Movement" characteristics of five Papua New Guinean species. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 47-50.

Honshu Paper Company, Ltd. Central Research Laboratory 1970. Photo album of New Guinea wood samples. 2 Vols.

Howcroft, N.H.S. u.d. ***A preliminary introduction to the Bulolo National Seed Production Area H2-86.*** Information Paper. Department of Forests, Management Research Branch, Bulolo, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1973 a. A direct sowing technique for Pinus. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 4. Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1973 b. Protective coverings for *Pinus* grafts. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 13.*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1974 a. ***Forest introduction and improvement trials at Bulolo. A field information sheet.*** Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1974 b. Pregermination techniques for *Araucaria hunsteinii*. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 27.*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 19774 c. Forest pastures legume introductions and improvement trials at Bulolo. A field information sheet. Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1977. Progress of a preliminary tree improvement and seed production programme with *Pinus merkusii* Jungh. et de vries in Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the Progress and Problems of Genetic Improvement of Tropical Forest*** Tress Vol.2. IUFRO.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1979. Tree improvement and seed procurement activities in Papua New Guinea: Progress report 1974-1978. In ***Proceedings of the Conference on Southeast Asian tree Improvement Cooperative Programme,*** Chiang Mai, Thailand 12-18th February, 1979. Royal Forestry Department Bangkok, Thailand, 1980.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1981. Casuarina provenances. In ***Proceedings of Casuarina Ecology, Management and Utilization workshop.*** Canberra.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1983 a. Agroforestry in Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the Seminar on Present and Future role of Agroforestry in the Pacific*** December 1983, Suva, Fiji.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1983 b. ***A manual on forest pastures and legumes for Papua New Guinea*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1985. Agroforestry in village and town tree planting. ***Catalyst*** 15(1).

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1987. Phenology and silviculture of New Guinea Kauri pine (*Agathis* sp.). ***Klinkii*** 3(3) 53-64.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1988. Species selection for afforestation in kunai grassland watersheds. In ***Report on the Watut Watershed Project,*** by R.J. Johns. Chapter 4. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1990. Provenance hybridization in *Araucaria* and its potential role in *Araucaria* tree breeding in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 4(2): 58-62.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1991. An evaluation of growth performance of *Pinus oocarpa* Schiede, No.1, Bulolo Morobe Province, PNG. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 83-89.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1992. Multipurpose tree species profile. *Terminalia impediens* Coode (Combretaceae) ***Klinkii*** 4(4): 30-37.

Howcroft, N.H.S. and Davidson, J. 1974 a. A variety trial of *Pinus caribea* in Papua New Guinea. ***Tropica***

Forestry Research Note SR 14. Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. and Davidson, J. 1974 b. Papua New Guinea tree introduction and improvement: Progress Report 1972-1974. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 26.*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. and Davidson, J. 1974 c. An International Provenance Trial of *Pinus Merkusii* in Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 15.*** Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. and Davidson, J. 1974 d. A provenance trial of *Pinus kesiya* in Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 16.*** Office fo Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Howcroft, N.H.S. and Saulei, S.M. 1990. Potential of exotic and indigenous multipurpose tree species for agriculture and forestry in Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the International Symposium on "Research on Multipurpose Tree Species in Asia",*** edited by Taylor and MacDicken, Windrock International, Washington, DC.

Huston, L.W. 1962. Forestry development in Papua & New Guinea. ***Australian Territories*** 2(6): 4-11.

Iakopo, M. and Pebo, N. 1978. Preservative treatment of green wood using capillary tension. ***Klinkii*** 10(2): 32-36.

IIED 1991. *Evaluation of the wokabout sonil training programme. Report for the UK Foundation for the Peoples of the South Pacific.* International Institute for Environment & Development, London, UK.

Jacobs, M. 1982. The study of minor forest products. *Flora Malesiana Bulletin* 35: 3768-3782.

James, C.F. 1954. ***The wood anatomy of timbers found in mangrove associations of the southwest Pacific area.*** CSIRO, Forest Products Laboratory Project Report, Melbourne.

Jenkin, W. and Lowein, J.C. 1963. Resource survey, Western Highlands. Kuna River Area. Unpubl. Report. Papua New Guinea Department of Forests File No. 90-14-4 PNG.

Jephcott, B. 1974. *Forest Policy: Papua New Guinea, 1974.* Department of forests, Port Moresby.

Johns, C.R. 1962. Moveave sawmill. ***Kibi*** 2: 17-19.

Johns, R.J. 1975. Natural regeneration following chip logging in the lowland tropical rain forest - a case study from the Gogol River Valley. Paper presented to the 2nd Meeting of the PNG Botanical Society.

Johns, R.J. 1989. Plant resources of Papua New Guinea. In ***Proc. First PROSEA Intern. Symp. on Plant Resources of South East Asia.*** pp. 192-200.

Jonas, W. 1972. ***Timber production in the Hoskins area.*** New Guinea Research Bulletin No.49. Australian National University, Canberra.

Jonas, W.J.A. 1975. Forest ecosystem and the development process in less developed countries. In ***Symposium on Ecological effects of Increasing Human Activities on Tropical ans Sub-tropical Forest ecosystems,*** MAB (UNESCO), 157-171. Canberra.

Jonas, W.J.A. 1979. ***Commercial Forestry Production in Papua New Guinea: An Economic Geography.*** PhD Thesis, University of Papua New Guinea.

Jones, N. and Keong, T.C. 1980. A report on visit to some of the *Acacia* forests of Papua New Guinea and Queensland. Working Paper No.2. FAO/UNDP-MAU/78/009.

Jutte, S.M. 1964. Hardwoods of West New Guinea. IV. *Nova Guinea* ns Botany 10(20): 434-449.

Kalkman, C. 1959. *Timber species of Netherlands New Guinea.* Forestry Division.

Kannbicibici, J. 1990. Comparative susceptibility of rain forest timbers to attack by bostrychid beetles. *Klinkii* 4(2): 2-16.

Kange, P. 1979. Report of the official visit to the Republic of the Philippines, Federated States of Malysia and Republic of Singapore, 29 June - 13 July, 1979. Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Kari, D. 1986. To fell or not to fell. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 117-123. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea Univesiry of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Kari, D. and Gardner, M.J. 1979. Regional seminar

on the application of appropriate technology in forestry and forest industries, Manila, Philippines, 11-23 January, 1979: A report. Office of Forests, Boroko.

Keating, W.G. and Bolza, E. 1982. ***Characteristics, properties and uses of timbers. Vol. I. South-east Asia, Northern Australia and the Pacific.*** Inkata Press, Melbourne.

Kehr, K.W. 1986. Papua New Guinea: A review of the sawmilling industry. Working paper No.43. FO:RAS/78/010. FAO, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia.

Kei Beseu Kampani Pty Ltd, 1988. ***Environmental Plan: Timber Permit 18-2, West Manus TRP area.*** Department of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Keket, A.T.P. 1977. Report on a survey carried out in December, 1976 to February, 1977 in Derimbat community and villages along the highway in Manus Province and the local people's views, feelings, attitudes and observations of timber rights purchase and forestry development. University of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Kikala, P.K. . ***Structure of Papua New Guinea Economy: Evaluation of Forest Industry in Papua New Guinea.*** BEc.(Hons.) Thesis, University of Papua New Guinea.

Kingston, B. 1987 a. Forest Management Research and Development: Diagnostic sampling. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Research Control Plan No.524.1, Lae.

Kingston, B. 1987 b. Forest Management Research and Development: Plastic container dimension trial. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Research Control Plan No.232.1, Lae.

Kingston, B. 1988 a. Forest Management Research and Development: Re-establishment and appraisal of existing continous forest inventory in Morobe Province. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Research Control Plan No. 565/1, Lae.

Kingston, B. 1988 b. Forest Management Research and Development: Species enrichment trial. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Research Control Plan No.243/22, Lae.

Kingston, B. 1989. Compilation of tree volume tables for the lowland forests. Forest Management Research and Development, Papua New Guinea. Working Document No.13. FAO-UNDP/PNG/84/003 Project, Lae.

Kingston, B. 1990. Forest Management Research and Development: Forest Management Research Records. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Working Document No.2, Lae.

Kingston, B. and Nir, E. 1988 a. Forest Management Research and Development: A report on diagnostic sampling conducted in Oomsis Forest, Morobe Province. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Working Document No.9, Lae.

Kingston, B. and Nir, E.S. 1988 b. Forest Management Research and Development: Species enrichment trial. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project. Research Control Plan No.243/22, Lae.

Kingston, B. and Nir, E. 1988 c. Master plan for timber stand improvement in lowland and lower montane forests. Forest Management Research and Development. Working Document No.10. FAO-UNDP/PNG/84/003Project, Lae .

Kingston, B. and Tiki, T. 1990 a. Forest Management Research and Development: Performance recording system for logging operations. FAO:DP/PNG/86/009 Project. Working Document No.7, Lae.

Kingston, B. and Oavika, F. 1990 b. Forest Management Research and Development: Species trial. FAO:DP/PNG/86/009 Project. Research Control Plan No.565/2, Lae.

Kingston, B. and Oavika, F. 1990 c. Forest Management Research and Development: Establishment of weeding trial. FAO:DP/PNG/86/009 Project. Research Control Plan No.565/3, Lae.

Kivung, D. 1986. Growth and yield potential of teak (Tectona grandis Linn.) in Papua New Guinea plantations. *Klinkii* 3(2): 2-19.

Koeppen, A. von and Cohen, W.E. 1953. The pulping properties of New Guinea timbers. A preliminary investigation of four mangrove species and Klinki pine. CSIRO Division of Forest Products Progressive Report No.1, Melbourne.

Konabe, C. 1988. Aspects of dip-diffusion treatment and its future in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 2-9.

Konabe, C. 1989. Dip-diffusion of dressed timber - effect of drying. PNG Forest Research Institute, Lae (also in ***Klinkii*** 4(2): 48-54, 1990).

Koning-Vrolijk, G.M.C., Jutte, S.M. and Hof, T. 1962. Properties of New Guinea woods. I. ***Nova Guinea Bot.*** 1-24; 137-175.

Koolhaas, D.R. 1932. Resin of *Agathis labillardieri* Japen Inl. ***Rec. Trav. Chim. Pays Bas.*** 51: 389-395.

Kumar, R. and Iputu, S. 1983. Volume table for *Terminalia brassii* Excell. ***Klinkii*** 2(3): 2-20.

Lamb, D. 1975 a. Kunjingini plantations 1965-1975. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** No.SR.24, Papua New Guinea.

Lamb, D. 1975 b. Weed control in tropical forest plantations using glyphosphate. ***Pans*** 21(2): 177-181.

Lamb, D. 1976 a. Changes in nutrient avaiability following clearing of tropical rain forests. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 30. Office of Forests, Boroko Papua New Guinea.

Lamb, D. 1976 b. Reforestation following chipwood logging: a review of silvicultural research at the Gogol Valley. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** No.34. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Lamb, D. 1980. Some ecological and social consequences of logging rain forests in Papua New Guinea. in *Proc. V Internat. Symp. Tropical Ecol.,* 55-63. Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia.

Lamb, D. 1990. ***Exploiting the Tropical rain forest: An account of pulpwood logging in Papua New Guinea.*** MAB series vol 3. UNESCO & Parthenon Publishing Group Ltd, Carnforth.

Lamb, D. 1991. Combining traditional and commercial uses of rain forests. ***Nature and Resources*** 27(2): 3-11.

Lamb, D. and Bruce, R.A. 1974. Chemical weed control in plantations on lowland rain forest sites. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 22.*** Department of Forests, Boroko.

Lane-Poole, C.E. 1925 a. Forests of Papua and New Guinea. ***Imperial Forestry Journal*** 5: 206-234

Lane-Poole, C.E. 1925 b. ***The forest resources of the Territories of Papua and New Guinea.*** Parliamentary Paper, Government Printer, Melbourne.

Lane-Poole, C.E. 1927. Papua and New Guinea: the forest resources of the Territories. ***Australian Forestry Journal*** 5(10): 33-44.

Lane-Poole, C.E. 1938. Kamarere (*Eucalyptus deglupta*) (*E. mauchinia*). ***New Guinea Agriculture Gazette*** 4(3): 15-17.

Leet, N. 1976. Survey work in the Madang Timber Project. In ***Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** 204-205. Australian UNESCO Committee for MAB, Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

Lembke, C.A. 1974. New era for Papua New Guinea Forest Industries. ***Australian Forest Industries Journal*** 33(7): 6-31.

Leslie, A. 1987. A second look at the economics of natural management systems in tropical mixed forests. ***Unasylva*** 39(155): 47-58.

Levingston, R. 1967. Reforestation with teak. ***South Pacific Bulletin*** 17(4): 41-44.

Levy, C., Garbutt, K.A. and Kumul, M. 1972. The dip-diffusion of Hopea forbessi and the reasons for consistently poor penetration results. Unpublished Research Notes. Forest Product Research Centre, Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Levy, C., Colwell, S.J. and Garbutt, K.A. 1972. The dip-diffusion treatment of tropical building timbers in Papua New Guinea. International Research Group on Preservation Document No.IRG/WP/310.

Lewis, D.J. and Arentz, F. 1988. Technical note on a computer-intensive analysis method. *Klinkii* 3(4): 60-66.

Libilino, I. 1986. Reforestation. In *Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,* edited by T.R. Vigus, 66-70. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Liew, T.C. 1988. A note on growth of *Eucalyptus deglupta* Blume. *Klinkii* 3(4): 54-57.

Lindell, G.R. 1980. Forestry development in Papua New Guinea. *Journal of Forestry* : 152-155.

Logan, A.F. 1978. ***Pulping and paper making potential of tropical hardwoods. V. Individual species from Papua New Guinea and their application in theoretical and simulated samples.*** CSIRO, Division of Chemical Technology Technical paper No.9, East Melbourne.

Logan, A.F. and Philips, F.H. 1974 a. ***The pulping properties of wood species which occur in the Kapuluk timber area and possible extension area.*** CSIRO, Division of Chemical Technology Report, Melbourne.

Logan, A.F. and Philips, F.H. 1974 b. ***The pulping properties of wood species which occur in the Kumusi timber area, Saiho extension area and Ioma Block 5, Papua & New Guinea.*** CSIRO, Division of Chemical Technology, Melbourne.

Louman, B. 1991 a. Possible contribution of social forestry to forest development in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 24-39 (also in ***Tropical Forest Management Update 1993*** 3(1): 7-9.

Louman, B. 1991b. Agroforestry land utilization types in rural velopment in Papua New Guinea - Need for research. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 90-95.

Louman, B. 1992. The wokabaut somil, an economic review. ***Klinkii*** 4(4): 20-29.

Luton, J.R. 1982. Environmental management of logging. In ***Traditional conservation in Papua New Guinea: implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 233-236. Monograph 16. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Luton, J.R. and Skelton, D.J. 1981. Provenance trial of *Gmelina arborea* Roxb in Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note SR 39.*** Office of Forests, Boroko.

Mann, J. 1911. Papuan timbers: some of the properties of six species. ***Proceddings of the Royal Society of Victoria*** ns 24(1): 20-45.

Mantu, J. 1986. The history of forestry development in Papua New Guinea. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 1-9. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Marshall, G. 1990 a. The Barnett Report: A summary of the Report of the Commission of Inquiry into Aspects of the Timber Industry in Papua New Guinea. Asia-Pacific Action, Horbart, Tasmania.

Marshall, G. 1990 b. The Papua New Guinea - TFAP and moratorium: A personal report. ***World Rain Forest*** No.16.

Marshall, G. 1990 c. The political economy of logging; the Barnett inquiry into corruption in the Papua New Guinea Timber Industry. ***The Ecologist*** 20(5):

Marshall, G. 1990 d. Rain forest destruction: Papua New Guinea. ***Arena*** 92: 8-12.

McAdam, J.B. 1949. Forests of Papua & New Guinea and their role in the future of the Territories. Department of Forests, Government Printer, Port Moresby.

McAdam, J.B. 1952 a. Forestry in New Guinea. ***Papua and New Guinea Science Society Annual Report*** pp.21.

McAdam, J.B. 1952 b. The forests of the Territories of Papua and New Guinea. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 18: 674-705.

McAdam, J.B. 1953. Forestry: Address by Director of Forests. ***Papua & New Guinea Agriculture Gazette*** 8(1): 53-54.

McAdam, J.B. 1954. ***The Forests of the Territory of Papua and New Guinea,*** Port Moresby. Government Printer, Port Moresby.

McIntosh, D.H. 1965. Timber potential, Vanimo area, Territory of Papua & New Guinea. Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

McIntosh, D.H. 1974. Papua New Guinea Department of Forests. Progress Report 1966-1972. 10th Commonwealth Forestry Conference.

McIntosh, D.H. and Hammermaster, E.T. 1967. Forest resource assessments using helicopter transport in the Territory of Papua & New Guinea. Paper prepared for the 9th Commonwealth Forestry conference, 1968, New Delhi. Department of Forests, Government Printer, Port Moresby.

McIntosh, D.H. and Granger, K.J. 1970. Forest Resources. In ***An Atlas of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by R.G. Ward and D.A.M. Lea, 48-49. Department of Geography, University of Papua New Guinea,

Longman.

Mclellan, W.C. (Ed) 1983. ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest policy.*** Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Mercer, C.W.L. 1985. *Agrilus* sp. (Buprestidae) attack on *Terminalia catappa* L. around the University of Technology campus. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 103-105.

Mercer, C.W.L. 1986. Pests and diseases in Papua New Guinea forestry plantations. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 79-88. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Mercer, C.W.L., Lewis, D. and Roberts, H. 1986. A trial in Labu TRP to test the effectiveness of three insecticides against *Ambrosia* beetle attack on logs. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 25-39.

Merrifield, L.E. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1975 a. Propagation of Cedar cuttings treated with growth substances. ***Turrialba*** 25(1): 54-57.

Merrifield, L.E. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1975 b. *Ceroplastes rubens* damage of *Pinus caribea*, with notes on scale preferences. ***Silvae Genetica*** 24(4): 85-128.

Millett, J. 1990. ***Log export to processing: Policies revisited the risk evaluation.*** Institute of national Affairs Discussion Paper No.41., Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Ministry of Forests 1979. ***Revised National Forest Policy: White Paper.*** Government of Papua New Guinea, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Ministry of Forestry, 1991. ***National Forest Policy.*** Government of Papua New Guinea, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Mitto, N. 1984. ***Factors affecting people's attitudes to company exploitation of their resources: the case of timber.*** Institute of Applied Social and economic Research, Boroko, papua New Guinea.

Mongko, A. 1977. Differential diffusion of Boron, Chromium and Arsenic. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 39-42.

Mongko, A.H. 1979. Minor forest products. ***Klinkii*** 1(3):50-52

Moore, R. 1986. Profitability of the timber industry. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 24-28. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Moss, G.F. 1966. Potential importance of bamboo in the Territory of Papua & New Guinea. ***Industrial Review*** 4(3): 13-18.

Mulung, K. 1992. Tissue culture technique studies experiment with two rattan species. ***Klinkii*** 4(4): 11-19.

Myers, N. 1980. ***Conversion of Tropical Moist Forests.*** National Academy of Science, Washington, D.C.

Myers, N. 1983. Tropical moist forests: Over exploited and under utilized? ***Forest ecology and Management*** 6: 59-79.

Myers, N. 1988a. Tropical forests: Much more than Stocks of wood. ***Journal of Tropical Ecology*** 4: 209-221.

Nagle, G.S. 1976. ***Advice on forest environment management: Papua New Guinea project findings and recommendations.*** FAO:UNDP/PNG/74/03 Project Terminal Report. FAO, Rome.

Nahuat, T. 1977. Healing of prunning scars. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 18-23.

Nahuat, T. 1978. Provincial News: East New Britain. Reforestation in Open Bay, trial plantings. ***Klinkii*** 1(2): 41-42.

Natera, G. 1985. Leaching characteristics of wood treated by BFCA (Boron-Fluorine-Chromium-Arsenic) by dip diffusion and differential release of capillary tension. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 2-14.

Ng, F.S.P. 1988. Forest tree biology. In ***Malaysia (Key Environments),*** edited by Earl of Cranbrook, 102-125.

NIDA & Department of Forests, 1975. Guidelines for forest development proposals. Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Nir, E. 1989. Sawn timber recovery of some PNG species of logs. ***Klinkii*** 4(1): 85-90.

Nolan, T. 1985. Reforestation and land tenure in the

Solomon Islands: lessions from other countries in the South Pacific. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 15-21.

Nor, S.M. 1988. Forest management. In ***Malaysia (Key Environment),*** edited by Earl of Cranbrook, 126-137.

Oavika, F. 1990. Forest Management Research and Development: A first examination of the silvicultral characteristics of *Anisoptera* species. FAO:DP/PNG/86/009 Project. Working Document No.3.

Oavika, F. 1991. Determining standing volumes of natural forest tree species - *Anisoptera thurifera*. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 65-72.

Oavika, F. u.d. Timber Stand Improvement Trial (Mendi). Unpublished Research Notes. Forest Research Management Branch, PNG Forest Research Institute, Lae.

Oavika, F. and Nir, E.S. 1990. Forest Management Research and Development: Silvicultural characteristics of some indigenous commercial species in Papua New Guinea. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003. Working Document No.4, Lae.

O'Collins, M. 1990. Socio-Economic factors in Forest Management Research and Development. Unpublished Consultant Report for FAO:UNDP/PNG/84/003 Forestry Project, PNG Forest Research Institute, Lae.

O'Collins, M. and Lorraine, A. 1989. Assessment of the impact of forest operations on the environment and village communities. Report of field work undertaken on the West Coast Manus by students of the Forest Department, Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests. u.d. ***Tree Volume Tables.*** Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1976 a. ***Register of growth plots in Papua New Guinea.*** Forest Management Research Branch, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1976 b. Forestry. Papua New Guinea Office of Information, Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1976 c. ***Proceedings of the First Papua New Guinea Silvicultural Research Conference, 1968, Buluolo.*** Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1976 d. General information: Timber rights purchase areas, Papua New Guinea (Issued 30.6.1976). Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1977 e. Careers in Forestry. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1977 f. Facts & Figures. Konedobu, Papua New Guinea. Office of Forests,

Office of Forests 1978 a. General information: Timber licences and permits, Papua New Guinea (Issued 1.1.78). Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1978 b. Forest for people: A report of the 8th World Forestry Congress, Djakarta. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1978 c. Facts & Figures. Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1979 a. Country statement: Dipterocarps in Papua & New Guinea. Paper prepared for the regional seminar workshop, 14th May - 5th June, 1979, Manila, Philippines. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1979 b. Revised National Forest Policy: White Paper. Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1979 c. Supplement for the Heads of Mission Meeting, Port Moresby, 23rd May, 1979. Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1980. Facts & Figures. Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1981. Facts & Figures. Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, 1983. Facts & Figures. Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Office of Forests, Office of Information and NIDA, 1976. Forest Industries development: West Sepik Province, Papua New Guinea. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Olderman, R.A.A. (Ed.) 1982. ***Tropical hardwood utilization: Practice and prospects.*** Nijhoff/Junk, Hague.

Oliver, A. 1984. Road density for logging operations in papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 2(4): 47-66.

Oteng-Amoako, A.A. 1990. ***Macroscopic wood identification Manual for Papua New Guinea timbers.*** PNG Forest Research Institute Publication No.1. Kristen Press, Madang, Papua New Guinea.

Paijmans, K. and Pullen, R. 1969. Forest resources of the Kerema-Vailala Area. In ***Lands of the Kerema-Vailala Area, Papua-New Guinea,*** 117-131. CSIRO Land Research Series 23, Melbourne.

Pandey, D. 1987. Yield models of plantations in the tropics. ***Unasylva*** 39(3-4): 74-75.

Pandia, A. 1986. The effectiveness of the fungicide Farmay Plus in controlling sap-stain fungi. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 40-47.

Papua New Guinea Forest Research Institute, 1989. ***Detailed Environmental Plan for the Kui Block 1 TRP area.*** Prepared for SKB Development Corporation & Timber Producers & Marketing Corporation, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Forest Research institute, 1990. Annual Report 1989. Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Pearson, M.N. 1979. Student guide to important plant diseases of Papua New Guinea. University of Papua New Guinea, Biology Department, Waigani.

Perry, K.R. 1960. Timber industry training college (Lae). ***Harvest*** 6(2): 55-66.

Perry, K.R. 1985. Forestry. In *Papua New Guinea Atlas: a nation in transition,* edited by D. King and S. Ranck, 60-61. Robert Brown & Associates, Bathurst.

Phillips, F.H. 1976. The pulping of tropical woods. Research Review 1975. CSIRO Division of Chemical Technology, Melbourne.

Phillips, F.H. and Watson, A.J. 1959. Pulping studies on New Guinea woods. I. Sulphate, sulphite and neutral sulphite semi chemical pulps from *Excoecaria agallocha* L. and *Camptostemon schulzii* Mast. Division of Forest Products Technical Paper. ***Forest Products of Australia*** No 8: 1-19.

Phillips, F.H. and Logan, A.F. 1976. Papua New Guinea hardwoods: Future resource of raw material for pulping and paper-making. *Appita* 30(1): 29-40.

Phillips, F.H. and Logan, A.F. 1977. Pulping and paper making potential of tropical hardwoods. IV. A quality assessment of pulp from the forest resource at Vanimo, Papua New Guinea. CSIRO, Division of Chemical Technology technical Paper No.8, Melbourne.

Phillips, F.H., Logan, A.F. and Balodis, V. 1979. Suitability of tropical forests for pulpwood: mixed hardwoods, residues and reforestation species. ***Tappi*** 62(3): 77-81.

Pilotti, C.A. 1987. ***Assessment of the dip-diffusion process used in Papua New Guinea for the treatment of sawn timber.*** Dip. Sci. Thesis, University of Papua New Guinea.

Pilotti, C.A. 1991. Factors affecting the diffusion of BFCA salts in green timber. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 40-53.

Polume, R. and Tinkulung, A. 1979. Air drying of timber in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 1(3): 41-49.

Poore, D. 1989. ***No timber without trees - Sustainability in tropical forests. A case study for ITTO.*** Earthscan Publications Ltd, London.

Poore, M. 1988. Natural forest management for sustainable timber production: Overview. IIED, London.

Pryde Funiture (PNG), 1982. ***Beauty of Papua New Guinea hardwoods brought to you by Pryde Furniture.*** Pryde Furniture (PNG)Co., Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Raeder-Roitzsch, J.E and Zeeny, F.B. 1975. Proposed forestry legislation. Papua New Guinea Department of Agriculture, Livestock & Fisheries, Konedobu, Papua New Guinea.

Ramsay, A. 1966. Forest surveying. Training manual for the forestry school, Vol.2. Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Rappard, F.W. 1962. Bos en bosexploitatie in het centrale Bergland. *Ned. Nieuw-Guinea* 10: 18-21.

Richardson, S.D. 1968 a. Mission to West Irian. *Commonwealth Forestry Review* : 138-149.

Richardson, S.D. 1968 b. ***The Role of Forest-Based Industries in the Economic and Social Development of West Irian.*** UNDP Funds of the UN for the Development of West Irian. United Nations, New York.

Richardson, S.D. 1973. ***Forestry and forest industrial education and training in Papua New Guinea: A Report.*** FAO, Rome.

Richardson, S.D. 1981 a. Growing wood for energy in the South Pacific: constraints and opportunities. ***Klinkii*** 2(1): 20-32.

Richardson, S.D. 1981 b. Forestry and the environment in the South Pacific. Topic Review 8. In ***Topic Reviews 1981,*** South Pacific Regional Environment Programme, South Pacific Commission, Noumea.

Richardson, S.D. 1982. A chip of the block. ***Paradise*** 36: 11-13.

Richardson, S.D. 1984. Forestry investment and the Pacific Islands. In ***Economic Development and Trade in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by A. Sawyerr, 93-106. University of Papua New Guinea Press, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Riechert, C. 1986. ***Promotion of minor forest products in Papua New Guinea.*** Field Document No.8. FO:DP/PNG/84/061. DPI/FAO, Port Morsby, Papua New Guinea.

Roberts, H. 1979. *Lymantria ninayi* B. Br. (Lepidoptera: Lymantriidae) a potential danger to *Pinus* afforestation in the Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Foretry Resreach Note*** SR 37. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Roberts, H. 1987. Entomology bulletin Nos.46, 47 & 48. Forest insect pests of Papua New Guinea, 2, 3 & 4. Pin-hole borers (short hole borers) attach on logs, lumber and living trees, white ant (termites) attacks on plantation trees and defoliators of *Pinus* (pines) in the Highlands. ***Harvest*** 12(3): 91 - 96, 97-108.

Roberts, H. and Morimoto, K. 1987. New Platypodidae (Coleoptera) from the mountain forests of Papua New Guinea. *Esakia* 25: 161-181.

Rokova, M. and Konabe, C. 1989 a. Assessment of untreated Papua New Guinea timbers against subterranean termites: Progress Reports 1 and 2. PNG Forest Research Institute, Lae.

Rokova, M. and Konabe, C. 1989 b. Wood destroying termites in the National Capital District of Papua New Guinea. PNG Forest Research Institute, Lae.

Rokova, M. and Konabe, C. 1990. Assessment of untreated Papua New Guinea timbers for resistance to subterranean termites. ***Klinkii*** 4(2): 19-27.

Ross, A. E.H. 1981. ***Forest Industry in Papua New Guinea's Economic Development Strategy: A Public Policy Analysis of Targets and Performance, 1972-1977.*** MA Thesis, University of Papua New Guinea.

Routley, R. and Routley, V. 1975. Destructive forestry in Australia and Melanesia. In ***The Melanesian Environment,*** edited by J.H. Wilson, 374-397. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Routley, R. and Routley, V. 1980. Destructive forestry in Melanesia and Australia. ***Ecologist*** 10(1): 56-67.

Sangster, A.T. 1973. ***Report on the Open Bay Timber Area.*** Sabah Timber Company, Sandakan, Malaysia.

Sardina, F.C. 1987. Forest working plan preparation, road and logging practices of Stettin Bay Lumber Company. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 4-10. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Sargent, C. 1988. Sustainable development. Some international and local perspectives. In ***INA Forestry Seminar,*** edited by J. Millet, B68-B72 (also in INA Discussion Paper No.36). Institute of National Affairs, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Sargent, C. and Burgess, P. 1988. ***The wokabaut somil. Some issues in small-scale sawmilling in Papua New Guinea.*** International Institute of Environment & Development, London, UK.

Saroa, K.M. 1988. Multipurpose, nitrogen-fixing trees for small-farm use in Papua New Guinea. In ***Multipurpose tree species for small-farm use,*** edited by D. Withington, K.G. MacDicken, C.B. Sastry and N.R. Adams, 124. Winrock International, Washington DC.

Sasagi, U. and Libitino, I. 1982. Manufacture of timber using the Alaskan Junior Mill. ***Klinkii*** 2(2): 59-82.

Sasakila, M. 1973. ***Forest Policy: Papua New Guinea.*** Papua New Guinea Department of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M. 1987 a. Natural regeneration: Its implications for forest management in Papua New

Guinea. ***Ples*** 3: 10-15.

Saulei, S.M. 1987 b. The forest development crisis in Papua New Guinea. In **Proc. Conf. Forest Resources Crisis in Third World,** 81-92. SAM, Penang.

Saulei, S.M. 1987 c. ***Detailed Environmental Plan for the Wawoi-Guavi Block 2 Timber Rights Purchased Area, Upper Bamu, Western Province, Papua New Guinea.*** Department of Biology, University of Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M. 1988 a. ***Detailed Environmental Plan for the Turama P area, Upper Turama, Gulf Province, Papua New Guinea.*** Timber Investments Management (PNG) Pty Ltd, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M. 1988 b. Incohesive forest policy. Biology Department, University of Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M. 1990. Forest research and development in Papua New Guinea. ***Ambio*** XIX (8): 379-382.

Saulei, S.M. 1991. ***Environmental Impact Assessment of the Gogol Timber Project, Madang Province, Papua New Guinea.*** Biology Department, University of Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M. 1993 a. The problems of managing tropical forests in Papua New Guinea. In *Proc. Intern. Confer. on Ecological Economics, with emphasis on Forest Conservation and Management.* Lankawi, Malaysia, 20-22 July, 1992.

Saulei, S.M. 1993 b. The Forest resources of Oceania. In *Conservation Biology in Australia and Oceania*, edited by C. Moritz, J. Kikkawa and D. Doley. Surrey Beatty & Sons, Chipping Norton, Australia.

Saulei, S.M. and Nagari, T. 1987. *Environmental impact assessment of the Danfu and Nakmai timber areas, New Ireland Province: A case study.* Department of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Saulei, S.M., Daur, P. Ngasengem, T., Oala, E. and Sennart, S. 1988. ***Detailed Environmental Plan for Ioma Block 4 TRP area, Oro Province, Papua New Guinea.*** Dewai Resources Pty Ltd, Popondetta, Papua New Guinea.

Saunders, J.C. 1965. Forest resources of the Wabag-Tari Area. In ***Lands of the Wabag-Tari Area, Papua-New Guinea,*** 116-124. CSIRO Land Resources Series 15, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1967 a. Additional forest resource data for the Lands of the Sofia-Pongani area. In ***Lands of the Sofia-Pongani area, Territory of Papua & New Guinea.*** CSIRO, Division of Land Research and Regional Survey Series No. 17,Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1967 b. Forest resources of Bougainville and Buka Islands. In ***Lands of Bougainville and Buka Islands, Territory of Papua New Guinea,*** 147-156. CSIRO Land Research Series 20, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1968. Forest resources of the Wewak-Lower Sepik Area. In ***Lands of the Wewak-Lower Sepik Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 125-132. CSIRO Land Research Series No.22, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1970. Forest resources of the Goroka-Mount Hagen Area. In ***Lands of the Goroka-Mount Hagen Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 119-125. CSIRO Land Research Series No.27, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1972 a. Forest resources of the Vanimo Area. In ***Land resources of the Vanimo Area, Papua New Guinea,*** 99-118. CSIRO Land Research Series 30, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1972 b. Forest resources of the Aitape-Ambunti area. In *Lands of the Aitape-Ambunti area, Aitape, West Sepik Province,* 133-149. Land Research Series No. 30. CSIRO, Melbourne.

Saunders, J.C. 1976. Forest resources. In *Lands of the Remu-Madang Area, Papua New Guinea,* edited by R.G. Robbins. 110-125. CSIRO Land Research Series No.37, Melbourne.

Scholes, W.A. 1974. Forest for Papua & New Guinea: industry of the future. *World Crops* 26(4): 160-161.

Seddon, D. 1978 Lessons of the Gogol. In *Viewpoint,* Newsletter No.6. Macquarie University, Sydney.

Seddon, D. 1984. Logging in the Gogol Valley, Papua New Guinea. ***Ambio*** 13: 345-350.

Sem, G.S. 1986. Problems of communication on

tropical forests in Papua New Guinea. Paper presented at the Workshop on Communication strategy on tropical forest issues, Benzarmasin, Indonesia, 20th December, 1986.

Semoso, E., Brightwell, N. and Samol, G. 1979. Report of the Papua New Guinea delegation to the 8th World Forestry congress. Office of Forests, Department of Primary Industry, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Shepherd, K.R. and Richter, H.V. 1979. ***Forestry in national development: production systems, conservation, foreign trade and aid.*** Development Studies Centre, ANU, Canberra.

Shineberg, D. 1967. ***They came for sandalwood: A study of the sandalwood trade in the South-west Pacific 1830-1865.*** Melbourne University Press, Calton.

Siaguru, P. (Ed) 1986. ***Logging in Papua New Guinea.*** Proceedings of a Seminar held at Timber Industry Training College, Lae. 22-23rd Oct., 1987. Forestry Department, PNG University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Siaguru, P. and Wigston, D.L. 1985. National manpower assessment and needs of the forest industry in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 89-102.

Siaguru, P. and Wigston, D.L. 1984. Manpower needs in forestry and the environment in Papua New Guinea. In ***The role of Science and Technology in the Development of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.4 : 76-79. University of Papua New Guinea.

Siaguru, P., Taurereko, R. and Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1987. Line planting with striplings of *Cedrela odorata*. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 76-80.

Siaguru, P. and Taurereko, R. 1988. Line planting with striplinings of *Cedrela odorata* in logged over natural forest. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 10-16.

Singh, K. 1986. Agroforestry potential. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of the Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 71-78. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Siriga, N. 1987. Role of Forestry Education, Paper III. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 56-60. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Sisam, J.W.B. 1947. The use of aerial survey in forestry and agriculture. ***Commonw. Agric. Bur.*** 9: 1-59.

Sitanzi, S.V. and Taurereko, R. 1977. Wood anatomy of *Papuacedrus papuana* (F.Mull.)L. ***Klinkii*** 1(1): 43-46.

Skelton, D. 1981. ***Reforestation in Papua New Guinea.*** Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Skelton, D.J. 1983. ***Provenance seed collection of Acacia mangium Willd. in Western Province, Papua New Guinea, Oct., 1980.*** Working Paper No.10, FAO/UNDP-Mal/78/009. Forest Research Centre, Sepilok, Malaysia.

Skelton, D. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1987. Seed production and silvicultural trials of Acacias in Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of an International Workshop on Australian Acacias in Developing Countries,*** edited by J.W. Turnbull, 188-190. ACIAR, Canberra.

Smith, J.E.N. 1975. ***Forest assessment and working plans*** (Rev. Ed.). Forestry College Training Manual Vol.7. Papua New Guinea Forestry College, Bulolo, Papua New Guinea.

Smith, J.E.N. 1976. ***Silviculture of Pinus in Papua New Guinea*** (Rev. Ed). Division of Silviculture Bulletin No.5. Office of Forests, Port Moresby.

Spencer, M. 1975. Ecological and epidemiological consequences of logging in the Gogol Timber Rights Purchase Area. In ***Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** 207-209. Australian UNESCO Committee for MAB, Publication No.3. Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

Spender, P.C. 1951. Development of the timber resources of Papua & New Guinea. ***South Pacific*** 4(13): 233-235.

Spillane, G. 1986. Forest Industries today. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 17-23. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Srivastava, P.B.L. 1985. ***Environmental and Socio-Economic aspects of tropical deforestation in Asia and the Pacific: Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished Report. Department of Forests, Port Moresby,

Papua New Guinea.

Srivastava, P.B.L. 1986. Special study on forest management afforestation and utilization of forest resources in developing regions, Asia-Pacific region: Shifting cultivation, problems and alternatives. FAO, Bangkok.

Srivastava, P.B.L. and Howcroft, N.H.S. 1987. The role of Department of Forests in raising energy plantations. In ***Proceedings of the First National Seminar on Renewable Energy for Rural Development.*** University of Papua New Guinea, Port Moresby.

Srivastava, P.B.L. and Yelu, W. 1992. Acacias in Papua New Guinea: Current and Future Research. In ***Tropical Acacias in East Asia and the Pacific,*** edited by Kamis Awang & D.A. Taylor, 44-49. Winrock International, Forestry/FRED, Arlington, USA.

Stocker, G.C. 1988. ***Forest Management Research and Development: Rain forest Silviculture -Second Report***. FAO:DP/PNG/84/003 Project, Working Document No.12, Lae.

Stocker, G.C. 1991. Achieving sustainable forest management. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 2-12.

Stocker, G.C. 1992. Managing logged-over forest. ***Klinkii*** 4(4): 4-10.

Streimann, H. 1969. Microphotographs of the woods of some commercial timbers of the Territories of Papua and New Guinea. *Papua and New Guinea Forestry College,* 27-29; 37-38; 45-46; 54.

Suttie, W.R. 1962. Forestry in Papua & New Guinea: a transition period, 1951-1961. Presidential address to the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society, March, 1962. Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Suttie, W.R. 1966. Progress report, 1960-65 by the Department of Forests of Papua & New Guinea. Paper prepared for the 9th Commonwealth Forestry Conference, New Delhi. Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Swift, J.F. 1984/85. Agro forestry garden in Morobe Province: Agronomics results and observations after five years of continuous cultivation. *Science in New Guinea* 11(2): 70-79.

Tagamasau, A.L. 1979. Timber grading - its uses and benefits to timber traders in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 1(3): 20-30.

Takaya, N. 1977. Plywood production from New Guinea wood. ***Journal of the Hokkaido Forest Products Research Institute*** 311: 12-19.

Takaya, N. 1978. Plywood production from tropical wood (Japanese text). ***Journal of the Hokkaido Forest products Research Institute*** 6: 1-7.

Takenchi, K. 1974. ***Tropical hardwood trade in the Asia-Pacifci basin.*** Staff Occasional Paper No.17. World Bank, Washington, DC.

Tambi, N.J. 1978. Provincial News: Madang: review of the present sampling system: Timber resources. ***Klinkii*** 1(2): 46-47.

Tambi. N.J. 1979. Forestry in Madang. ***Klinkii*** 1(3): 60-61.

Tambi, N.J. 1987. The planning links-from long term to operational. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 46-55. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Tamblyn, N. Colwell, S.J. and Vickers, G.N. 1972. ***Preservative treatment of tropical building timbers by a dip diffusion process.*** Government Printer, Port Moresby.

Tamblyn, N., Rayneers, S. and Levy, C. 1978. Field and marine tests in Papua New Guinea. I. Performance of creosote and copper-chrome-arsenic preservatives in pine and eucalypt timbers. *Journal of the Institute of Wood Science* 8(2): 53-58.

Tamblyn, N. and Levi, C. 1978. Field and marine tests in Papua New Guinea. II. A field test of 68 indigenous timbers treated with Copper Chome- Arsenic and Creosote after eight years exposure. *Journal of the Institute of Wood Science* 8(2): 134-142.

Taylor, R. 1991. Inter-Governmental disputes and the concurrent legislation subjects: Lessons from the Manus forestry dispute. *Melanesian Law Journal,* 57-70.

Teifer, B. 1987. Logging planning in Papua New Guinea. In *Logging in Papua New Guinea,* edited by P. Siaguru, 11-24. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Thompson, H. 1992. The forests of Papua New

Guinea: the dilemma of development. Economics Programme Working Papers. Murdoch University, Australia.

Thompson, L. 1993. Capitalising on timber. ***Pacific Islands Monthly*** 63(1): 29-32.

Tiki, T. 1990. A study of log grading rules applied in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 4(2): 34-47.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1980. Agro-forestry for Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 1(4): 37-49.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1983 a. Forest policy and law in Papua New Guinea. In ***Issues in Papua New Guinea Forest Policy,*** edited by W.C. Mclellan, 100-111. Institute of National Affairs, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1983 b. Wood as a source of energy: the generation of electricity. ***Klinkii*** 2(3): 49-61.

Tisseverainghe, A.E.K. 1985. Forest law in Melanesia with particular reference to Papua New Guinea. ***Kinkii*** 3(4): 43-52.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1986a. Forest policy and law, past, present and future. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 10-16. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1986 b. The identification of logs. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 57-66.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1987. The durability of dry wood. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 27-32.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1988. Building design and the termite problem. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 37-42.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1989. Constraints on the domestic processing of forest products. A paper presented at the International Law Conference on "Exploitation of Resources in the Pacific, 6-8th November, 1989, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Tisseverasinghe, A.E.K. 1990. The question of processing of logs and added value. ***Klinkii*** 4(1): 55-63.

Touber, L., Saling, E.M.A., Andriesse, W. and Hakkeling, R.T.A. 1989. ***Inventory and evaluation of tropical forest land: Guidelines for a common methodology.*** The Tropenbos Foundation, Ede.

Trenaman, K. 1977. ***Forestry preparation mission: Final report on PNG/77/009 project.*** FAO, Rome.

Ts, A.B. 1974. Potensi hunten Irian Jaya dan prospeknya. ***Irian*** 3(3): 1-50.

Turnbull, J.W., Skelton, D.J., Subagyno, M. and Hardijanto, E.B. 1983. Seed collections of tropical Acacias in Indonesia, Papua New Guinea and Australia. ***Forest genetic Resource Information Paper*** No.12. FAO, Rome.

Umboi Timber Investment Pty Ltd 1988. ***Environment Impact Study on the Development of Umboi Timber Project.*** Department of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

UNDP/FAO, 1988. ***Assistance in selective technical aspects of forestry. Papua New Guinea Project Findings and Recommendations.*** FO:DP/PNG/84/001 Terminal Report. FAO, Rome.

UNDP/FAO 1990. ***A study of intra-regional trade flow in the Asia-Pacific.*** UNDP/FAO Project RAS/86/04 Field Document No.21. FAO, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia.

Unwin, P. 1990. Wokabaut somil: a new rural industry for Papua New Guinea. ***Appropriate Technology*** 17(3): 22-24.

US Department of Navy, 1944. ***Native woods for construction purposes in the western Pacific region*** (Rev. Ed.). Bureau of Yards and Docks, Washington, DC, USA.

Vaiaso, N. 1984. Differences in preservative content in wood treated by diffusion and differential release of capillary tension. ***Klinkii*** 2(4): 32-46.

Vatasan, G.S. 1979. Low cost aerial photography for forest management. ***Klinkii*** 1(3): 31-40.

Vatasan, G.S. 1980. The applicability of multispan logging skylines in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 1(4): 10-22.

Vatasan, G.S. 1982. Consequences of logging in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 2(2): 83-89.

Vatasan, G.S. 1984. Photogrammetric tree stem measurement. ***Klinkii*** 2(4): 19-31.

Vatasan, G.S. 1985. Some practical aspects of forest inventories in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(4): 36-42.

Vatasan, G.S. 1986 a. The case for cable skidding in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 48-56.

Vatasan, G.S. 1986 b. New trends in logging equipment: implications for Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(2): 67-75.

Vatasan, G.S. 1986 c. Microcomputers in PNG Forestry. In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 48-58. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Vatasan, G.S. 1987 a. Development of microcomputer programmes for use in forestry in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 18-26.

Vatasan, G.S. 1987 b. Notes on the productivity of logging operations in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(3): 65-72.

Vatasan, G.S. 1987 c. Forest roads: the key to sustained yield forestry. In ***Logging in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Siaguru, 17-24. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Vatasan, G.S. 1987 d. The relevance of a forestry degree course for logging, (Role of Forestry Education, Paper i). In *Logging in Papua New Guinea,* edited by P. Siaguru, 31-41. Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Vatasan, G.S. 1988. Forest resource inventories. *Klinkii* 3(4): 27-36.

Vatasan, G.S. and Vatasan, R.N. 1982. Films suitable for low cost aerial photography. *Klinkii* 2(2): 42-47.

Vatasan, G.S. and Vatasan, R.N. 1983. Some aspects of low cost aerial photography for forest management. *Klinkii* 2(3): 21-28.

Vatasan, G.S. and Vatasan, R.N. 1984. Photogrammetric tree stem measurement. *Klinkii* 2(4): 19-31.

Vergara, N.T. 1978. Investors in Papua New Guinea beset by landownership conflicts. ***Journal of the Association of Surveyors of Papua New Guinea*** 6(2): 7-9.

Vergara, N.T. 1984. Making fragile uplands stable with agroforestry. ***Klinkii*** 2(4): 1-18.

Vickers, G.N. 1966. Timber preservation: present status in Papua & New Guinea. ***Woodnews*** 1: 2-4.

Vigus, T.R. 1983. Merimanda Sawmill. ***Klinkii*** 2(3): 62-64.

Vigus, T.R. 1984. Labour productivity in forestry plantations in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 2(4): 75-83.

Vigus, T.R. (Ed.) 1986 a. ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea.*** The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Vigus, T.R. 1986 b. Management of natural regeneration, a way out of the dilemma? In ***Seminar Proceedings of the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 107-116. The Forestry society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Wallace, W.G. 1966. Cutting pads in the forest for Bell 47-3GB1 helocopter operation. Prepared for the Helicopter survey team, Resource Section, Division of Management, Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua & New Guinea.

Wari, K. and Levy, C. 1972. The effect of surface drying before dipping on diffusion: Part 5. *Maxtixiodendron pachyclados* and *Pometia pinnata*. Unpublished Research Notes. Forest Products Research Centre, Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

Watt, G.R. 1979. *Sector paper on Forestry. Report on the South Pacific Agricultural Survey, 1979.* Asian Development Bank, Manila, Philippine.

Webb, L.J. 1977. ***Ecological considerations and safeguards in the Modern Use of Tropical Lowland Rain Forests as a source of Pulpwood: Example, the Madang area PNG.*** Office of Environment and Conservation, Department of Natural Resources, Papua New Guinea.

White, A.E. 1974. Gogol reforestation costing study. Department of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

White, K.J. 1965. Forestry activities in the Territory of Papua & New Guinea. ***South Pacific Bulletin*** 15(2): 31-34.

White, K.J. 1971. Forest resources of Papua & New Guinea. ***Australian Timber Journal*** 37(4): 26-29.

White, K.J. 1972 a. Forest resources in Papua & New Guinea. Paper prepared for the 12th Pacific Science Congress, 1971, Canberra. Department of Forests, port Moresby.

White, K.J. 1972 b. Forest Resources of Papua New Guinea. ***Commonwealth Forestry Review*** 51(1): 58-61.

White, K.J. 1974 a. Management of the rain forest ecosystem, ecological and environment considerations. Paper presented at UNESCO sub-regional Seminar on Ecology and Environmental Sciences, Bogor.

White, K.J. 1974 b. Political and social demand and impact on the rain forest. Paper presented at UNESCO sub-regional Seminar on Ecology and Environmental Sciences, Bogor.

White, K.J. 1974 c. Forestry. In ***Papua New Guinea Resource Atlas,*** edited by E. Ford, 14-15. Jacaranda Press, Brisbane.

White, K.J. 1975 a. Planned developments in lowland rain forest in Papua New Guinea with special reference to infra-structure, mining and forestry. In *Ecological effects of increasing Human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,* 35-49. Man and the Biosphere Publication No.3. Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

White, K.J. 1975 b. Constraints on developing Forest Industries in Papua New Guinea. In ***The Melanesian Environment,*** edited by J.H. Wilson, 398-406. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

White, K.J. 1975 c. Notes on reforestation cost estimates for *Eucalyptus deglupta* in Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Forest Research Note*** No.31. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

White, K.J. 1976 a. Australian forest policy in the Territory of Papua and New Guinea. Presidential address to the Papua New Guinea Scientific Society (also in Department of Forests files/publications), Port Moresby.

White, K.J. 1976 b. Notes on enrichment planting in lowland rain forests of Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Forest Research Note*** No.31. Office of Forests, Papua New Guinea.

White, K.J. 1977. Forest management requirements in lowland rain forest in Papua New Guinea. ***Tropical Forestry Research Note*** SR 35. Office of Forests, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

White, K.J. and Cameron, A.L. 1966. Silvicultural techniques in Papua and New Guinea forest plantations. ***Division of Silviculture Bulletin*** No.1: 1-99. Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

White, K.J. and White, A.E. 1976. The effects of industrial development on mangrove forest in the Gulf Province of Papua New Guinea. ***Ecology Progress Report*** No.3. Office of Forests, Port Moresby.

White, T.C. 1944. New Guinea timbers. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** n.s. 59: 278-282.

Whitmore, T.C. 1980. Utilization, potential, and conservation of *Agathis,* a genus of tropical Asian conifers. ***Economic Botany*** 34: 1-12.

Whyte, I.N. 1975. ***Land classification and mapping for reforestation planning in Papua New Guinea.*** Unpublished Report, Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Wigston, D. 1986 a. Training and localisation in the forest industry of Papua New Guinea. In ***Proceedings of the Seminar on the Future of Forestry in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by T.R. Vigus, 59-65. The Forestry Society of the Papua New Guinea University of Technology, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Wigston, D. 1986 b. Environmental Planning Legislation in PNG, the example of Timber Rights Purchases. ***Ibid.,*** 89-106.

Wigston, D. and Siaguru, P. 1985. National manpower assessment and the needs of the forest industry in Papua New Guinea. ***Klinkii*** 3(1): 89-95.

Wint, S.M. 1986. ***A study of intra-regional trade flow in the Asia-Pacific.*** UNDP/FAO project RAS/86/048. Field Document No.21. Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia.

Womersley, J.S. 1975 a. Management of mangrove forests. Utilization versus conservation with special

reference to the forests of the Papuan Gulf. In ***Proc. Internat. Symp. on Biology and Management of Mangroves,*** edited by G. Walsh, S. Snedaker and H. Teas, 732-741. East-West Center, Honolulu.

Womersley, J.S. 1975 b. Visit to logging area of mangrove forest. Papua New Guinea Department of Forest Report. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Wood, M . 1985. Desperate options: Forestry in Papua New Guinea. ***Chain Reaction*** 41: 16-19.

World Bank, 1990. ***Papua New Guinea. The Forestry Sector: A Tropical Forestry ACtion Plan Review.*** Washington D.C.

WTK Realty Pty Ltd. 1989. ***Environmental Impact study for Bewani FA, West Sepik Province.*** Vanimo, Papua New Guinea.

Wylie, F.R. u.d. Distribution and life-history of *Milionia isodoxa* Prout (Lesidoptera, Geometridae), a pest of planted hoop pine in Papua New Guinea. ***Bulletin of Entomologica Research*** 63(4): 649-659.

Wylie, F.R. 1982. Studies of larval populations of *Milionia isodoxa* Prout. (Lepidoptera: Geometridae) in hoop pine plantations. Queensland Department of Forests, Bribane.

Wylie, F.R. and Shannahan, P.J. 1973. Insect attack in fire-damaged plantation trees at Bulolo in Papua New Guinea. *Journal of the Australian Entomological Society* 14: 371-382.

Yagro, M. and Tagamasau, A. 1982. The precision of chain and compass surveys. *Klinkii* 2(2): 2-34.

Yaman, C. 1975. The case study of the Kumusi and Ioma timber development proposals in the Northern District. *Administration for Development* 4: 36-46.

Yanikrik, M. 1978. Provincial News: West New Britain. *Klinkii* 1(2): 43-46.

Yauieb, A.M.D. 1977. ***Country Report for UN Economics and Social Commission for Asia and the pacific.*** Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D. 1978 a. Complete integrated utilization of tropical forests - Papua New Guinea's experience. FID II/20-2, Eighth World Forestry Congress, Jakarta, October, 1978. Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D. 1978 b. Land tenure and forest products utilization in Papua New Guinea: Problems and solutions. Paper prepared and presented at the Forestry Department (SGS)/Development Studies Centre seminar on "Forest policy and forest products in national development and the role of land tenure and forest products utilization, July 1978, ANU, Canberra. Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D. 1979. Investment promotion conference, Melbourne, Australia. Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D. u.d. Timber resource development: The Papua New Guinea way. (1) The necessity. Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D., Gadner, M.J. and Eddowes, P.J. 1980. Papers presented to the 11th British Commonwealth Forestry Conference, Trinidad and Tobago, 1980. Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D. and Gresham, G.E. 1981. Timber promotion and investment Seminar. Department of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yauieb, A.M.D. and Gardner, M.J. 1982. ***Review of some South Pacific forest practices: the UNDAT tour of Solomon Islands, Papua New Guinea and Fiji, July-August, 1982: The Papua New Guinea Report.*** Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Yegiwale, B.L. 1977. Seed testing using X-ray radiography. *Klinkii* 1(1): 4-10.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1970. Minor forest products. 1-12. Papua New Guinea Office of Forests, Port Moresby.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1973. Massoy bark in Papua New Guinea, including vailable information of Irian Jaya. Forest Prodcut Research Centre Technical Paper No.1. Papua New Guinea Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1975 a. Copal industry in Papua New Guinea. Papua New Guinea Office of Forests, Port Moresby.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1975 b. *Valica papuana* and its resin. Tropical Forestry Research Notes. Office of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea

Zieck, J.F.U. 1976. Rattan cane. Preparation for furniture making and export. Forest Product Research Centre, Papua New Guinea Department of

Forests, Port Moresby.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1977a. Candlenut trees (*Aleurites moluccana* (L.) Willd.) near Morehead - Oriomo Plateau (Western Province) and the importance of candlenut oil production as a village industry for Papua New Guinea in general. Papua New Guinea Office of Forests Research Notes U11/166-3-10.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1977 b. *Agathis* (Kauri Pine) reconnaissance flight, Telefomin, West Sepik Province. Research Notes Minor Forest Products U11/166-0. Papua New Guinea Department of Forests, Hohola.

Zieck, J.F.U. 1978. *Vatica papuana* and its resin as seen during a short visit to Tagula (Sudest) Island (milne Bay Province) 1-15th April, 1978. Forest Products Research centre, Office of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

SECTION VI. ETHNOBOTANY

Abberton, G.T., Gough, J.H. and Keast, B.N. 1980. Grayanotoxins in *Rhododendron aurigeranum*. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(2): 89-92.

Arentz, F. 1983. The cultivation of Shiitake mushrooms in Papua New Guinea. ***Harvest*** 3: 60-65.

Bailey, F.M. 1900. A New Guinea food plant. ***Queensland Agriculture Journal*** 7: 442.

Bailey, K.V. 1968. Composition of New Guinea highland foods. ***Tropical & Geographical Medicine*** 20(2): 141-146.

Baqar, M.R., Norum, W. and Oswald, V. 1984/85. Ascorbic acid content of some Papua New Guinean fruits and vegetables. ***Science in New Guinea*** 11(1): 1-6.

Barrau, J. 1958. Subsistence agriculture in Melanesia. ***Bernice P. Bishop Museum, Honolulu. Bulletin*** No.219.

Barrau, J. 1959. The sago and other food plants of marsh dwellers in the South Pacific Islands. ***Economic Botany*** 13: 151-162.

Barrau, J. 1965 a. Quelques notes a propos de plantes utiles des hautes terres de la Nouvelle-Guinee. ***Journ. Agric. Trop. Bot. Appl.*** 12: 44-57.

Barrau, J. 1965b Witnesses of the past: Notes on some food plants of Oceania. ***Ethnology*** 4: 282-294.

Blackwood, B. 1940. Uses of plants among the Kukukuku of southeastern central New Guinea. ***Proceedings of the 5th Pacific Science Congress*** 4: 111-126.

Bourke, R.M. 1975. Food crop farming systems used on the Gazelle Peninsula of New Britain. ***Proceedings of the Papua New Guinea Food Crop Conference,*** 81-100. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Brouke, R.M. 1982. Self-sufficiency in horticultural crops in South Pacific countries. ***South Pacific Journal of Natural Science*** 3: 31-43.

Bourke, R.M. 1985. Some little-known food crops from Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 8: 164-170.

Bowers, N. 1964. A further note on a recently reported root crop from the New Guinea highlands. ***Journal of the Polynesian Society*** 73: 333-335.

Brass,L.J. 1941. Stone age agriculture in New Guinea. ***Geographical Review*** 31: 555-569.

Carman, K. 1968. Plants used by the Tolai people of New Britain. Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries, Rabaul, Papua & New Guinea.

Clayton, A. 1975. A review of the nutritional value of the winged bean *Psophocarpus tetragonolobus* (L.) DC. with special reference to Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 3(2): 103-114.

Clayton, A. 1978/79. How importnat a food is winged bean in Papua New Guinea? ***Science in New Guinea*** 6(3): 144-153.

Collins, D.M. 1975. The composition of the essential oil of a Geanthus species. ***Science in New Guinea*** 3(3): 215-224.

Connell, J. (Ed) 1980. ***Traditional Medicine in Bougainville.*** Bougainville Special Publication No.5. Department of Geography, University of Canterbury.

Croft, J.R. and Leach, D.N. 1985 New Guinea salt fern (*Asplenium acrobryum* complex): identity, distribution and chemical composition of its salt. *Economic Botany* 39(2): 139-149.

Cresby, E. 1976. Sago in Melanesia. *Arch. & Phys. Anthr. in Oceania* 11(2): 138-155.

Donovan, K.O., Shaw, D.E. and Amato, D. 1976. Sago and haemolysis. *Papua New Guinea Medical Journal* 20: 167-174.

Dornstreich, M.D. 1973. ***An Ecological Study of Gadio Enga (New Guinea) Subsistence.*** Unpublished PhD Thesis, University of Michigan.

Dosedla, H.C. 1974. Ethnobotanische grundlagen der matarielien Kultur der Mount Hagen-Stamme in Zentreien Hochland von Neuguinea. ***Tribus*** 23: 155-174.

Drover, D.P. and Lacienta, E. 1980. Testing for cannabis in Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(1): 33-36.

Erdelmier, C.A.J., Regenass, J., Rali, T. and Sticher, O. 1992. Indole alkaloids with In Vitro antiproliferative activity from the ammoniacal extract of *Nauclear orientalis*. ***Planta Medica*** 58(1): 43-48.

Fanworth, E.R. 1973. The composition of Papua New Guinea foods. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(3&4): 21-41..

Foreman, D.B. 1976. A nut tree from New Guinea: Finschia. ***West Australian Nut growing Society Year Book*** 2: 26-31.

French, B.R. 1986. ***Food plants of Papua New Guinea: A compendium.*** Australian Pacific Science Foundation, Sydney.

Gellert, E., Halpern, B. and Rudats, R. 1973. Amino acids and steroids of a New Guinea *Boletus*. ***Phytochemistry*** 12: 689-692.

Gillespie, J.M. and Blagrove, R.J. 1978. Isolation and composition of the seed globulins of winged bean, *Psophocarpus tetregonolobus* (L.) DC. ***Australian Journal of Plant Physiology*** 5: 357-369.

Girard, M.B.F. 1959. Quelques plantes utilisees dans diverses techniques par les Buang, District de Morobe, Nouvell-Guinee sors tutelle Australienne. ***J. Agric. Trop. & Bot. Appl.*** 6: 59-67.

Girard, M.B.F. 1967. Les gens de l'igname les Buang de la vallee du Snake, District de Morobe, Nouvelle-Guinee. ***J. Agric. Trop. & Bot. Appl.*** 14: 287-338.

Girard, F. and Barrau, J. 1957. Quelques plantes alimentarres et rituelles en usage chezles Buang district de Morobe, Nouvelle Guinee sons tutelle Australienne. ***J D'Agrcuture Tropicale et de Botanique Applique*** 4(5-6): 212-224.

Gorecki, P.P. 1989. Ethnobotany of the Jimi Valley. In *A Crake in the Spine,* edited by P.P. Gorecki & D.S. Gillieson, 56-79.

Green, E.C. 1941. The cultivation of native food crops. ***New Guinea Agriculture Gazette*** 7(1): 44-49.

Hamilton, L. 1955. Indigenous versus introduced vegetables in the village dietary.. ***Papau & New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 10(2): 54-57.

Hamilton, L. 1960. Experiment to observe the effect of eating substances called Ereriba leaves and Agara bark. ***Transections of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** 1: 16-18.

Hart, G. 1964. Bixin content of Bixa orellana in Papua & New Guinea. ***Papua & New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 17(1): 8-11.

Hartley, T.G., Dunstone, E.A., Fitzgerald, J.S., Johns, S.R. and Hays, T.E. 1980. Uses of wild plants in Ndumba, Eastern Highlands Province. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(3): 118-131.

Hays, T.E. 1974. ***Mauna: Explorations in Ndumba ethnobotany.*** Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, University of Washington.

Hays, T.E. 1980. Uses of wild plants in Ndumba, Eastern Highlands Province. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(3): 118-131.

Hays, T.E. 1981. Some cultivated plants in Ndumba, Eastern Highlands Province. ***Science in New Guinea*** 8(2): 122-131.

Hays, T.E. Utilitarian/adaptationist explanations of folk biological classification: some cautionary notes. ***Journal of Ethnobiology*** 2(1): 89-94.

Heim, R. 1972. Mushroom madness in the Kuma. ***Human Biology in Oceania*** 1(3): 170-178.

Heim, R. and Wasson, R.G. 1964. La folie des Kuma (Papua). ***Cahiers du Pacifique*** 6: 3-28.

Heim, R. and Wasson, R.G. 1965. The mushroom madness of the Kuma, Papua. ***Bot. Mus. Leaf. (Harvard)*** 21: 1-36.

Held, G.J. 1957. ***The Papuans of Waropen.*** Martinus, Nijhoff, Hague.

Henty, E.E. 1960. Two drug plants in native culture. ***Trans. P.N.G. Sci. Soc.*** 1: 19-20.

Henty, E.E. 1980. ***Harmful plants in Papua New Guinea.*** Division of Botany, Department of Forests, Lae, Papua New Guinea.

Hide, R.L. 1979. ***Checklist of some plants in the Territory of the Sinasina Nimai (Simbu Province, Papua New Guinea), with notes on their uses.*** Department of Anthropology Working Papers in Anthropology, Archaeology, Linguistics, Maori Studies No.5. University of Auckland, New Zealand.

Hiepko, P., et Schultze-Motel, W. 1981. ***Floristische und ethnobotanische Untersuchungen im Eipomek-Tal, Irian Jaya (West Neuguinea), Indonesia.*** Dietrich Reimer, Berlin.

Hill, L. 1985. Traditional medicinal plants in Papua New Guinea: some thoughts on a way forwards. In ***Traditional Medicine and Primary Health Care in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by W.G. Jilek, 112-121.

Hines, M.R. 1975 a. Traditional medicines used in New Britain. Kabaleo Teachers College, Rabaul, Papua New Guinea.

Hines, M.R. 1975 b. Research in medicinal plants as used by the people of the Gazelle and Gloucester areas of New Britain, 1974-75. Kabaleo Teachers College, Rabaul, Papua New Guinea.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1973 a. Phytochemical survey of medicinal and poisonous plants from the Northern District. Papua. ***Proceedings of the Papua & New Guinea Scientific Society*** 25: 85-98.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1973 b. Traditional medicines of Papua & New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(1/3): 3-10.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1973 c. Some medicinal plants of the Marawaka Kukukuku people. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(3&4): 17-20.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1974 a. A phytochemical survey of medicinal plants in Papua New Guinea. Part 1. *Science in New Guinea* 2(2): 142-154.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1974 b. A phytochemical survey of medicinal plants of the D'Entrecasteaux Islands, Papua. ***Science in New Guinea*** 2(2): 164-171.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1975 a. Phytomedicine of the Gazelle Peninsula, New Britain. *Science in New Guinea* 3(1): 32-40.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1975 b. Medicinal plants from Milne Bay, Eastern Papua. ***Science in New Guinea*** 3(2): 98-102.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1975 c. Traditional medicinal plants used in the treatment of Malaria and fevers in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Medical Journal*** 18(3): 142-148.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1977. ***Medicinal plants of Papua New Guinea.*** South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No.175. SPC, Noumea, New Caledonia (also in ***South Pacific Bulletin*** 25(4): 32-35).

Holdsworth, D.K. 1978. Traditional plants in the treatment of Gastric ailments. ***Papua New Guinea Medical Journal*** 21(2): 175-183.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1980 a. Traditional medicinal plants of the North Solomons Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(1): 22-32 (also in ***Quarterly Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 18(1): 33-44).

Holdsworth, D.K. 1980 b. Traditional medicinal plants of the North solomons. In ***Traditional Medicine in Bougainville,*** edited by J. Connell, 29-37. Department of Geography, University of Canterbury.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1981. Medicinal plants in Papua New Guinea. ***Papua New Guinea Biological foundation Research Review,*** pp 15-16.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1982. A survey of plants used in traditional medicine on Karkar Island, Madang Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea.*** 9(3): 130-140.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1984 a. Survey of medicinal plants. ***Papua New Guinea Biological Foundation Research Review,*** pp 16.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1984 b. Phytomedicine of the Madang Province, Papua New Guinea. Part I. Karkar Island. *International Journal of Crude Drug Research* 22(3): 111-119.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1986. Medicinal plants of Papua New Guinea. In ***Folk Medicine: the art and the science,*** edited by R.P. Steiner, 91-101. American Chemical Society, Washington, DC.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1987. Traditional medicinal plants of the Central Province of Papua New Guinea. Part III. *International Journal of Crude Drug Research* 25(2): 103-112.

Holdsworth, D.K. 1989. Traditional medicine of New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. Part III. Konos, Central New Ireland *International Journal of Crude Drug Research* 27: 55-61.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Heirs, G. 1971. Some medicinal and poisonous plants from Trobriand Islands, Milne bay District. ***Records, P.N.G. Museum*** 1(2): 37-40.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Longley, R.P. 1972. Some medicinal and poisonous plants from the Southern Highlands District of Papua. ***Proc. PNG Sci. Soc.*** 24: 21-24.

Holdsworth, D.K. and N'Drawii, C.S. 1973. Medicinal and poisonous plants from Manus Island. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(3/4): 11-16.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Tringen, S.B. 1973. Medicinal plants of the Sepik. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(3/4): 5-10.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Farnworth, E.R. 1974 A phytochemical survey of medicinal and poisonous plants in the Central district of Papua. ***Science in New Guinea*** 2(2): 155-163.

Holdsworth, D.K., Gelege, N., Close, K. and Close, A. 1975. Some traditional medicine plants of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 3(3): 165-172.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Giheno, J. 1975. A preliminary survey of Highlands medicinal plants. ***Science in New Guinea*** 3(3): 191-198.

Holdsworth, D.K., Hurley, C.L. and Rayner, S.E. 1978/79. Medicinal plants of New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 6(2): 96-104 (also in ***Quarterly Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 18(3): 131-139).

Holdsworth, D.K., Keta, J., Kopi, S., Lacanienta, J., Obi, M. and Rau, M. 1980. Traditional medicinal plants of the Central Province of Papua New Guinea. Part II. ***Science in New Guinea*** 7(3): 132-147.

Holdsworth, D.K., Hurley, C.L. and Rayner, S.E. 1980. Traditional medicinal plants of New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. ***Quarterly Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 18(2): 1-13; 18(3): 131-139.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Lacanienta, E. 1981 a. Traditional medicinal plants of the Central Province of Papua New Guinea. Part I. ***Quarterly Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 19: 141-154.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Lacanienta, E. 1981 b. Traditional medicinal plants of the Central Province of Papua New Guinea. Part II. ***Quarterly Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 19: 155-167.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Wamoi, B. 1981. Operation Drake, phytochemical survey, Manus Island, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 8(3): 181-191.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Mahana, P. 1982. A phytochemical survey of medicinal plants of the Morobe Province. Part I. Mountains of the Huon Peninsula. ***Science in New Guinea*** 9(1): 38-47.

Holdsworth, D.K., Pilokos, B. and Lambes, P. 1982. A survey of plants used for medicinal purposes in New Hanover, Papua New Guine. ***Science in New Guinea*** 9(2): 103-109.

Holdsworth, D.K., Pilokos, B. and Lambes, P. 1983. Traditional medicinal plants of New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. Part II. New Hanover Island. ***International Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 21(4): 161-168.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Sakulas, H. 1984. Plants and their traditional medicinal uses. Aseki and Buang. Unpublished report.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Sakulas, H. 1986. Medicinal plants of the Morobe Province. Part II. The Aseki Valley. ***International Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 24(1); 31-40.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Damas, K. 1986. Medicinal plants of Morobe Province, Papua New Guinea. Part III. The Finschhafen Coast. ***International Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 21(3): 121-133.

Holdsworth, D.K. and Rali, T. 1989. A survey of medicinal plants of the Southern Highlands, Papua New Guinea. ***International Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 27(1): 1-8.

Holdsworth, D.K., Gideon, O. and Pilokos, B. 1989. Traditional medicine of New Ireland, Papua New Guinea. Part III. Konos, Central New Ireland. ***International Journal of Crude Drug Research*** 27(1): 55-61.

Holmes, E.B. and Newcombe, K. 1980. Potential and proposed development of sago *(Metroxylon* spp.) as a source of power alcohol in Papua New Guinea. In ***Sago: The equatorial swamp as a natural resource,*** edited by W.R. Stanton and M. Flach, 164-173. Nijhoff, Hague.

Horiguchi, K. and Sakulas, K. 1990. A medicinal plant database of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 16(1): 31-34.

Hyndman, D.C. and Frodin, D.G. 1980. Ethnobotany of Schefflera in Ok Tedi region, Papua New Guinea. ***Ethnomedizin*** 6(1/4): 101-126.

Hyndman, D.C., Pernetta, J.C. and Frodin, D.G. 1982. Population and resource use, ethnobiology. In ***Ok Tedi environment Study.*** Vol.5. Munsell & Partners, Pty, Ltd., Australia.

Johannes, A. 1975. Medicinal plants of the Nekematigi of the Eastern Highlands of Papua New Guinea. ***Economic Botany*** 29: 268-277.

Johnstone, I.M. 1977. Seaweed: A cash economy industry for Papua New Guinea. In ***Agriculture in the Tropics,*** edited by B.A.C. Enyi and T. Vargese, 160-164. University of Papua New Guinea press, Papua New Guinea.

Kari, M. 1978. Sago utilization amongst the Central Elema, Gulf Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Oral History*** 6: 2-8.

Keleny, G.P. 1962. The origin and introduction of the basic food crops of the New Guinea people. ***Papua and New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 15: 7-13.

Khan, T.N. 1976. Terrestrial food resources (plants) of Papua New Guinea. In ***Ecology and Conservation in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P.K. Lamb and J.L. Gressitt, 98-101. Wau Ecology Institute Pamphlet No.2.

Kolbe, W. 1903 a. La culture des plantes a Caoutchoue en Nouvelle-Guinee. *Rev. Cult. Coloni* 12: 176-179.

Kolbe, W. 1903 b. Die kulturpflanzen der Eingeborenen von Neuguinea *Tropflanzeer,* pp 211-224.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1969. A New Guinea Cinnamon used as a contraceptive. *Reinwardtia* 7. 539-541.

Kremnitz, W.A. 1988. ***Neuguinea aus dem Pflanzenreiche. Floristische und ethnobotanische Betrachtungen,*** Klaus, Hamburg.

Kwapena, N. 1974. A preliminary survey on the wild plant utilization in Papua New Guinea *Science in New Guinea* 2(3): 246-253.

Kwapena, N. 1975. Preliminary survey on the wild plant utilization in Papua New Guinea Department of Environment & Conservation, ***Wildlife Leaflet*** 75/9: 1-7.

Lamberton, J.A. 1973. A survey of New Guinea plants for alkaloids. ***Lloydia*** 36(3): 217-319.

Lea, D.A.M. 1966. Yam growing in the Maprik area. ***Papua New Guinea Agriculture Journal*** 18: 5-16.

Lea, D.A.M. 1976. Human subsistence and the tropical forest. In ***Ecological effects of increasing human activities on tropical and subtropical forest ecosystems,*** 83-102. Australian UNESCO Committee for MAB, Australian Government Publishing Service, Canberra.

Leach, A.J., Leach, D.N. and Leach, G.J. 1988. Antibacterial activity of some medicinal plants of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 14(1): 1-7.

Leach, G.J. 1988. Bush food plants of the Blackwater and Karawari Rivers area, East Sepik Province, Province, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 14(2): 95-106.

Lowry, II., P.P., Miller, J.S. and Frodin, D.G. 1989. New combinations and name changes for some cultivated tropical old world and Pacific Araliaceae. ***Baileya*** 23(1): 5-13.

McLeish, M.J. and Huang, J.L. 1990. A comparison of alkaloid levels in the nuts of *Areca catechu* L.. *Science in New Guinea* 16(2): 55-60.

MacArthur, M 1972. Floristics - Food. In *Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,* edited by P. Ryan, 433-447. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Massal, E. and Barrau, J. 1956 a. Some lesser-known Pacific food plants. ***Quaternary Bulletin of South Pacific Communities*** 6(3): 17-18

Massal, E. and Barrau, J. 1956 b. ***Food plants of the South Sea Islands.*** South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No.94. Noumea, New Caledonia.

Matainaho, T. 1984. Traditional medicine (medicinal plants): Is there a scientific basis?. In ***The role of Science & Technology in the development of Papua New Guinea,*** Vol.1, 29-33. University of Papua New Guinea, Waigani.

Meggit, M.J. 1960. Notes on the horticulture of the Enga people of New Guinea. In ***Symposium on the***

Impact of man on Humid Tropics Vegetation, 86-89. Goroka, Territory of Papua and New Guinea.

Miklouchо-Maclay, N. de and Mueller, F. von. 1885. List of plants in use by the natives of the Maclay-coast, New Guinea. ***Proc. L.S.N.S.*** . 10 (part 3): 346-358.

Millar, A. 1972. Ornamental plants. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 873-876. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Molony, R.H. 1983. Notes on the preparation of an Agaroid from Papua New Guinea seaweed. ***Alafua Agriculture Bulletin*** 8(3): 79-81.

Morauta, L. 1982. Sago for food in a changing economy. In ***Sago research in Papua New Guinea. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research,*** Discussion Paper No.44, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Morris, K.M.L. 1979. *Solanum torvum* as a causative agent of enzootic calcinosis in Papua New Guinea. ***Research in Veterinary Science*** 27: 264-266.

Moseley, H.N. 1877. Notes on various plants made use of as food and implements, clothing, etc. by the natives of Admiralty Islands. ***Journal of the Linnean Society (London) Bot.*** 15: 80-82.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 a. Edible fruits from the Maclay-coast, New Guinea. ***Proceedings of the Linnoan Society of New South Wales*** 10: 355-358.

Mueller, Baron Sir F. von 1885 b. Description of a new Papuan *Bassia*, yielding an edible fruit. ***Australasian Chemical & Drugg.*** 7: 93.

Newcombe, K., Holmes, E.B. and Paivoke, A. 1980. Palm energy: Alcohol fuel from sago and nipa palms of Papua New Guinea - the development plans. PNG Department of Minerals and Energy Report No.6/80. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Ochse, J.J. and Bakhuizen van den Brink, R.C. 1931. ***Vegetables of the Dutch East Indies.*** XXXVI. Buitenzorg.

Ohtsuka, R., Suzuki, T. and Morita, M. 1987. Sodium-rich tree ash as a native salt source in lowland Papua. ***Economic Botany*** 41(1): 55-59.

Oye, R. 1977. The properties of kraft black liquors from various Ecalupts and mixed tropical hardwoods. ***Appita*** 31(1): 33-40.

Panoff, F. 1970. Maenge remedies and conception of diseases. ***Ethnology*** 9(1):68-84.

Panoff, F. 1972. Maenge taro and cordyline: elements of a Melanesian key. ***Journal of the Polynesian Society*** 81: 375-390.

Panoff, F. 1974. ***Mauna: exploration in Ndumba Ethnobiology.*** PhD Thesis, University of Washington.

Pernetta, J.C. and Hill, L. 1981. A review of marine resource use in coastal Papua. ***Jour. Soc. Occ.*** 72-73(37): 175-191.

Peters, F.E. 1957. ***Chemical composition of South Pacific foods.*** South Pacific Commission Technical Paper No.115. Noumea, New Caledonia.

Peters, F.E. 1959. La composition chimique des aliments du Pacifique sud. ***Qualitas Plant Mat. Veg.*** 5: 313-343.

Pokanas, M. 1982. The value of trees and forests in Manus. In ***Traditional conservation in Papua New Guinea: implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 167-170. Monograph 16. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Powell, J.M. 1974 a. Traditional legumes of the New Guinea Highlands. ***Science in New Guinea*** 2(1): 48-62.

Powell, J.M. 1974b. A checklist of native names for plants ofthe Mt.Hagen area, Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 2(3): 213-232.

Powell, J.M. 1975. Plants, man and environment in the island of New Guinea. In ***The Melanesian Environment,*** edited by J.H. Wilson, 11-20. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Powell, J.M. 1976 a. Ethnobotany. In ***New Guinea Vegetation,*** edited by K. Paijmans, 106-183. Australian National University Press, canberra.

Powell, J.M. 1976 b. Some useful wild and domesticated plants of the Huli of Papua. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(3): 173-201.

Powell, J.M. 1982 a. History of plant use and man's impact on the vegetation. In ***Biogeography and***

Ecology of New Guinea, edited by J.L. Gressitt, 207-228. Junk, Hague.

Powell, J.M. 1982 b. Plant resources and palaeobotanical evidence from plant use in the Papua New Guinea Highlands. ***Archaeol. Oceania*** 17(1): 28-37.

Price, M.J. and Worth, G.K. 1975. Aluminium and Magnesium hydroxy citrates in *Adiandra brassii* heartwood. ***Phytochemistry*** 14: 847-848.

Rali, T. 1992. Screening of some Papua New Guinea medicinal plants for antibacterial activity. ***Science in New Guinea*** 18(2): 63-64.

Rali, T. and Griffin, F. 1991. A phytochemical investigation of *Aristolochia* sp., the food plant of larvae *Ornithoptera priamus* (Lepidoptera: Papillionidae). ***Science in New Guinea*** 17: 143-146.

Rau, M.T. 1984. Traditional uses of Mangroves in Central Province, Papua New Guinea. Department of Forests, Forest Products Research Centre Report No.7. Papua New Guinea.

Rau, M.T. 1984. Traditional uses of mangrove resources in the Central Province. ***Harvest*** 11(1): 1-11.

Rhoads, J.W. 1982. Sago palm management in Melanesia, an alternative perspective. ***Arch. in Oceania*** 17: 20-27.

Richomme, P., Bruneton, J., Caballon, P. und Debray, M.M. 1984. Etude des Hernandiacees. IX. Lignanes de deux Hernandia Melanesiens. ***Journal of Natural Products*** 47(5): 879-881.

Riley, E.B. 1923. Sago making on the Fly River. *Man* 23: 145-146.

Schmid, C.K. 1991. ***Of people and plants: a botanical ethnography of Hokopa Village, Madang and Morobe Provinces, Papua New Guinea.*** Wepf & Co. AG Verlag, Basel.

Silitau, L. 1982. Medicinal properties of trees. In ***Traditional conservation in Papua New Guinea: implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 135-138. Monograph 16. Institute of Applied Social and economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Sillitoe, P. 1983. Natural resources exploited by the Wola in the Manufacture of artifacts. ***Science in New Guinea*** 10(2): 111-132.

Sterly, J. 1970. ***Heilpflanzen der Einwohner Melanesiens. Beitrage zur Ethnobotanik des sudwestlichen Pazifik.*** Klaus Renner Verlag, Munchen/Hamburg.

Sterly, J. 1974/75. Useful plants of the Chimbu. ***Ethnomedizin*** 3(3/4): 353-390.

Sterly, J. 1978-1979. Cannabis am oberen Chimbu, Papua New Guinea. ***Ethnomedizin*** 5(1-2): 175-178.

Stopp, K. 1963. Medicinal plants of the Mt. Hagen people (Mbowamb) in New Guinea. ***Economic Botany*** 17(1): 16-22.

Straatmans, W. 1967. Ethnobotany of New Guinea in its ecological perspective. ***J. Agric. Trop. Bot. Appl.*** 14(1-2): 1-20.

Straatmans, W. 1971. ***An ethno-botanical check-list of New Guinea.*** Unpublished Mimeograph, Australian National University, Canberra.

Strathern, A. 1976. Some notes on the cultivation of winged beans in two Highlands areas of Papua New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 4(3): 145-152.

Telban, B. 1988. Role of medical ethnobotany in ethnomedicine: a New Guinea example. ***Journal of Ethnobiology*** 8(2): 149-169.

Territory of Papua New Guinea Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries u.d. Seaweeds. Circular No.46, Biological Series 10/2. (Compiled by Rapson, A.M.). Konedobu, TPNG.

Thredgold, H.M. 1988. Opportunities for medicinal plant in Papua New Guinea. In ***Chemistry and mining in papua New Guinea,*** edited by H.M. Thredgold, 205-209. Papua New Guinea Institute of Chemistry, Port Moresby.

Townsend, P.K. 1974. Sago production in a New Guinea economy. ***Human Ecology*** 2: 217-236.

Townsend, P.K. 1977. The cultural ecology of sago in New Guinea. In ***Sago 76,*** edited by K. Tan. Papers of the First International Sago Symposium, The equatorial swamp as a natural resource, Kuching, Malaysia.

Ulijaszek, S.J. 1980. Sago, subsistence and agriculture in a coastal Elema Community of Gulf Province, dietary considerations. Report of the Gulf Provincial Nutritionist, Kerema, Papua New Guinea.

Ulijaszek, S.J. 1982. Nutritional status of a sago-eating community in the Purari delta, Gulf Province. In ***Sago research in Papua New Guinea.*** Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Discussion Paper No.44, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Ulijaszek, S.J. 1983. Palm sago (*Metroxylon* species) as a subsistence crop. ***Journal of Plant Foods*** 5: 115-134.

Waiko, J.D. 1975. The people of Papua New Guinea, their forests and their aspirations. In ***The Melanesian Environment***, edited by J.H. Wilson, 407-428. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Warner, J.N. 1962. Sugar cane: An indigenous Papuan cultigen. ***Ethnology*** 1: 405-411.

Watson, J.B. 1964. A previously unreported root crop from New Guinea Highlands. ***Ethnology*** 3: 1-5.

Watson, J.B. 1965. From hunting to horticulture in the New Guinea Highlands. ***Ethnology*** 4: 295-309.

Watson, J.B. 1967. Horticultural traditions of the Eastern New Guinea Highlands. ***Oceania*** 38: 81-98.

Webb, L.L. 1960. Some new records of medicinal plants used by the aborigines of tropical Queensland and New Guinea. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland* 71(6): 103-110.

White, C.T. 1949. *Finschia* - A genus of "nut" trees of the Southwest Pacific. ***Pacific Science*** 3(3): 187-194.

White, K.J. 1966. ***Guide to the choice of trees, shrubs and creapers in Port Moresby.*** Silviculture Bulletin No.2. Department of Forests, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Wiles, G.C. 1991. Horticultral pests and their management. In ***Proceedings of a Seminar on Pests and Diseases of food crops,*** edited by R. Kumar, 41-54. Department of Agriculture & Livestock, Konedobu.

Williams, F.E. 1925. Plant emblems among the Orokaiva. ***Journal of the Royal Anthropological History of Graet Britain & Ireland*** 55: 405-424.

Womersley, J.S. 1961. Introduction to garden plants in cultivation in Papua and New Guinea. Division of Botany, Department of Forests, Lae, Papua & New Guinea.

Womersley, J.S. 1972. Plants, indigenous uses. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 908-912. Melbourne University Press, Carlton.

Womersley, J.S. 1973. Records of medicinal plants. Paper presented at the South Pacific Commission Medicinal Planta Conference, Tahiti.

Woodley, E. (Ed.) 1991. ***Medicinal plants of Papua New Guinea. Part I: Morobe Province.*** Wau Ecology Institute Handbook No.11. Verlag Josef Margraf, Muhlstrabe.

Yasue, Y. 1977. Ethnobotany of the Job's tears, *Coix lacryma-jobi* L. in the New Guinea Highlands. Paper presented at the Annual Meeting of the Okayama Floklore Society, 27th February, 1977. Okayama City, Japan.

Yen, D.E. 1972. Ethnobotany. In ***Encyclopaedia of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P. Ryan, 380-384. Melbourne University Press, carlton.

Yen, D.E. 1982. History of cultivated plants. ***In Melanesia*** Vol.1, edited by R.J. May and H. Nelson, 281-295.

Yen, D.E. and Wheeler, J.M. 1968. Introduction of taro into the Pacific: The indications of the chromosome numbers. ***Ethnology*** 7: 259-267.

Zanefield, J.S. 1955. Economic marine algae of the tropical Pacific. ***Indo-Pacific Fisheries Council Special Publication*** No.3.

SECTION VII.

CONSERVATION

Anon. 1981. Why we need forests. ***New Nation*** 5(6): 22-23.

Anon. 1990. Conserving rain forests. ***Pacific News Bulletin.***p 6.

Ambia, V. and Sui-Sakail, D. 1979. A plan for erosion control at km 7.2 on the Highlands Highway. ***Klinkii*** 1(3): 2-19.

Argent, G. 1979. New Guinea bananas - a problematic genetic resource. In ***Biological aspects of plant genetic resource conservation in South East Asia.*** edited by K. Jong, 57-63. Department of Geography, University of Hull.

Baines, G.K. 1989. Traditional resource management in the Melanesian South Pacific: a development dilema. In ***Common Property Resources: Ecology and Community Based Sustainable Development,*** edited by F. Berkes, 273-295. Bethaven Press, London.

Baines, G.B.K. 1990. ***South Pacific Conservation Programme.*** WWF, Gland, Switzerland.

Beehler, B.M. 1985. ***Conservation of New Guinea forest birds.*** ICBP technical Publication No.4. International Council for Bird Preservation, Cambridge, UK.

Bulmer, R.N.H. 1982. Traditional conservation practices in Papua New Guinea. In ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: Implications for Today,*** edited by Morauta, L., Pernetta, J. and Heaney, W., Monograph 16. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Port Moresby.

Carew-Reid, J. 1990. Conservation and protected areas on South Pacific Islands: the importance of tradition. ***Environmental Conservation*** 17(1): 29-38.

Carew-Reid, J. and Sheppard, D. 1985. Environmental management through regional co-operation. In ***South Pacific Regional Environment Programme (SPREP),*** 28-38. Report of the Third South Pacific National Parks and Reserves Conference, held in Apia, Western Samoa, 1985. Vol.II, South Pacific Commission, Noumea.

Chambers, M.R. 1985. Environmental management problems in Papua New Guinea. ***Environmental Professional*** 7: 178-185.

Chatterton, P. and Waliawi, D. 1991. ***The Hunstein Range: Integrating Enterprise, Culture and Conservation in the Upper Sepik, Papua New Guinea.*** Friends of the Sepik, Wewak, Papua New Guinea.

Clarke, W.C. 1990. Learning from the past: traditional knowledge and sustainable development. ***The Contemporary Pacific*** 2(2): 233-253.

Clarke, W.C. 1991. Agro-deforestation in Melanesia. ***Cultural Survival Quarterly*** 15(2): 45-48.

Collins, M.N., Sayer, J.A. and Whitmore, T.C. (Eds.) 1991. ***The Conservation atlas of tropical forests: Asia and the Pacific.*** IUCN & WCMC, Macmillan Press Ltd, London.

Cox, P.A. and Elmquist, T. 1991. Indigenous control of tropical rain forest reserves: an alternative strategy for conservation. ***Ambio*** 20(7): 317-321.

Dahl, A.L. 1980. ***Regional ecosystem surveys of the South Pacific Area.*** SPC/IUCN Technical Paper 179. South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia.

Dahl, A.L. 1986. ***Review of the Protected Areas System in Oceania.*** IUCN, Gland, Switzerland.

Dasmann, R.F. 1975/76. National Parks, Nature Conservation and future primitive. ***Ecologist*** 5(5): 164-167.

De'Ath, C. 1952. Forest conservation practices in Papua New Guinea. In ***Traditional conservation in Papua New Guinea: Implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 203-216. Monograph 16. Institute of APplied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Department of Environment & Conservation, 1992. ***Papua New Guinea National Forest Conservation Action Programme: Project Status Report January 1992.*** Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Diamond, J.M. 1975. The island dilemma: lessons of modern biogeographic studies for the design of nature reserves. ***Biological Conservation*** 7: 129-146.

Diamond, J.M. 1976. A Proposed Natural Reserve System for Papua New Guinea. Unpublished Report to the Department of Environment & Conservation. Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Diamond, J.M. 1978. Critical areas for maintaining viable populations of species. In ***The breakdown and restoration of ecosystems,*** edited by M.W. Holdgate and M.J. Woodman, 27-38. Pleneum Press, New York.

Dodd, J. 1976. Some thoughts on the exploitation and conservation of orchids in Papua New Guinea. ***The Orchid Society of Papua New Guinea Newsletter*** 5: 2-3.

Dube, V.M. 1983. Firewood cropping, food gardening and Conservation planting: a three dimensional strategy for displaced rural communities. The case study of the Atzera Hills. ***Mountain Research and Development*** 3(14): 422-428.

Eaton, P. 1985. Land tenure and conservation: protected areas in the South Pacific. ***SPREP Topical Review*** No.17. South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia.

Gagne, W.C. and Gressitt, J.L. 1982. Conservation in New Guinea. In ***Biogeography and Ecology of New Guinea,*** edited by J.L. Gressitt, 945-966. Dr. W. Junk Publishers, The Hague.

Gillison, A.N. 1971. Habitat classification in Papua New Guinea. ***Forkol*** (Technical Suppl.) 2(1): 6-10.

Gorio, S. 1980. Problems associated with National parks in Papua New Guinea. In ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: Implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 333-338. Institute of Applied Social An Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Haantjens, H.A. 1975. Papua New Guinea: an example of conservation opportunity in the humid tropics. ***Search*** 6: 477-484.

Hamilton, L.S. (Ed.) 1983. ***Forest and watershed development and conservation in Asia and the Pacific.*** Westview Press, Boulder.

Hatanaka, S. and Bragge, L.W. 1973. Habitat isolation and subsistence economy in the central range of New Guinea. ***Oceania*** 44(1): 38-57.

Howcroft, N.H.S. 1991. Implementation of the proposed Guidelines for Orchid Protection and Propagation in Papua New Guinea. ***Orchadian*** 10(5): 149-150.

IUCN. 1975. Proceedings of a Regional Meeting on the Use of Ecological Guidelines for Development in the Tropical Forest Areas of South East Asia held at Bundung, Indonesia, 29 May - 1 June, 1974. IUCN ns No.32. Gland Switzerland.

Johns, R.J. 1976. Habitat conservation in Papua New Guinea. In ***Ecology and Conservation in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by P.K. Lamb and J.L. Gressitt, 72-76. Wau Ecology Institute Phamphlet No.2.

Johns, R.J. 1988. Rain forest instability and forest management in Papua New Guinea. In ***Changing Tropical Forests: Historical perspective on Todays Challenges in Asia, Australia and Oceania,*** edited by J. Dargavel, K. Dixon and N. Semple. Centre for Resource and Environmental Studies, Canberra.

Kirk, A.A. 1976. Biological control of weeds. In ***Ecology and Conservation in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by K.P. Lamb and J.L. Gressitt, 131-138. Wau Ecology Institute. Phamphlet No.2.

Lamb, D. 1977. Conservation and Management of tropical rain forest: a dilemma of development in Papua New Guinea. ***Environmental Conservation*** 4: 121-129.

Lamb, K.P. and Gressitt, J.L. (Ed.) 1976. ***Ecology and Conservation in Papua New Guinea.*** Wau Ecology Institute Pamphlet No.2.

Liem, D. 1975. Report on the habitat survey and habitat assessment of Garu Wildlife management Area, West New Britain. Department of Environment & Conservation, Wildlife Publication 76/6.

McVean, D.N. and Womersley, J.S. 1974. Conservation in Papua New Guinea. In ***Conservation of major plant communities in Australia and Papua New Guinea,*** edited by R.L. Specht, E.M. Roe and V.M. Boughton, 591-605. Australian Journal of Botany Supplement 7.

Millar, A. 1975. Orchid conservation: collecting in the

Western District of Papua New Guinea. ***American Orchid Society Bulletin*** 44(6): 485-490.

Mitchell, D.S. 1979. ***The incidence and management of Salvinia molesta in Papua New Guinea.*** Office of Environment & Conservation, Waigani, Papua New Guinea.

Morauta, L., Pernetta, J. Heaney, W. (Eds.). 1982. ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: Implications for today.*** Monograph 16. Intsitute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Newell, L.M. 1989. Kill or cure? Remedies for the rain forest. ***Law Tok*** pp 7-10.

Oa, A.A. 1990. Rain forest destruction and proposal for their conservation. ***Klinkli*** 4(2): 63-81.

Paglau, M. 1982. Conservation of soil water and forest. In ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 115-120. Monograph 16. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Paine, J.R. 1991. ***IUCN Directory of Protected Areas in Oceania.*** IUCN, Gland, Switzerland.

Pearl, M., Beehler, B., Allison, A. and Taylor, M. (Eds). 1991. ***Conservation and Environment in Papua New Guinea: Establishing Research Priorities.*** Proceedings of a Symposium held June 3, 1991. Wildlife Conservation Internation, Washington, DC.

Pearsall, S. 1990. Emergence of the South Pacific Regional Environment Programme: a case study in Pacific regionalism. ***Pacific Viewpoint*** 31(1): 1-23.

Peni, L. 1982. Traditional conservation of vegetation in East New Britain. In ***Traditional conservation in Papua New Guinea: implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 139-142. Monograph 16 Institute of Applied Social and economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Pentalo, B. and Hershey, C. 1990. Papua New Guinea: A green movement is born ***Habitat*** 18(6): 20-23.

Pernetta, J.C. and Hill, L. 1981. A review of marine resource use in coastal Papua ***Journal de la Societe des Oceanistes*** 72-73(37): 175-191.

Pernetta, J.C. and Hill, L. 1984. Traditional use and conservation of resources in the Pacific Basin. ***Ambio*** 13: 360-364.

Powell, J.M. 1982. Traditional management and conservation of vegetation in Papua New Guinea. In ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: implications for today,*** edited by L. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 121-134. Monograph 16, Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko, Papua New Guinea.

Raven, P.H. 1988. Tropical floristics tomorrow. ***Taxon*** 37: 549-560.

Saulei, M.S. 1988. Understanding and protecting tropical environments: an overview. In ***Proceedings and Recommendations of the Papua New Guinea - Australia Colloquium,*** 75-85. James Cook University of North Queensland, 9-12 Aug., 1988. Intern. Devel.Progr. Aust. Univ. & Coll. Canberra.

Saulei, M.S. 1991. Forest use and Conservation in Papua New Guinea. In ***Conservation and Environment in Papua New Guinea: Establishing Research Priorities,*** edited by M. Pearl, B. Beehler, A. Allison and M. Taylor, 83-92. Wildlife Conservation International, New York.

Saulei, M.S. 1992. Papua New Guinea. In ***Conserving Biological Diversity in Managed Production Forests,*** edited by J.M. Blockhus, M.R. Dillenbeck, J.A. Sayer and P. Wegge, 73-79. IUCN/ITTO, GLand.

Saulei, M.S. and Beehler, B.M. 1993. Biodiversity of humid forest environment in Papua New Guinea. In ***Biodiversity Assessments of Papua New Guinea,*** edited by B.M. Beehler. Biodiversity Support Programm, Washington, DC.

Schodde, R. 1973. General problems of fauna conservation in relation to the conservation of vegetation in New Guinea. In ***Nature conservation in the Pacific,*** edited by R.B. Costin and R.H. Groves, 123-144. Australian National University Press, Canberra.

Schultze-Westrum, T.G. 1970. A National Park System for Papua 7 New Guinea. ***IUCN Bulletin*** n.s. 2(8): 135-136.

South Pacific Regional Environmental Programme (SPREP), 1985 a. ***Action strategy for Protected Areas in the South Pacific Region.*** South Pacific Commission (SPC), Noumea, New Caledonia.

SPREP, 1985 b. ***Third South Pacific National Parks and Reserves Conference.*** Conference Report No.3. SPC, Noumea, New Caledonia.

SPREP, 1992. ***The Pacific way: Pacific Island Developing Countries' Report to the UNCED.*** South Pacific Commission, Noumea, New Caledonia.

Specht, R.L., Roe, E.M. and Bougton, V.H. 1974. Conservation of major plant communities in Australia and Papua New Guinea. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** Suppl.7: 591-605.

Srivastava, P. and Butzler, W. 1989. Protective development and conservation of the forest environment in Papua New Guinea: priority needs and measures proposed under the Tropical Forest Action Plan. Unpublished Report, Department of Forests, Hohola, Papua New Guinea.

Thomas, P.A. 1979. ***Proposals for the management of Salvinia molesta in Papua New Guinea.*** FAO consultant report to the Department of Primary Industry, Port Moreby, Papua New Guinea.

Thomas, P.A. 1985. ***The management of Salvinia molesta in Papua New Guinea.*** FAO Report to the Department of Primary Industry, Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Tisseverasinghe, K. 1991. Conservators, Forest Industries and Greenies. ***Klinkii*** 4(3): 54-64.

UNISEARCH Pty Ltd, 1992. ***Papua New Guinea National Report for the UNCED.*** University of Papua New Guinea, Papua New Guinea.

Viner, A.B. 1984. Environmental protection in Papua New Guinea. ***Ambio*** 13: 342-344.

Vitousek, P.M. 1988. Diversity and biological invasions of oceanic islands. In ***Biodiversity,*** edited by E.O. Wilson, 181-189. National Academy Press, Washington DC.

Waiko, J. and Jiregari, K. 1980. Conservation in Papua New Guinea: custom and tradition. In ***Traditional Conservation in Papua New Guinea: Implications for today,*** edited by J. Morauta, J. Pernetta and W. Heaney, 21-38. Institute of Applied Social and Economic Research, Boroko Papua New Guinea.

White, K.J. 1976. Ecology and conservation: Flora of Papua New Guinea. In ***Ecology and Conservation in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by K.P. Lamb and J.L. Gressitt, 35-48. Wau Ecology Institute Phamphlet No.2.

Womersley, J.S. 1974. Conservation of primitive, rare and endangered species. In ***Conservation of major plant communities in Australia and Papua New Guinea,*** edited by R.L. Specht, E.M. Roe and V. Boughton. ***Australian Journal of Botany*** Suppl.7.

SECTION VIII

SUBJECT BIBLIOGRAPHIES

Baal, J. van, Galis, K.W. and Koentjaraningrat, R.M. 1984. ***West Irian: A Bibliography.*** Kon. Inst. Taal-Land-& Volkenk. Bibliogr. Foris Publ. Dordrecht (Ser.15).

Beekman, F. 1982 a. ***Bibliography on forest ecology, forest management, agroforestry and timber characteristics for Indonesia - 1950-1980.*** De Dorschkamp, Wageningen, The Netherlands.

Beekman, F. 1982 b. ***Bibliography on Rattans***. De Dorschkamp, Wageningen, The Netherlands.

Bryne, J.E. 1979. ***Literature review and synthesis of information on Pacific island Ecosystems.*** Fish and Wildlife Services, US Department of Interior, Washington, DC.

Combe, J. 1981. ***Bibliography on Tropical Agroforestry.*** CATIE, Turrialba, Costa Rica.

CSIRO, 1970. ***Bibliography on Soils and Vegetation of New Guinea (1961-69).*** Melbourne, Australia.

Defilipps, R.A. 1987. A bibliography of plant conservation in the Pacific Islands: endangered species, habitat conversion, introduced biota. *Atoll Research Bulletin* 311: 195pp.

Enroth, J. 1990. On the phytogeography of Western Melanesian Hepaticae. A literature review. *Journal of Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 70: 1-42.

Farjon, A. 1990. A bibliography of conifers. *Regn. Veg.* 122: 1-129.

Firman, I.D. 1982. ***Bibliography of plant protection in the area of the South Pacific commission, 1970-1979.*** University of South Pacific Library and RETA, Suva, Fiji.

Foster, J. and Kevau, G. 1973. Selected list of references on forestry and related topics in Papua & New Guinea to 1972. Department of Forests, Port Moresby.

Frahm, J.P. and Gradstein, S.R. 1990. Ecology of tropical bryophytes: a bibliography. *Tropical Bryology* 3: 75-78.

Freeman, C. 1973. Scientific bibliographies for New Guinea. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(2): 32-36.

Frodin, D.G. 1972. Bibliographic contributions to Papuasia Botany, I. Bryophyta (Mosses and liverworts). Parts 1-2. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(1): 32-36.

Frodin, D.G. 1973. Bibliographic contributions to Papuasia Botany, II. Bryophyta. Additions and corrections to Parts 1-2. ***Science in New Guinea*** 1(2): 50-53.

Frodin, D.G. 1974. A bibliographic contributions to Papuasia botany. III. Muelleriana Papuasica. ***Science in New Guinea*** 2(3): 233-245.

Galis, K.W. 1962. ***Bibliografie van Nederlands Nieuw-Guinea.*** (Ed. 3). Mimeographed, The Hague.

Hill, L. 1985. Preliminary bibliography on the traditional medicinal plants of Papua New Guinea. In ***Traditional medicine and Primary Health Care in Papua New Guinea,*** edited by W.G. Jilek, 135-144. University of Papua New Guinea Press, Papua New Guinea.

Keane, P.J. 1973. Bibliography of plant Pathology and Rhizobiology in Papua New Guinea. *Science in New Guinea* 1(2): 37-40.

Kobayasi, Y. 19873. Additional literature on the fungi of New Guinea. ***Bulletin of the National Science Museum*** (Tokyo) 16(3): 558-560.

Merrill, E.D. and Walker, E.H. 1947. ***Botanical bibliography of the Islands of the Pacific. Smithsonian Institute,*** US National Museum, Washington DC.

Office of Forests, 1978. List of publications. Port Moresby, Papua New Guinea.

Osborne, P.L. 1988. ***Bibliography of Freshwater ecology in Papua New Guinea.*** Biology department, University of Papua New Guinea.

Petocz, R.G. 1988. ***The Ecology of Irian Jaya. A Preliminary Bibliography.*** WWF/IUCN Project. School for Resource and Environmental Studies, Dalhousie University, Halifax, Canada.

Pinyopusarerk, K. 1990. *Acacia auriculiformis:* ***An Annoted Bibliography.*** Winrock International Institute of Agricultural Development, Washington, DC.

Putz, F.E. and Pinard, M. 1991. ***Natural Forest Management in the American Tropics: An Annotated Bibliography.*** USAID and OICD, Washington DC.

Robison, D. and McKean, S.J. 1992. ***Shifting Cultivation and Alternatives: An Annotated Bibliography, 1974-1989.*** BPCC Wheatons Ltd, Exeter.

Rollet, B. 1981. ***Bibliography on Mangrove Research 1600-1975.*** UNESCO, Information Retrieval Ltd, London.

Ruckert, D. and Kort, W. 1990. Bibliography on Bryological Bibliographies. ***Cour. Forsch. Inst. Senckenberg*** 132: 1-145.

Shaw, D.E. 1963. ***Plant pathogens and other micro-organisms in Papua & New Guinea: Annoted list of references to plant pathogens and miscellaneous fungi in West New Guinea.*** Department of Agriculture, Livestock and Fisheries, Port Moresby.

Straatmans, W. 1970. Checklist of enthnobotanical literature relating to New Guinea, South East Asia and the Pacific. ANU, Canberra.

Steenis-Kruseman, M.J. 1966. Bibliography of Pacific and Malesian plant maps of phanerogams, Supplement 1. In ***Pacific Plant areas Vol.2,*** edited by C.G.G.J. van Steenis and M.M.J. van Balgooy, 7-52. ***Blumea*** 5(5): 1-312.

Tine, M. van and Snedaker, S.C. ,1974. ***A Bibliography of the Mangrove Literature.*** Prepared for the International Symposium on Biology and Management of Mangroves, Oct 8-11, 1974, East-West Center, Hawaii.

Watson, J.B., Kress, W.J. and Roesel, C.S. 1987. A bibliography of biological literature on vascular epiphytes. ***Selbyana*** 10: 1-23.

BOOK REVIEW

Root Development of Cocoa in Papua New Guinea Soils. *D.F. Freyne, P. Bleeker, B.M. Way and P. Jeffrey 1996. PNG Cocoa and Coconut Research Institute, Kerevat (Distributor). $20. Soft Cover. 118 pp. ISBN 9980-9989-0-3.*

The Cocoa and Coconut Research Institute (CCRI) of Papua New Guinea has produced a wealth of extension documents over the recent years. The publication under review, though published in collaboration with the Department of Agriculture and Livestock (DAL) and New Zeland Overseas Development Assistance (NZODA), is nevertheless first comprehensive scientific publication initiated by CCRI.

The said work was originally completed in 1986 but remained in the files of DAL till 1996. CCRI's Director, Dr John Moxon, recently took the initiative in having the work organized for publication with a grant from NZODA negotiated through DAL.

The study deals with the physiological development of the cocoa tree root system, across a broad section of PNG's soils. The intention being to develop an authoritative land evaluation system for cocoa which could be used by those interested in the growing of cocoa in Papua New Guinea. The publication presents analyses of data on root development of cocoa compiled for sixty-three sites in twelve provinces. The soils were consequently grouped into six categories in accordance with their capacity to support cocoa root development.

However, as the authors conclude that a knowledge of the physical attributes of any site or area is only one aspect of determining its suitability for profitable cocoa cultivation. Quite indispensable as well are the knowledge of the soil nutrients and climatic characteristics of the cultivation area/site. The publication also provides an overview of various sources of computer linked information, available in PNG, in selecting representative sites for Genotype x Environment experiments.

The publication in addition provides a brief overview of the geology and landform, soils, climate and vegetation types found in PNG. There are a few avoidable errors, e.g on p.81, 5.1.3 is repeated twice. A vigorous proof reading would have been beneficial. I feel, despite these minor criticisms, the publication would be useful to a variety of agriculturists in PNG.

Lots of valuable research data on PNG Agriculture lie buried in DAL files. Some of these have been published in the PNG Journal of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries in the last three years but lot more meaningful publications could emerge if concerted efforts were made to put pen to the paper as done by CCRI in persisting that Root Development of Cocoa in Papua New Guinea Soils sees the light of the day.

Ray Kumar
Biology Department
University of Papua New Guinea

INSTRUCTIONS FOR CONTRIBUTORS

Papers must usually contribute to the advancement of knowledge in the discipline(s) concerned but short papers discussing techniques or published results, notes, bibliographies, book reviews and invited reviews of current knowledge in selected areas of interest to the journal would also be considered for publication. Proceedings of seminars/meetings/workshops/symposia and conferences of adequate standard and of interest to the Journal may also be considered for publication. Articles offered for publication elsewhere or published previously will not be considered. All material submitted for publication will be refereed, reviewed and edited to meet the standards of the journal.

Copyright for material transfers to the Journal on publication. For permission to reproduce material from the Journal apply to the Editor.

1. **Presentation** - Papers should be double-spaced throughout with wide margins on both sides. The first line of each paragraph should be indented three spaces. A4 size paper should be used. Send the top copy plus two photocopies to the editor of the journal. Captions to plates and figures must be typed on separate sheets. All pages of typing including references, appendices, captions and tables should be numbered consecutively at the top right.

2. **Title** - The title should be as brief as possible but should clearly indicate the content. It is not necessary to start the title with "A ... or "The ... or other non-significant words.

3. **Author's name** - First names or initials can be used according to the preference of the author. However, authors are strongly advised to use the same style for their name in all publications to avoid giving the impression that they are two or more different authors.The address of each author at the place where the work was done is given in a footnote. If there has been a change of address, the present address is also given for the first author.

4. **Abstract** - An informative abstract suitable for use by abstracting services should precede the introductory paragraph. Because it is not a part of the paper, an abstract should be intelligible on its own and should summarise the contents and conclusions of the paper. It should be written as simply as possible to assist people who are not specialists. It should not include unfamiliar terms, acronyms, trade names, abbreviations of symbols without explanation.The abstract should not exceed 2% of the total extent of the contribution; maximum 300 words.

5. **Key words** - A short list of key words should be provided for rapid scanning of the contents of the paper and use by abstracting agencies/journals.

6. **Headings** - In experimental papers the general order of headings is: Abstract, Introduction, Materials and Methods, Results, Discussion, Acknowledgements, References, Appendix. In descriptive, or other types of papers, as far as possible a similar format should be followed. No headings should be underlined.

7. **Text** - Papers should be concise. Extensive introductions referring to the work of earlier authors should be avoided. Lengthy discussions and detailed descriptions should be reduced by the use of tables and diagrams.The text should not repeat in detail what is apparent from a table or diagram.

Names of countries or organisations may be abbreviated to capitals without full stops but must be given in full at the first mention.

Numbers under 11 should be spelt out unless qualifying a unit of measurement. If a number over 10 and a number under 11 appear in the same sentence, both are written as numerals. Do not begin a sentence with a numeral. Fractions should be given as decimals or spelt out. All decimal numbers less than unity should have a zero before the decimal marker, e.g. 0.25. All units should be in the S.I. system.

All scientific names of animals and plants must be underlined to indicate that they should be set in italic type. The authority should be cited in full on the first occasion a scientific name is used. Where the same name is used repeatedly, the genus may be abbreviated to a capital letter after the first citation. For example, use *Homo sapiens* Linnaeus on the first occasion and *H. sapiens* thereafter.

Common or local names may be used but the scientific name should be quoted on the first occasion. An agricultural chemical must be referred to by its generic or common name when it is first quoted.

8. **Tables** - Numerical results should be displayed as means with relevant standard errors rather than as detailed data. Standard errors should be given to one place of decimals more than the means to which they refer and the number of degrees of freedom should also be quoted.Tables should be complete in themselves so that they can be understood without reference to accompanying text. Each table should have a brief and self explanatory title. The presentation of the same data in tabular and graphic form is not permitted.

9. **Figures and photographs** - Line drawings should be drawn in black water-proof ink on smooth tough paper. Labelling should be clear and always produced with stencils using black water-proof ink and should be legible when reduced. No alterations or additions to artwork can be made by the editors. Figures should be no larger than an A3 page, and no smaller than final published size. Photographs should be glossy prints of good quality and must make a definite contribution to the value of the paper. Indicate the top of the figures and photographs on the back: the plate number of each figure and photographs, the author's name, and the title of the paper. Do not write on the back of photographs: use an adhesive label with the data previously written on it. Artwork should be of appropriate proportions for the final dimensions.

10. **Acknowledgements** - The names, initials and place of work of those the author wishes to mention may be included. It is unnecesarry to mention everyone who has been marginally involved in the work.

11. **References** - These should be cited in the text by the author's name and data as follows:

"Moran and Brown (1965) showed or "Various works" (Miller and Smith 1956; Adams *et al.* 1960; Wilson 1978, 1979 a) found ..." The term *et al.* should be used when there are more than two authors. The letters a,b,c, should be used to distinguish several papers by the same author in one year.

All references in the bibliography should be given in full and in alphabetical order. For a journal the reference should include surname and initials of all author(s), (year), title of paper, full title of the journal, volume, (part) and full page numbers. For a book the reference should include authors' surnames and initials, (year), title of chapter and page numbers if appropriate, full title of book, publisher and city and total page numbers. Conference proceedings should include the year and place of the conference. The title of the journal or book is underlined to be printed in italics. Examples:

BOWET, C.M. and SMITH, L.N. (1950). Measurement of phosphorus. *Methods of Soil Analysis*. Ed. C.A. Lack. Department of Primary Industry, Port Moresby.

SANDERS, A.J. (1940). Plant responses to Molybdenum. *Papua New Guinea Agricultural Journal* 48(4): 981-995.

TROBEN, M.M. (1973). Genetic fine structure in Drosophila. *Department of Primary Industry Research Bulletin* No. 102: 196-197.

VANCE, P.N. (1976).Maize in the Markham Valley. pp. 215-220. *In: 1975 Papua New Guinea Food Crops Conference Proceedings*. K. Wilson and R.M. Bourke (Ed.). Department of Primary Industry, Port Moresby.

Internal reports, communications and memoranda are not valid references. The criteria for valid publications (in the scientific world) are that publications are distributed widely among those interested in the subject and are available to the international public in major libraries and from the publisher. This therefore excludes reports circulated only within a department and to a few outsiders and conference documents available only to those who attended the conference and the like.

Work that has not been accepted for publication (unpublished data) and personal communications are not included in the list of references but may be referred to in the text. References cited in an appendix should be included in the list of references at the end of the paper.

Special care should be taken to see that every reference in the text is included in the list of references and vice versa, and that there is consistency in the spelling of author's names and the citation of the dates throughout the paper.

12. **Review of papers** - All papers will be submitted to suitable professional referees. Major changes will be referred to the author for consideration. Minor editorial changes will be made without consultation but will be presented to the author(s) at proof stage. The final decision to accept or reject a paper, rests with the Editor.

13. **Offprints** - Twenty five free off-prints are given

to the author. Where there are several authors, the first author will be sent the off-prints. Extra off-prints may be ordered at the time the galley proofs are returned to the editor. Costs will be determined at the time of printing.

14. Recognised abbreviations in this journal are:

g - gram
kg - kilogram
t - tonnes
l - litre
ml - millilitre
ha - hectare
mm - millimetre
cm - centimetre
m - metre
a.s.l. - above sea level
yr - year
wk - week
h - hour
min - minute
s - second
K - kina
n.a. - not applicable or not available
n.r. - not recorded
var - variance
s.d. - standard deviation
s.e.m. - standard error of difference
d.f. - degrees of freedom

Levels of significance

n.s. - not significant
* - $0.01 \leq p < 0.05$
** - $0.001 \leq p < 0.01$
*** - $p < 0.001$

Either kg/ha or $kg.ha^{-1}$ is acceptable, but large combinations of units should be in the form kg.ha to avoid possible mathematical ambiguity.

15. Submission of manuscripts - All correspondence should be addressed to: Editor, PNG Journal of Agriculture, Forestry and Fisheries, Information and Publications Section, Agriculture Education and Training Division, Department of Agriculture and Livestock, P.O. Box 417, Konedobu. Papua New Guinea.